

THE BAILY FAMILY  
OF THATCHAM AND LATER OF  
SPEEN AND OF NEWBURY  
ALL IN THE COUNTY  
OF BERKSHIRE

Gc  
929.2  
B159h  
1135588

M. L.

GENEALOGY COLLECTION



ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY



3 1833 01151 0978

GENEALOGY  
929.2  
B159H

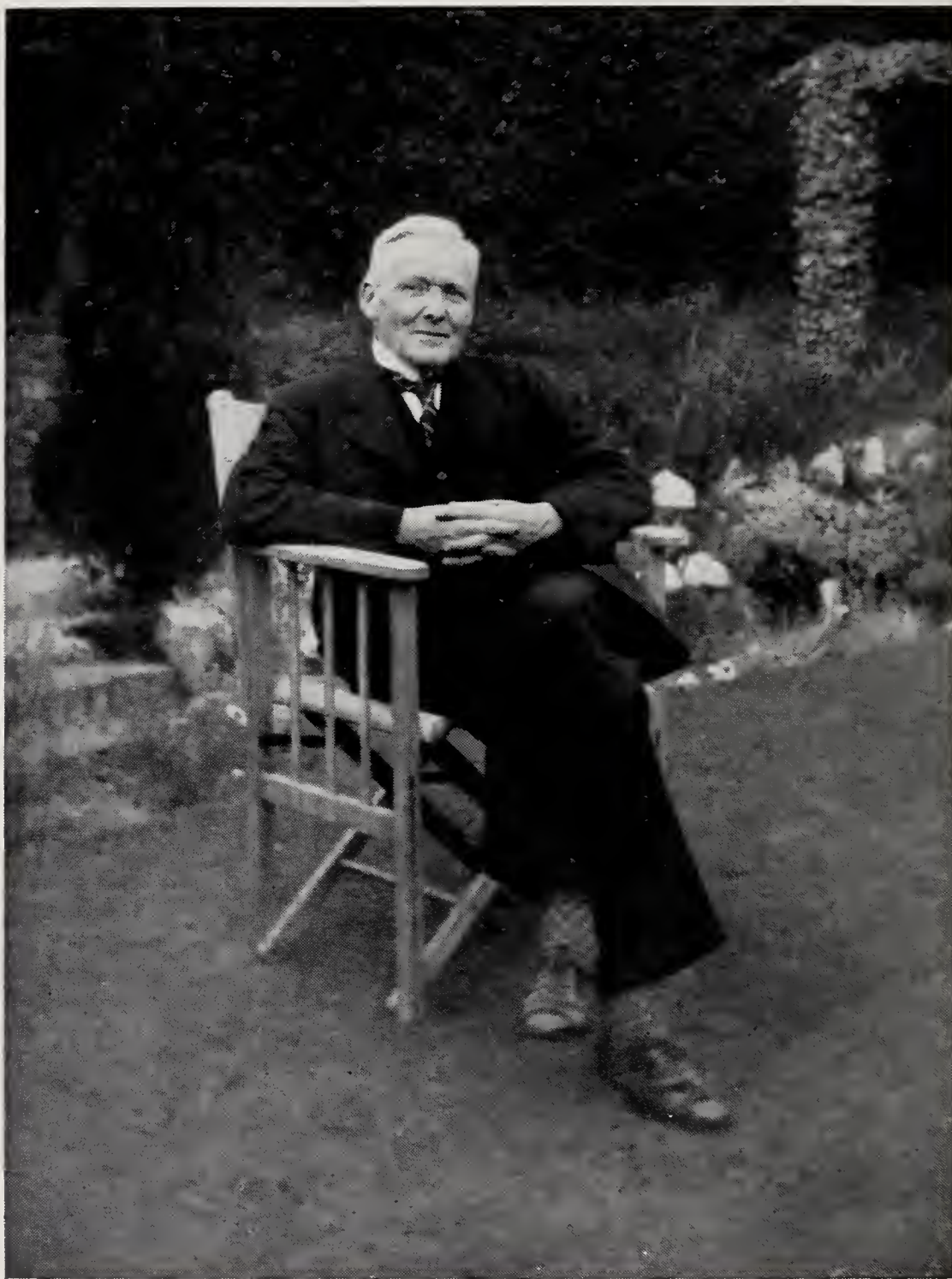






Digitized by the Internet Archive  
in 2018

<https://archive.org/details/bailyfamilyoftha00hort>



L. G. H. Horton-Smith, born 1871  
in Mr. G. J. Fyfield's Garden at Thatcham in 1936

*Page 165*

THE BAILY FAMILY  
OF THATCHAM AND LATER OF  
SPEEN AND OF NEWBURY  
ALL IN THE COUNTY  
OF BERKSHIRE

by

L. G. H. HORTON-SMITH  
M.A., F.S.A. Scot.  
of Lincoln's Inn, Barrister-at-Law  
and sometime Fellow of St. John's College  
Cambridge

*Copies obtainable as Overleaf*

*Price £ 2 : 2 : 0 Net*

LEICESTER  
W. THORNLEY & SON  
PRINTERS, BOWLING GREEN STREET  
1951

*Copies of the present work may be obtained upon application to the Author by post, enclosing Cheque or Postal Order for £2 : 3 : 6 (which is inclusive of postage) and addressed to him at:—*

**26 Rivercourt Road**

**Ravenscourt Park**

**London, W. 6**

To the Memory of the Past:—  
To Faith in the Present:— and  
To Trust in the Future:

*To These is the Dedication of  
The Present Work*

1135588

Bert. Smith - 10.00





# TABLE OF CONTENTS

	PAGE
PART I	
THE TRADITIONAL DESCENT OF THE BAILY FAMILY OF THATCHAM, co. Berks., from Dr. Walter Baily or Bayley, 1529-1591/2, Physician to Queen Elizabeth ... ..	I
PART II	
A VALUABLE LINK ... ..	7
PART III	
ARMORIAL BEARINGS OF THE BAILY FAMILY ... ..	9
PART IV	
THE BAILY VAULT IN THATCHAM CHURCH ... ..	11
PART V	
THE BAILY MEMORIALS IN THATCHAM CHURCH ... ..	15
PART VI	
BAILY PROPERTY IN THATCHAM ... ..	17
PART VII	
SOME EARLY ENTRIES IN THE REGISTERS OF THATCHAM ...	23
PART VIII	
THE SURNAME 'BAILY' ... ..	25
A Curious 'Alias' ... ..	25
Its Possible Bearing on the Parentage of Richard Baily I of Thatcham ... ..	26
A Marriage of 1672 ... ..	27
The Double Name; and the Clarkes and Clarks ...	29
PART IX	
TWO CHANCERY SUITS:—	
1.—'Jenings v. Baily', 1853 ... ..	31
2.—'Cheatle v. Jenings', 1853-1885 ... ..	31
PART X	
RESULT OF 'CHEATLE v. JENINGS' IN 1885 ... ..	35

# TABLE OF CONTENTS

PART XI		PAGE
THE NINE GENERATIONS OF THE FAMILY		
GENERATION I:—		
<i>Richard Baily of Thatcham</i> (c. 1675-1753)	... ..	39
GENERATION II, including:—		
(a) <i>Richard Baily of Speen</i> (1704-1750/1)	... ..	43
(b) <i>John Baily of Thatcham</i> (1706-1776)	... ..	45
GENERATION III, including:—		
(a) <i>Richard Baily of Speen</i> (1732-1787)	... ..	49
(b) <i>Richard Baily of Thatcham and, later of Newbury</i> (1744-1814)	... ..	54
GENERATION IV, including:—		
(a) <i>Charles Baily of Speen</i> (1763—)	... ..	61
(b) <i>Dr. John Baily of the Thatcham and Newbury Line</i> (1772-1857)	... ..	66
GENERATION V, including:—		
(a) <i>Charlotte née Baily of Speen</i> (1798—)	... ..	87
(b) <i>John Baily, Q.C., of the Thatcham and Newbury Line</i> (1805-1877)	... ..	89
GENERATION VI, including:—		
(b) <i>Walter Baily of the Thatcham and Newbury Line</i> (1837-1917)	... ..	109
GENERATION VII, including:—		
(b) <i>Professor Francis Gibson Baily, F.R.S. Edinburgh, of the Thatcham and Newbury Line</i> (1868-1945)		139
GENERATION VIII, including:—		
(b) <i>Capt. (E) Walter Francis Baily, R.N., of the Thatcham and Newbury Line</i> (born 1900)	...	205
GENERATION IX, including:—		
(b) <i>Hugh Graeme Baily of the Thatcham and Newbury Line</i> (born 1929)	... ..	241
PART XII		
THE RESULTANT PEDIGREE: Prefaced by a List of over 100 Other Families therein appearing	... ..	251
PART XIII		
ADDENDA	... ..	279

# TABLE OF CONTENTS

	PAGE
PART XIV	
APPENDIX CONCERNING TWENTY-EIGHT FAMILIES, all referred to in Part XI      ...      ...      ...      ...      ...      ...	299
PART XV	
LIST OF WILLS, ADMINISTRATIONS, ETC., Referred to in the Present Work      ...      ...      ...      ...      ...      ...	353
PART XVI	
GENERAL INDEX OF NAMES, OTHER THAN BAILY OF THIS FAMILY, mentioned in the Present Work ...      ...      ...	367
Additions thereto      ...      ...      ...      ...      ...	377
PART XVII	
SOME OF THE OTHER GENEALOGICAL AND ANTIQUARIAN WORKS by the Same Author      ...      ...      ...      ...      ...	379

## CORRIGENDUM

On page 66, concerning the baptism of Dr. John Baily (1772-1857):  
*for* April 1722 *read* April 1772.

# LIST OF PORTRAITS

REPRODUCED IN THE PRESENT WORK

(The page references in brackets indicate the page whereon the subject of each portrait is to be found)

*Facing Page*

Dr. Walter Baily (or Bayley), c. 1529-1592, Physician to Queen Elizabeth. (Page 2) ... .. 1

## GENERATION II

Gladys *née* Baily, 1718-1783; from an engraving by George Beare in 1738, at her then age of 19; afterwards wife of John North, c. 1729-1786. (Page 46) ... .. 16

## GENERATION III

Richard Baily the Banker, 1744-1814. (Page 54) ... .. 56

Sarah *née* Head, 1745-1823; wife of the preceding. (Page 55) ... .. 57

## GENERATION IV

Dr. John Baily, 1772-1857. (Page 66) ... .. 64

Ann *née* Richardson, c. 1778-1860, wife of the preceding. (Page 69) ... .. 65

Francis Baily the Astronomer, 1774-1844; from the portrait painted for the Royal Astronomical Society in 1838 by Thomas Phillips, R.A., reproduced by courtesy of that Society. (Page 69) ... .. 80

## GENERATION V

John Baily, Q.C., 1805-1877. (Page 89) ... .. 88

Susan *née* Smith, 1810-1887, wife of the preceding. (Page 90) ... .. 88

Emily *née* Baily, 1814-1885; and Ann Louisa *née* Baily, 1817-1917. (Pages 96 and 99) ... .. 89

Ann Louisa *née* Baily, the Centenarian, 1817-1917; at her age of 90. (Page 99) ... .. 96



# LIST OF PORTRAITS

## GENERATION VI

	<i>Facing Page</i>
Walter Baily, 1837-1917. (Page 109) ... ..	112
Mary Anne <i>née</i> Gibson, 1837-1921, wife of the preceding. (Page 110) ... ..	112
Walter and Mary Anne Baily's Golden Wedding Group, of 25/7/1911, shewing (from left to right):—	113
<i>Standing</i> :—Mrs. H. J. R. Herford (Page 157); G. G. Baily (Page 155); Mrs. C. Drummond (Page 155); Professor F. G. Baily (Page 139); and Mrs. E. F. Grundy (Page 153)	
<i>Seated</i> :—Mrs. F. E. Baines (Page 137); Walter Baily (Page 109); Mrs. Walter Baily (Page 110); Mrs. W. H. Drummond (Page 137); and W. H. Baily (Page 151).	
Marilla <i>née</i> Baily, 1838-1922; portrait by E. U. Eddis in 1864; and afterwards wife of the succeeding. (Page 111) ...	136
Richard Horton Horton-Smith, Q.C., and later K.C., 1831-1919. (Page 112) ... ..	120
Clara <i>née</i> Baily, 1840-1921; portrait by E. U. Eddis; and afterwards wife of the succeeding. (Page 119) ...	136
Henry Richmond Droop, 1832-1884. (Page 119) ...	121
Emily Susan <i>née</i> Baily, 1842-1870; portrait by E. U. Eddis. (Page 120) ... ..	137
Frances Louisa <i>née</i> Baily, 1844-1915, portrait by E. U. Eddis. (Page 120) ... ..	137
Edith Emma <i>née</i> Baily, 1849-1926; portrait by E. U. Eddis; and afterwards wife of her first cousin Richard Evan Day, 1848-1928. (Page 120) ... ..	137
Florence <i>née</i> Baily, 1851-1907; portrait by E. U. Eddis. (Page 121)	137

## GENERATION VII

Professor Francis Gibson Baily, F.R.S.E., 1868-1945. (Page 139)	144
Margaret Naesmyth Osborne <i>née</i> Pagan, born 1878, wife of the preceding; together with their eldest child Walter Francis Baily, for whom see further below. (Page 150) ...	145
Walter Harold Baily, M.B.E., born 1869. (Page 151) ...	160

# LIST OF PORTRAITS

	<i>Facing Page</i>
Gerard Gibson Baily, 1874-1942; in uniform—1914-18 War. (Page 155)    ...    ...    ...    ...    ...    ...    ...	161
Lionel Graham Horton Horton-Smith, born 1871; included only in response to Family request. (Page 165).	<i>Frontispiece</i>

## GENERATION VIII

Capt. [E] Walter Francis Baily, R.N., born 1900; A.D.C. to H.M. The King. (Page 205)    ...    ...    ...    ...	208
Helen Gwendolen <i>née</i> Bullen, born 1904, wife of the preceding. (Page 209)    ...    ...    ...    ...    ...    ...    ...	208

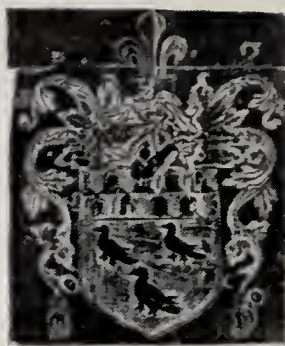
## GENERATION IX

Hugh Graeme Baily, born 1929. (Page 241)    ...    ...    ...	224
---	-----

---

*NOTE.*—Many other portraits of members of the Family, which have appeared elsewhere, will have been found referred to under their respective names in the text of Part XI of the present work, together with a note of the publication wherein each appeared.





Enalterus humilis. Dormit Baileus in illo.  
 In Doricastrensis patria fundus erat.  
 Wiechamnis didicit iuuenis quam sumptibus arte  
 Grandior hanc lector regius edocuit.  
 fama virum cuxit, regina accit ad aulam.  
 Imgeret ut medicis Elizabetha suis.  
 hic tria lustra egit longe illustrissimus, amplo  
 et celebri, quantum dat medicina loco.  
 Charus erat multis, dum vita manebat, et idem  
 deflendus multis, vita ubi fugit erat.  
  
 Obijt 3<sup>o</sup> Martij anno salutis  
 indictionis M. & CCC. lxxxij  
 etatis sue 63.  
 Desuit Gulielmus Baileus filius  
 amoris et pietatis  
 monumentum

Dr. Walter Bailly, c. 1529-1592



# The Baily Family

## PART I

### *The Traditional Descent of the Baily Family of Thatcham From Dr. Walter Baily or Bayley 1529 to 1592 Physician to Queen Elizabeth*

IN the *Berks. Archaeological Journal* of 1934-35 there appeared over my signature a letter entitled 'Dr. Walter Bayley, Physician to Queen Elizabeth, and the Baily Family of Thatcham and Newbury, co. Berks.', wherein I dealt firstly with 'The Dorset and Oxfordshire Family' of which Dr. Walter Bayley (or Baily, as he spelt his surname in his hereinafter mentioned Will) was perhaps the most prominent member, secondly with 'The Berkshire Family', and, thirdly, with the 'Traditional Descent' of the latter from the former—or, to be more precise, from Dr. Walter Bayley (Baily) himself.

I followed this up with an article, in far greater detail, entitled 'The Baily Family of Thatcham and later of Newbury, co. Berks.', published in *Notes and Queries* (Oxford University Press) on 1/7/1939; followed by another and yet more detailed article, likewise so entitled, published in *Notes and Queries* on 11/8/1945.

The most noteworthy member of the Berkshire family was, of course, the celebrated Astronomer Francis Baily (1774-1844), the third son of Richard Baily (1744-1814) of Thatcham and later of Newbury, Banker, and in 1773 Mayor of Newbury, each of whom will hereinafter find more particular reference in his own appropriate place.

In passing, I may state that a brief biography of the said Astronomer from my pen, written at the request of my late friend, Mr. G. J. Fyfield, A.R.C.O., Organist of Thatcham, appeared in his *Thatcham and its Parish Church*, published in 1937, whilst a much longer one—also from my pen, and containing considerable reference to earlier as well as contemporaneous members of his family—appeared first, serially, in the *St. Mary's Parish Magazine* of Thatcham during the months of January to November, 1937, and then in revised form in *The Newburian* (the Magazine of the Grammar School of Newbury) in December, 1937, pages 336-343, and was thence, in finally revised and slightly amplified form, republished for me as a pamphlet, entitled 'Francis Baily, The Astronomer, 1774-1844', by Messrs. Blackett Turner & Co., of Newbury, in January, 1938.

The tradition in this family is, as I stated in the above-mentioned letter, etc., that it is directly descended from the said Dr. Walter Bayley (or Baily), for whose Armorial Bearings see below, through one of his



Bayley descendants in the male line, and that such descendant purchased at Thatcham in the Reign of King Charles II (commencing in 1660, or, more strictly speaking, in 1649) the property which thereafter remained in the possession of the family until about 1809 or 1810. For well over a century past this family has always spelt its surname 'Baily'.

DR. WALTER BAILY (or BAYLEY) was born at Portsham, co. Dorset,<sup>1</sup> *circa* 1529, being the fifth and youngest son of Henry Bayley of Warmwell in that County. He became a Fellow of New College, Oxford, M.D. Oxon., and Regius Professor of Physic in that University, a Fellow of the Royal College of Physicians *c.* 1581, and later Physician in Ordinary to Queen Elizabeth. It was probably through his duties in such last-mentioned capacity that, towards the close of his life—namely on 24/2/1590/1—he was admitted to the Honourable Society of the Middle Temple. He died in the King's Hall at Westminster on 3/3/1591/2<sup>2</sup> and was buried in the Ante-Chapel of New College aforesaid, where his M.I. in brass gives a full-length portrait of him and, over his head, his Armorial Bearings, namely, for ARMS: Gules, Three Martlets Or, a chief vair Argent and Azure; and for CREST: A Fleur-de-Lys quarterly Or and Azure. His Will, dated 4/1/1590/1 was proved, with Codicil, at London in the P.C.C. on 25/3/1592. His I.P.M. is preserved in the P.R.O. and the Official Reference thereto is '34 Elizabeth' (i.e. 1592-3) 'C 142/233/89'.

Towards the close of his life he purchased Barley Park in the Parish of Ducklington, co. Oxon., which remained in the possession of his descendants down to about the year 1700; and his great great grandson—his latest male descendant whom I have yet traced with certainty—William Bayley of Ducklington (*c.* 1662-1716), a Demy of Magdalen College, Oxford, from 1676 to 1681, was buried at Ducklington aforesaid on 12/5/1716.

Below his full-length portrait in his above-mentioned M.I. is a 14-line Latin inscription—its first 10 lines being in Latin verse—of which I here record from my pen a metrical version in English:—

' Here in this tomb doth Walter Baily sleep:  
Of Dorset birth a Dorset man was he.  
His art in youth at Winchester he learnt,  
Then later, Regius Lector now become,  
He taught the same in Oxford, and his fame  
Soon brought him to the fore; and then the Queen,  
Elizabeth, she called him to her Court, that there  
To her Physicians she might add him too.  
Three lustres there he passed and proved by far  
The most illustrious of them all, his state  
The fine and famous one which Medicine gives.

<sup>1</sup>Some six miles S.W. of Dorchester, some seven N.W. of Weymouth, and some ten N.W. of Portland.

<sup>2</sup>I.e., 3/3/1592. See my Article in *Notes and Queries* of 28/4/1951.

Beloved by many whilst as yet he lived,  
 Bewailed by many was he when life fled.  
 He died the 3rd March, 1592,<sup>1</sup>  
 His age at such time being 63;  
 And his son William Baily here hath raised  
 Of his devoted love this monument.'

Dr. Walter Baily (or Bayley) is well-known to readers, not only from his own writings, but also from the curious narrative—well or ill founded as may be—given concerning him (in connection with Amy Robsart, wife of Lord Robert Dudley, afterwards Earl of Leicester) in Elias Ashmole's *History of Berkshire* and copied thence by Sir Walter Scott in his Preface to *Kenilworth*.

On Dr. Walter Baily (or Bayley) and his Family I had already by 1946 published six articles as follows, namely:—

- (1) 'Dr. Walter Bayley and the Murder of Amy Robsart'; in the *Oxford Times* of 13/7/1934,<sup>2</sup>
- (2) 'A Note on the Family of Dr. Walter Baily, Physician to Queen Elizabeth'; in *Notes and Queries* of 15/12/1934;
- (3) 'A Note on the Family of Dr. Walter Baily, Physician to Queen Elizabeth'; being a supplement to the foregoing No. (2); in *Notes and Queries* of 29/12/1934;
- (4) 'Dr. Walter Baily and Sir John Wolley: Two Elizabethans'; in *Notes and Queries* of 3/7/1943.
- (5) 'Dr. Walter Bayley (Baily), Physician to Queen Elizabeth: and his Four Brothers', in *Notes and Queries* of 17/7/1943.
- (6) S.v. 'Tempora Mutantur', in *Notes and Queries* of 28/8/1943.

I may refer also in this regard to my Series, entitled 'For Posterity'; in the *Genealogical Quarterly*:—Part I, 1935, Part II, 1937; and Part VI, 1944. (See also below, pp. 281, and 295).

Meantime appeared my publications, earlier hereinbefore referred to on the Baily Family of Thatcham;—and in their regard I may refer also to my said series, entitled 'For Posterity' in the *Genealogical Quarterly*:—Part I, September, 1935; Part II, December, 1937; Part III, March, 1938; Part IV, September, 1938; Part V, March, 1939; and Part VI, December, 1944.

I may at this point state that I have made extensive research, during many years past, for the purpose of tracing all the descendants of Dr. Walter Bayley (or Baily) himself, as also of his four brothers and his sister.

<sup>1</sup>For this date see my Article mentioned above on p. 2, note 2.

<sup>2</sup>In point of fact her death, when it actually occurred in September 1560, was entirely accidental. See E. M. Tenison's unique history of *Elizabethan England*, Vol. I, 1933, pp. 241-245.



The results of such researches I have set forth in a narrative history entitled: 'Dr. Walter Baily (or Bayley), Physician to Queen Elizabeth: His Parentage, Relatives and Descendants'—together with an Index-Chart giving the page in that history whereon each is first dealt with—and I hope to publish this, following upon the publication of the present work.

In that history—as well as elsewhere—I have shewn that the above-mentioned William Bayley of Ducklington, co. Oxon., who was born in 1662, became a Demy of Magdalen College, Oxford, died in 1716 and was buried at Ducklington aforesaid on 12/5/1716—great great grandson of Dr. Walter Bayley (or Baily)—was at the date of his death the representative heir-male of that line.

This William Bayley, so far as I am aware, had but one child, a daughter Anne, baptized at Ducklington in 1699. But, in any case, the Baily Family of Thatcham could not have been descended from him, as the first assured member of the latter family, namely Richard Baily of Thatcham, who married thrice and whose first marriage took place at Thatcham on 13/10/1701, cannot have been born much later than about 1675.

True, that this William Bayley himself had a younger brother Richard Bayley, who was baptized at Ducklington in 1664;—but this Richard Bayley died on 2/1/1682/3, at the age of about 18, and was buried at Ducklington two days later.

We are thus thrown back to an earlier generation amongst the descendants of Dr. Walter Bayley (or Baily). We are thrown back indeed, in my opinion, to two of his grandsons—i.e. two of the five sons of his elder son of William Bayley (circa 1556/7-1613) of Ducklington aforesaid, sometime, like his father before him, a Fellow of New College, Oxford.

These two are as follows:—

- (1) William Bayley, born in or about 1603, who was living on 7/7/1649 and (jointly proving the Will of his brother John Bayley at Westminster, in the P.C.C.) on 19/10/1654, and:—
- (2) Thomas Bayley, born in or about 1605, who was living (under 21 and a legatee of his paternal uncle Walter Bayley) on 24/2/1618/19, and on 7/7/1649 and (jointly proving such Will of his brother John Bayley) on 19/10/1654.

I have, as yet, been unable to establish what became of either of these two brothers, William and Thomas, and yet I hold the view that, if the Baily Family of Thatcham descended from Dr. Walter Bayley (or Baily), it is through one or other of these two that such descent must be traced.

Indeed, it is not impossible that a Burial which I found in the Parish Register of Thatcham itself may prove to be of assistance. Their said brother John Bayley was born in or about 1607. He was a Fellow of

New College, Oxford, from 1627 to 1649, in which last-mentioned year he was expelled by the Parliamentary Visitors for non-appearance. Of him we read in Joseph Foster's *Alumni Oxonienses* that he died 'in 1653 (see Foster's *Index Ecclesiasticus* and Burrows)'. But no writer has ever recorded his place of burial.

I need hardly remind my readers that the year '1653' of those times ran from what, in modern reckoning, would be 25/3/1653 to 24/3/1654, so that his death may have taken place at any time within that period.

It is clear from his said Will, undated and proved as aforesaid on 19/10/1654—wherein he described himself as 'of Ducklington, co. Oxon., gentleman'—that, whether or not he ever married, he left no issue; and consequently he cannot himself have been the ancestor of the Baily Family of Thatcham.

Nevertheless, it is a significant fact that in the Burial Register of Thatcham, under date 7/1/1653/4, there occurs the entry of burial of one 'John Bayly'.

If the person so there buried is the same person as such Testator, an inference may well arise that he or one of his said brothers, William and Thomas, had already then acquired property at Thatcham.

Be it noted, further, that I have long since established a *great-nephew* of Dr. Walter Bayley (or Baily) in Newbury, which is only two miles from Thatcham.

This was Dr. Thomas Bayley, M.D. and member of Hart Hall and Magdalen Hall, Oxford, who was baptized at Bath Abbey, co. Somerset, on 7/4/1612, practised medicine at Newbury, and there died, a bachelor, 'in the prime of his years' in the latter half of 1643. He was the second son (the eldest son of the second marriage) of Dr. Ralph Bayley, baptized (*per* the Records of New College, Oxford) at Marnhull, co. Dorset, on 3/6/1568, M.D. and Fellow of New College, Oxford, who had an eminent medical practice at Bath aforesaid, and who, dying in 1645, was buried at Widcombe, near Bath, on 16/11/1645. This Dr. Ralph Bayley was a nephew of Dr. Walter Baily (or Bayley), being probably a son of the latter's brother 'Raffe' Bayley.

The fact that a great-nephew of Dr. Walter Baily (or Bayley) thus went to reside at Newbury may, not inconceivably, have led to one or more of his second cousins in the Bayley line following suit and thereafter establishing—one or other of them—a home in nearby Thatcham.

For it may well be the case that the said William and/or Thomas and/or John had visited such Dr. Thomas Bayley at Newbury and that one or other of them had then decided on the acquisition of property in such neighbouring village of Thatcham and thereafter there settled, either the said William or the said Thomas becoming the actual Founder of the Baily Family of Thatcham.



That was as high as I could put the matter until 1947, when I happened to learn of a most interesting work written as long ago as 1676 and published in 1677; a work which, as will presently be seen, provides valuable evidence in support of the tradition already mentioned.

I incorporated this evidence in my recent article, entitled 'The Bayley Family of Dorset, Somerset, Oxon. and Berks.', published in *Notes and Queries for Somerset and Dorset*, Vol. 25, Part 234, September, 1947, pages 41-49, and thence republished as an independent Pamphlet (Sherborne, co. Dorset: Sawtells of Sherborne Ltd.) in December, 1947. I cannot do better than repeat here that part of it which is here material. It runs as follows:—



## PART II

*A Valuable Link*

Walter Bayley (c. 1610 or 1611-1672), the only son of the first marriage of the above-mentioned Dr. Ralph Bayley of Bath (1568-1645), was the 'intimate friend and acquaintance' of Thomas Guidot, M.B. London, who wrote '*The Lives and Character of the Physicians of Bathe, from the year 1598 to this present year 1676*' which was printed for one Henry Brome in the following year, 1677. The words which I have quoted are Thomas Guidot's own, occurring in his narrative, entitled '7, Dr. Ralph Bayly';—a narrative by no means confined to the latter, for it not only gives an admirable account of Dr. Ralph Bayley himself, but includes also equally admirable accounts concerning his elder son the said Walter Bayley (c. 1610 or 1611-1672) and concerning his second son the said Dr. Thomas Bayley of Newbury (*circa* 1612-1643) respectively.

Of this narrative Miss Elsie A. Russ, Deputy Librarian of the Victorian Art Gallery and Municipal Libraries, Bath, has most kindly sent me a complete copy.

The curious thing about the narrative is that the writer states that the said Dr. Ralph Bayley of Bath (1568-1645) 'was born in Berkshire, descended of a good Family in that County, whose Coat-Armour is, In a field Gules, three Martlets Or, a Chief Vairy Argent and Azure'.

Such, indeed, was the Coat-Armour of Dr. Walter Baily or Bayley, the Physician to Queen Elizabeth. The grant was apparently made after his death, for it bears date 22/4/1594, and I have already, at the outset of this article, set forth that Coat of Arms as also the Crest then granted. Such grant was made by W. Dethick, Garter King-of-Arms; and it will be found in Stowe MS. 676 fo. 109;—and a copy of such grant will be found in 'MS., Queen's College, Oxford, 137 (old numeration H. 36)' now preserved in the Bodleian Library, Oxford.

There is nothing to show that such grant was to be for the benefit of anyone save Dr. Walter Baily or Bayley himself and his own descendants.

What descendants, then, of Dr. Walter Baily or Bayley, were residing in Berkshire? The above-mentioned Dr. Thomas Bayley of Newbury, co. Berks. (c. 1612-1643) died unmarried as aforesaid, and moreover had been dead for thirty-three years by 1676 when Thomas Guidot was writing his narrative. Further, he was not descended from Dr. Walter Baily or Bayley, and was not entitled to the Coat of Arms in question. I cannot think that Thomas Guidot was misleading himself by the remembrance of such Dr. Thomas Bayley as a medical practitioner at Newbury, when he wrote that the latter's father, Dr. Ralph Bayley of Bath 'was born in Berkshire'; a statement shewn to have been incorrect by the record at New College, Oxford, which I have already cited.

There was, however, the Family of Baily of Thatcham, co. Berks.,—distant but two miles from Newbury—which is stated to have bought their estate at Thatcham during the reign of King Charles II, and which bore those very Armorial Bearings including such Crest, and has always claimed descent from Dr. Walter Baily or Bayley, as already intimated.

As Thomas Guidot regarded Walter Bayley (c. 1610 or 1611-1672) as his 'intimate friend and acquaintance', is it not probable that he also knew such Walter Bayley's relatives? And if the latter included the Family of Baily of Thatcham, may he not have known and become acquainted intimately or otherwise with them and thence misled himself into thinking—and therefore writing—that Dr. Ralph Bayley of Bath (1568-1645) 'was born in Berkshire and was descended of a good Family in that County', bearing the Coat-Armour above set forth?

That the Family of Baily of Thatcham was 'a good Family' would have been obvious to him if he knew them to be the descendants of Dr. Walter Baily or Bayley (c. 1529-1591-2), the Physician to Queen Elizabeth.

I cannot help thinking that Thomas Guidot—thus writing in 1676—has greatly assisted towards the substantiation of that Family's claim to such descent. Any further assistance to that end would be most welcome.

I will only add that in 1941 I recorded the Pedigree of that Family—so far as I then could definitely prove it—at the College of Arms (*Official Reference*:—'Norfolk, vol. xxxviii, page 121')<sup>1</sup> and that in the previous year, 1940, a Quartering for Baily—a Quartering in reminiscence of the Coat-of-Arms granted to the said Dr. Walter Baily or Bayley as afore-said—was granted in respect of that Family, in the person of my then late mother, of Generation VI below, namely:—Gules, a Chevron Argent between three Martlets Or, a chief vair Argent and Azure (*Official Reference*:—'Grants cvi, 173').

<sup>1</sup>See further, now, concerning this Pedigree, below, pp. 281-283.



## PART III

*Armorial Bearings of the Baily Family*

Under Dr. John Baily (1772-1857), of Generation IV below, it will be seen that he always bore the same Armorial Bearings as those of Dr. Walter Baily or Bayley (c. 1529-1591/2), the Physician to Queen Elizabeth, which I have already set forth above in Part I, but which for reasons which will appear at the close of the present Part III, it may be convenient here to repeat, namely:—

‘ARMS: Gules, Three Martlets Or, a chief vair Argent and Azure: and for CREST: A Fleur-de-Lys quarterly Or and Azure’.

I am not certain, from still extant seals, whether such Dr. John Baily actually quartered the fleur-de-lys; but that seems a very immaterial point.

The only members of the Family to bear anything different were two of his younger brothers, both hereinafter to be found in such Generation IV, namely Francis Baily (1774-1844), the Astronomer, and Arthur Baily (1787-1858), the latter chiefly—as I shall shew under his name—inspired thereto by the former. These two adopted the Armorial Bearings of the Family of Baillie of Lamington, co. Lanark, namely:—‘ARMS: Azure, Nine Stars, three, three, two, and one; and for CREST: A Boar’s Head coupé. Motto: “Quid Clarius Astris”.’

It seems to me perfectly obvious that the singular appropriateness to an Astronomer of such latter Coat of Arms and such Motto was the sole inducing cause for the adoption of such Armorial Bearings by such Francis Baily, followed therein by such Arthur Baily.

The College of Arms seems clearly to have shared my view. For when in 1940—as already mentioned in Part II, and as shewn again under my late mother Marilla *née* Baily (1838-1922) of Generation VI below—my elder and only surviving brother (of Generation VII below), in the absence of definite proof of the Family’s above-mentioned traditional descent from the said Dr. Walter Baily or Bayley, sought a quartering in her regard for ‘Baily’, the grant which was made was of a quartering as closely reminiscent as possible of the Arms granted some three and a half centuries ago for Dr. Walter Baily or Bayley and his descendants, such grant of 1940 being:—

‘ARMS: Gules, a Chevron Argent, between three Martlets Or, a chief vair Argent and Azure.’ (*Official Reference*: ‘Grants cvi, 173’.)





## PART IV

*The Baily Vault in Thatcham Church*

On the floor of Thatcham Church, over a Vault under the West End of the Nave of the church, lies a flagstone whereon, in quiet simplicity, is inscribed the single word 'BAILY'.

From what follows it will be seen that this Vault was constructed before 27/12/1762 and probably in 1761. It was clearly constructed at the behest of John Baily (1706/1776) of Generation II below, and it is very likely that it was then constructed for the burial of Mrs. Elizabeth Baily, his wife, who was buried at Thatcham on 15/4/1761.

With regard to this Vault it is of interest to enquire how many of the Baily Family lie there and to identify them all if possible.

Consulting my records, I find that in June, 1897, my mother told me that 'There are 21 members of the Baily side of the Family buried at Thatcham' and that on 30/7/1898 she told me that 'Our Baily's buried at Thatcham are all (to the number of 21) buried in the' said 'Vault in the Church'.

Such is the number which has thus come down to me; but I am inclined to think that, though 21 persons were buried in such Vault, only 18 were members of the Baily Family, the other three being friends of the Baily Family bearing the surname of Bedford.

That 21 is the correct number of persons therein buried is clear from a statement made to me at some time by my mother that:—when she and my father went to visit Thatcham in 1876 and were standing with their guide over the Baily Vault in the Church, the latter said to them:—'We are now standing over 21 lead coffins'.

In my opinion, as just stated, only 18 of these 21 were members of the Baily Family.

The identity of the other three is clearly indicated by what now follows:—

John Bedford of St. Andrew's Parish, London, in his Will, dated 17/4/1769 and proved 27/5/1769, says:—'I desire to be buried in the Vault of Thatcham Church near my late dear wife and mother, my friend Mr. Bailie' (*sic*) 'having consented thereto'.

His mother was clearly Mrs. Temperance Bedford who was buried at Thatcham on 27/12/1762, aged 88 (and born therefore *circa* 1674).

His wife was Mrs. Anne Bedford who died on 3/4/1763, aged 60 (and born therefore *circa* 1703) and was buried at Thatcham on 9/4/1763.

He himself died on 19/5/1769 aged 54 (and born therefore *circa* 1715) and was buried at Thatcham on 27/5/1769.

They were obviously—all three—buried in such Baily Vault as very close friends of the Baily Family. (I had not felt quite certain as to the first-named—i.e., the said Mrs. Temperance Bedford—but I find a letter amongst my records shewing clearly that she was buried therein).

In passing, let me quote a passage from a letter written by the Rev. W. P. Baily (of Generation V below) to his brother L. R. Baily (of Generation V below) dated 'Friday, 19 June' (no year given, but apparently, from internal evidence, written whilst the Restoration of the Church, begun in 1857, was in progress), whereof I have a copy, and wherein, in reference to such Vault, he speaks of :—'John Baily our great grandfather' who 'died 3/7/1776 aged 69' (i.e. John Baily of Generation II below) and 'whose coffin lies under my' (i.e., 'our') 'father's' (i.e., Dr. John Baily of Generation IV below).

From what appears to be an appendix to such letter it would seem that, by the date when it was written, the following persons had been buried in such Vault:—

#### A.—BEDFORD

- (1)—Mrs. Temperance Bedford, died 27/12/1762, aged 88.
- (2)—Ann Bedford, died 3/4/1763, aged 60 years.
- (3)—John Bedford, died 19/5/1769.<sup>1</sup>

#### B.—BAILY (including BUTLER)

	Generation
(4)—Francis Baily, died 7/4/1775, aged 33 years	III
(5)—Mr. John Baily, died 3/7/1776, aged 69 years	II
(6)—William Baily, son, aged 18 months, 1777 <sup>2</sup>	IV
(7)—Harriet Baily, died 24/9/1784, aged 3 weeks	IV
(8)—Mr. John Baily, died 8/1/1802, aged 61 years	III
(9)—Sally Head Baily, daughter of Richard and Sarah of Newbury, died 25/3/1808, aged 31 years	IV
(10)—Mrs. Hannah Baily, died 14/1/1809, aged 68 years	III
(11)—John Baily, son of John and Hannah Baily, died 30/3/1816	IV
(12)—Emma, wife of Arthur Baily, died 29/3/1819, aged 30 years	IV
(13)—Mrs. Sarah Baily, died 14/6/1823, aged 77 years	III

<sup>1</sup>In a note to a Baily Chart drawn up by L. R. Baily (of Generation V below) it is stated that 'there is a record in the Newbury' (*sic*: but error for Thatcham) 'Parish Register 27/5/1769 that John Bedford, Esq<sup>re</sup>., from London, was interred in the vault belonging to Mr. Baily's family'.

<sup>2</sup>In a note made by the Rev. W. P. Baily (of Generation V below) this child is described as 'William, son of John'. So he was; but not of the John Baily who died in 1776, as stated in the Baily Chart mentioned in the preceding note. He was a son of the John Baily who died in 1802. See below, p. 64.



- (14)—The Hon. Lady Butler, died 4/12/1840, aged 24  
[sic: but error for 23] years V
- (15)—Arthur Francis Butler, son of the Hon. Sir Edward and  
Lady Butler. Born 29/11/1840. Died 7/1/1841 VI
- (16)—Francis Baily, F.R.S., President of the Royal Astronomical  
Society, died 30/8/1844, aged 71 [sic: but error for 70]  
years IV

Other members of the Baily Family buried in the Baily Vault after Francis Baily the Astronomer were:—

- |   | Generation |
|---|------------|
| (17)—His brother Dr. John Baily, who died 26/3/1857   | IV         |
| (18)—His brother Arthur Baily, buried 13/7/1858   | IV         |
| (19)—His sister, Elizabeth Coxe Baily, who died 6/9/1859  | IV         |
| (20)—His sister-in-law (the wife of the said Dr. John Baily)<br>Mrs. Ann Baily, who died 24/10/1860 | IV         |

After the burial of this last the Vault was finally closed in perpetuity. It should have been closed earlier, but special permission was granted by the authorities that it should remain unclosed during the lifetime of the said Mrs. Ann Baily, so that she might be buried therein.

I have now accounted for 20 persons in all; but this still leaves us without knowledge of the identity of the remaining one of the 21 persons buried in such vault. Who was he or she?

That person would seem to be one or the other of the two following, namely:—

- |   | Generation |
|---|------------|
| (a) Mrs. Elizabeth Baily, who was buried at Thatcham on<br>15/4/1761, wife of the above No. (5) | II         |
| (b) Richard Baily, who died on 3/10/1814, aged 70,<br>husband of the above No. (13)             | III        |

I have in old days heard it suggested that on the death of the above No. (15), the coffin of his mother, the above No. (14) was opened and that he was buried therein with her.

If that be the case, the 21 lead coffins would all be accounted for, with the inclusion of both the said Mrs. Elizabeth Baily, wife of the above No. (5), and the said Richard Baily, husband of the above No. (13).

In leaving the Vault, I should like here to state that the following members of the Baily Family, who died before its construction in 1761 were buried in Thatcham Churchyard:—

#### *In Generation I*

The three wives of Richard Baily of Thatcham (c. 1675-1753), namely:—

- (1) Mrs. Elizabeth Baily his first wife, there buried 13/1/1702/3;
- (2) Mrs. Elizabeth Baily his second wife, there buried 17/1/1729/30;
- (3) Mrs. Sarah Baily his third wife, there buried 11/8/1753; and:  
The said Richard Baily himself was there buried 20/8/1753.

*In Generation II*

William Baily, born 1709/10, there buried 6/5/1710

Elizabeth *née* Baily, born 1714, there buried 6/5/1732

Francis Baily, born 1711, there buried 7/4/1741

Mrs. Ann Baily, widow of the preceding, there buried 20/5/1746

*In Generation III*

Mary *née* Baily, born 1746, there buried 5/5/1747.

I do not know when or where Elizabeth *née* Baily, baptized at Thatcham on 15/12/1738 and who apparently died before 3/7/1776 (of Generation III), died or was buried.

I may observe, before passing on, that, even after the construction of the Vault, Mrs. Bridget Wright (the only child of the first marriage of Richard Baily of Generation I), though buried at Thatcham on 16/5/1765, was apparently not buried in such Vault.



## PART V

*The Baily Memorials in Thatcham Church*

Before the Restoration of Thatcham Church in 1857, the walls of the church displayed many memorials, several of which were memorials of the Baily Family.

A picture of the interior of the church in 1857—prior to the Restoration—will be found in *Thatcham and its Parish Church* by my late friend Mr. G. J. Fyfield of Thatcham, published in 1937, to which, at his request, I contributed a brief biography of Francis Baily the Astronomer (1774-1844), of Generation IV below.

Most of such memorials were removed upon such Restoration into the Belfry Tower of the church, where they may still be seen with every facility.

Such Baily memorials as now are there were all renovated in August, 1937, in response to my suggestion, at the expense of my first cousins, Professor Francis Gibson Baily and his brother Walter Harold Baily, of Generation VII below.

Unhappily—as I gather from the above-mentioned letter of ‘Friday 19 June’, *circa* 1857, from The Rev. W. P. Baily (of Generation V below), to his brother L. R. Baily (of Generation V below)—two Baily Hatchments on the wall of the church were taken down and nowhere replaced. From the point of view of what were this Baily Family’s rightful Armorial Bearings—dealt with elsewhere herein—this is singularly unfortunate.

The memorials in the Belfry Tower are as follows:—

- 1.—‘In Memory of *John Baily* who departed this life Jan<sup>y</sup>. 8th, 1802, aged 61 years /also of/ *Hannah* his wife who departed this life Jan<sup>y</sup>. 14th, 1809, aged 68 years’.
- 2.—‘In Memory of *John*, son of John and Hannah Baily, who died March 30th, 1816, aged 44 years’.
- 3.—‘In Memory of *Richard Baily*, Esqr. of Newbury, who died Oct. 3rd, 1814, aged 70 years/ Also of *Sarah Baily* wife of the above Richard Baily who died June 14th, 1823, aged 77 years’.
- 4.—The Memorial to *Francis Baily*, who was born April 28th, 1774, and died August 30th, 1844, which will be found later under his name in Generation IV.
- 5.—‘In Memory of *Sally Head Baily*, Daughter of Richard and Sarah Baily of Newbury, who died March 25th, 1808, aged 31 years’.

- 6.—‘In Memory of *Henry Baily* who died in August, 1820, aged 40 years<sup>1</sup> /and of/ *Elizabeth Coxe Baily* who died September 6th, 1859, aged 77 years/ Both children of Richard and Sarah Baily, formerly of Newbury, Berks.

There is also a Memorial in Brass over the porch of the West Door, bearing the following inscription:—

- 7.—‘To the Glory of God and in memory of *John Baily*, son of Richard and Sarah Baily, who died 26th March, 1857, aged 85 years; and of/ *Ann* his wife, daughter of William and Ann Richardson, resting at St. Michael’s Cornhill, London, who died 24th October, 1860, aged 82 years’.

On the extreme left of this Brass is a heraldic Fleur-de-Lys, and on the extreme right its prototype an Iris: a matter of some significance in connection with the Armorial Bearings of this family, as will later be seen under this John (i.e. Dr. John) Baily in Generation IV.

This Brass was erected in 1895 by Miss Ann Louisa Baily, the Centenarian (1817-1917), eighth of the nine children of the said Dr. John Baily and Ann *née* Richardson his wife.

<sup>1</sup>The said Henry Baily, though thus recorded in this Memorial, was not buried at Thatcham. He was buried in Ireland, as will later be seen under his name in Generation IV.





Gladys *née* Baily, 1718-1783

Mrs. John North

Page 46





## PART VI

*Baily Property in Thatcham*

The original Residence of the Baily Family in Thatcham is a still existing house, known as 'The Poplars', which in September, 1917, when I first went over it, was in the occupation of Mr. T. Martin, a Surgeon. I noticed particularly its impressive old beam across the drawing-room ceiling: doubtless untouched since its early occupation by the Baily Family.

In May, 1928, this house had become the property of Mr. Arthur Brown, J.P., of Wetherdene, Park Lane, Thatcham, and in September, 1937, it was in the occupation of Mr. Peter Warwick Ransome, a Surgeon.

In June, 1936, I was provided by the already mentioned Mr. G. J. Fyfield, Organist of Thatcham and Author of *Thatcham and its Parish Church*, published in 1937, a very able antiquarian, with the following note concerning the appearance of the name Baily or Bailey in the Deeds of 'The Poplars', kindly supplied to him for my purposes by Mr. T. H. Brown of 'Fairholme', Thatcham, brother of the said Mr. Arthur Brown, then deceased:—

(1)—21 and 22/2/1817:—Indenture of Lease and Release respectively of these dates, the Release made between 'Richard Tull and Benjamin Bailey (*sic*)—i.e., Benjamin Baily of Generation IV below page 64 'of the first part, John Basnett of the 2nd part, the said Benjamin Baily and Peter Henwood and Elizabeth his wife (late Elizabeth Baily, Spinster)', of Generation IV below, p. 64, 'of the 2nd part, Richard Stroud of the 3rd part and John Blay of the 4th part'.

(*Note.*—A 'John Blay' was one of the witnesses to the Will of Mrs. 'Hannah Baily of Thatcham, co. Berks., Widow'—see Generation III below, p. 54—dated 23/11/1808 and proved in P.C.C. on 2/5/1809).

(*Further Note.*—Richard Stroud of Thatcham, by his Will dated 22/8/1838, devised all freehold in Thatcham which he had purchased from the Trustees of the then late Mr. John Baily).

(2)—22/2/1817:—Indenture of this date between 'Francis Baily'—of Generation IV below, p. 69—'of the 1st part, John Basnett' (query Barrett) 'of the 2nd part, the said Benjamin Baily' (*sic*) 'of the 3rd part, the said Richard Tull and the said Benjamin Baily' (*sic*) 'of the 4th part, the said Benjamin Baily' (*sic*) 'and Peter Henwood and Elizabeth his wife of the 5th part, the said Richard Stroud of the 6th part, and William Northway of the 7th part'.

Other property, besides, was held by the Baily Family in Thatcham, including—oddly enough—three houses which later became the property of Mr. Fyfield himself.

These three houses, adjoining each other and numbered respectively 8, 10, and 12 in what is now called High Street, Thatcham (formerly called Chip Street, then Cheap Street—Chip and Cheap of course meaning market—then Crown Street, then West Street, and thereafter in or about 1886 renamed High Street) were sold out of the Family in 1809 and, having on 11/8/1925 become the property of Mr. Fyfield, I have been privileged to see all his deeds and documents concerning them, carrying these houses back to 1725. Incidentally, they were of additional interest in shewing the signature of the surname in its five occurrences (one in 1730 and the other four in 1809) as 'Baily', so spelt. Moreover, in none of such documents was there any such nomenclature as Baily alias Clark or *vice versa*, to which reference will hereinafter be made in connection with entries in the Parish Registers of Thatcham.

Incidentally, it is also of interest to state that, when the roof of these houses was being repaired in May, 1936, the builder found the following words scratched on a lead gutter, namely:—'H. P. Plumber laid this Gutter 1738'.

On a visit to Mr. Fyfield at the close of August, 1936, I went through his seventeen deeds and documents, commencing in 1725, and shewing his title to these three houses. The first nine were those of interest to me, the later deeds being concerned with the devolution of the property after the close of the Baily ownership thereof. So I here confine myself to those nine, and I will briefly state what they shew:—

I—1725. This first one is a Mortgage of property by Valentine Hore of Thatcham, co. Berks., Clothier, and Mary his wife to Nathanael Hornblow of Thatcham aforesaid, Blacksmith, for £50, dated 21/12/1725. Endorsed upon this Mortgage I found as follows:—

1725—'21/12/1725, Mr. Hore's mortgage to Mr. Hornblow for £50 and interest'.

1731—'Recd. June the 9th, 1731, of Richard Baily £12 10s. od. in full for five years Intres due on their mortgage the 21 of December last past by me'. Signed 'Elizabeth Hornblow'.

II—1725. This second is a Bond of Valentine Hore of Thatcham, co. Berks., Clothier, to Nathanael Hornblow of Thatcham, dated 21/12/1725, to pay money and perform covenants. Endorsed upon this Bond I found (*inter alia*) as follows:—

1731—'Recd. June the 9th, 1731, of Richard Baily £12 10s. od. being in full for five years Intress due the 21st of December last Past'. Signed 'Elizabeth Hornblow'.

1737—'May 2, 1737, Recd. of Mr. Bayly £8 15s. od. for three years and a half Interest due ye 25th day of December last past by me'. Signed 'Walter Longden'.



1740/1—'March 4, 1740/1 Recd. of Mrs.' (*sic*) 'Bayly £10 for four years interest due the 25th day of December last past by me'. Signed 'Walter Longden'.

III—1730. This third is a Lease for one year of a messuage and lands in Thatcham by Valentine Hore of Thatcham, co. Berks., Clothier, to 'Richard Baily of Thatcham aforesaid Timber Merchant', dated 28/9/1730.

IV—1730. This fourth is called 'Articles' for the conveyance of a messuage by Valentine Hore of Thatcham, co. Berks., Clothier, to 'Richard Baily of the same place Timber Merchant' for £110, dated 29/9/1730. Signed and sealed by 'Val. Hore' and 'Richd. Baily'.

V—1730. This fifth is a Release of a messuage and lands in Thatcham by Valentine Hore to 'Richard Baily', dated 29/9/1730. Signed and sealed by 'Val. Hore'.

Let me pause here—as the next documents come after an intervening break of 79 years—and anticipate what will appear later by stating that the said Richard Baily of Thatcham, Timber Merchant, died in August, 1753. He will be found hereinafter as Generation I. His second son was John Baily of Thatcham, Timber Merchant, who died on 3/7/1776. He will be found hereinafter under Generation II. This John Baily married Elizabeth *née* —, and their eldest son was John Baily of Thatcham, Timber Merchant, who will be found hereinafter under Generation III. This latter John Baily in 1771 married Hannah *née* Dibley and died on 8/1/1802, his said wife surviving him until 14/1/1809. Their eldest son was John Baily of Thatcham, who will be found hereinafter under Generation IV and who died on 30/3/1816; whilst their youngest son was Benjamin Baily, Solicitor, who will likewise be found hereinafter under Generation IV and who died on 25/4/1854. The only other point to mention here, in passing, is that the second surviving son of the said John and Elizabeth Baily was Richard Baily of Thatcham and later of Newbury, the Banker, who will be found hereinafter under Generation III.

VI—1809. This sixth document is endorsed:—'1809. Abstract of Mr. Jno. Baily's Title to a messuage garden and Premises in Chip Street Thatcham sold to Mr. Bew', and, at the foot thereof, 'Carpenter and Baily, Basinghall Street', such firm being this John Baily's Solicitors, and the Baily in such firm being this John Baily's brother, the above-mentioned Benjamin Baily.

From this document I extract the following passages:—

'Abstract of the Title of John Baily to a Freehold Messuage Garden and Premises on the South side of Chip Street, Thatcham, sold by him to Mr. Richard Bew'.



'28 and 29 September, 1730. Indentures of Lease and Release: The Release being made between Valentine Hore of Thatcham, co. Berks., Clothier, of the one part, and Richard Baily of Thatcham aforesaid Timber Merchant, of the other part'.

'1 Aug. 1753. The said Richard Baily by his Will attested by three witnesses gave and devised unto his son John Baily and his Heirs' etc.

'13 June, 1775, the said John Baily by his Will gave and devised all and singular his real estate in the Parish of Thatcham unto his son John Baily his Heirs and Assigns for ever charged with the payment of 400 guineas thereout unto his (the Testator's) son Richard Baily' etc.

'18 June, 1799. The said John Baily the son by his Will...Devised unto his wife Hannah Baily...All that Freehold Messuage or Tenement and garden and outhouses situate at the South side of Chip Street Thatcham then in the occupation of Richard Bew being part of the hereditaments comprised in the said Abstracted Indenture of 29/9/1730 And also another Messuage Garden and Premises'—here there is an interlineation, namely: 'then two Messuages situated in Road Street, Thatcham'—'aforesaid then in the occupation of Thomas Goddard and ——— Young being the said premises comprised in the said Abstracted Indenture of 3 and 4 June 1799'. (*Note*:—This last-mentioned Indenture I did not see.)

'And as to the said premises after the decease of his said wife and the determination of her estate therein the said Testator devised the same unto his son John Baily and his Heirs for ever'.

VII—1809. This seventh document is endorsed:—'Dated 2/10/1809: Attested Copy Receipt,' etc., and runs as follows:—

'I the undersigned Rd. Baily of Newbury in the County of Berks., Banker, do hereby admit and acknowledge to have had and received from my late Brother John Baily deceased the sum of 400 guineas, which was given to me by our late Father's Will and charged upon all his real Estate in the Parish of Thatcham',... Signed (*per* such copy) 'R. Baily'.

VIII—1809. This eighth document is endorsed:—'Dated 10/10/1809: Mr. John Baily to Mr. John Blay: Lease for a Year'. The interesting part of this is its description of such John Baily, who is therein described as follows:—

'John Baily of Colthrop'—i.e., doubtless the Colthrop Farm hereinafter mentioned in connection with his father John Baily under Generation III—'in the parish of Thatcham in the County of Berks., Gentleman, Eldest Son and Heir at Law and also devisee named in the last Will and Testament' (dated 18/6/1799) 'of John Baily late of Thatcham aforesaid Timber Merchant deceased who was eldest son and heir at law and also Devisee named in the last Will and Testament' (dated 13/6/1775) 'of John Baily heretofore of Thatcham aforesaid Timber Merchant deceased

who was the only surviving son'—*sic*: but inaccurate—'and heir at law and also devisee named in the last Will and Testament' (dated 1/8/1753) 'of Richard Baily formerly of Thatcham aforesaid Gentleman deceased'. This document is signed and sealed:—'John Baily'.

IX—1809. The ninth document is endorsed:—'Dated 11/10/1809: Mr. John Baily to Mr. Richard Bew and the Trustee: Conveyance'. In this document this John Baily is described exactly as in the said Seventh document, and the property being conveyed is described as follows:—'All that Messuage or Tenement and garden with the appurtenance situate standing and being on the south side of West or Chip Street in Thatcham aforesaid late in the occupation of the said Richard Bew and now of John Barfield having a messuage or tenement and garden belonging to the said John Baily party hereto lately sold to John Withers on the West side thereof', etc. There is a schedule to this Conveyance containing (*inter alia*) as follows:—

'28/5/1799. Indenture of Assignment between John Aldridge of 'Lincoln's Inn co. Middlesex gentleman of the first part, the said Mary Newton of the second part, the said Richard Townsend of the third part and Benjamin Baily of Thatcham Berks Gentleman of the fourth part'.

'3 and 4/6/1799. Indentures of Lease and Release: the Release made between the said Richard Townsend of the first part John Baily of Thatcham in the said County of Berks Gentleman of the second part, the said Benjamin Baily of the third part and Richard Baily of Newbury aforesaid Banker of the fourth part'.

'2/10/1809. Discharge by Richard Baily for 400 Guineas legacy charged by the Will of John Baily deceased upon the said herein first described Messuage or Tenement garden and premises with other Hereditaments'. (See p. 20 above.)

The above-mentioned Conveyance of 11/10/1809 was signed and sealed by 'John Baily, Richard Bew, John Blay' and 'Benj. Baily'.

And on the back is a receipt:—'Received the day and year first within written of and from the within named Richard Bew the sum of £800 being the consideration money within mentioned to be paid by him to me'; and this is signed 'John Baily'.

I should only here wish to add that on a later visit to Mr. Fyfield (in September, 1937) I took tracings of the signatures 'Richs Baily' in the 4th document, 'John Baily' in the 8th and 9th documents, and 'Benj. Baily' in the 9th.

I have yet one further reference to make concerning property in Thatcham belonging to the Baily Family. For—to quote from a letter written to me by Mr. Fyfield in May, 1936—'About the year 1803 a certain House and Premises (situate in the Parish of Thatcham) the property of Mrs. Hannah Baily and in the possession of Mr. John



Barfield was set apart for religious worship for the use of dissenters from the Church of England'. In a further letter, of the following month, Mr. Fyfield recorded the result of a then recent conversation with Mr. T. H. Brown, already above referred to, and quoted the latter as saying: 'I believe the meeting room of the Congregational Church was at a house in High Street', which, as I have already shewn, bore successively the names of Chip Street, Cheap Street, Crown Street, and West Street, and was finally in or about 1886, renamed High Street.

Concerning both the meeting-room and the chapel, I may refer my readers to *Thatcham, Berks., and its Manors*, by Samuel Barfield, edited and arranged for publication by James Parker, M.A., F.S.A., Two Volumes, 1901, Vol I, pp. 164 and 234-236, Vol. II, Appendix lvi. At such first reference it will be seen that the meeting-room is stated to have been 'at the house of Mrs. Hannah Baily' herself.

Likewise, in *The History of the Family of Higgs of Thatcham, etc.*—according to notes therefrom kindly sent to me by Hugh S. Pocock, whom I shall be mentioning again later—it is stated that Mrs. John Baily's 'home' was used for independent meetings in 1803.

The 'Mrs. Hannah Baily' thus referred to was, of course, Hannah *née* Dibley, the widow of John Baily of Thatcham, of Generation III below. He had died on 8/1/1802, and she, surviving him, died on 4/1/1809.

I have further, a note that Mr. John Barfield himself 'conveyed a plot of land 70 ft. by 40 ft. to Trustees for the erection of a Chapel: this Chapel adjoins "The Priory" in Thatcham';—and it will be seen later in a note (under John Baily of Thatcham, of Generation III) that the date of foundation of this Congregational Church was 1804 and that by 1859 this Chapel had become known as 'Church Lane Chapel'.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>1</sup>For the conveyance referred to in the text, see Samuel Barfield, *op. cit.*, Vol. I, pp. 234-236, where it is further shewn that in 1821 provision was made for the endowment of the Minister.

Dealing with the Church or Chapel itself, I quote the following from *Berkshire Notes and Queries*, Vol. I, Part 1, July, 1890, under the heading 'Berkshire Non-Parochial Registers; in the custody of the Registrar-General, from the Return of 1859', pp. 21 sqq.:—'Place: Thatcham, No. of Register Books deposited and description of entries therein, and period extending over: Baptisms 1807-1836; Burials 1819-1821'.



## PART VII

*Some Early Entries in the Registers of Thatcham*

Coming now to the Family itself and, in particular, to its association with Thatcham, I should like to premise what I have to say by recording—for what, if any, assistance they may give—certain extracts from the early Parish Registers of Thatcham.

There were people named Baily (however spelt) at Thatcham from as early as (*per* such Registers) 1567, but the only ones which seem possibly material to my purpose are the following:—

On 16/8/1634 one Richard Balye was baptized at Thatcham as son of Richard Balye.

On 7/1/1653/4 one John Bayly was buried at Thatcham.

On 1/10/1655 one Richard Bayly of Thatcham—very likely the same person as the Richard Balye so baptized at Thatcham on 16/8/1634 as aforesaid—was married at Thatcham (by bonds) to Katherine *née* Lews (query Lewis) of Thatcham.

On 19/5/1664 one Edith Bayley was married at Thatcham to William Redding.

On 25/10/1675 one Elianor Bayley was married at Thatcham to John Hornblow.

It may be convenient here to interpose—for what it may be worth—a note concerning *A Lost Administration*. In the Catalogue of the Prerogative Court of Canterbury (hereinafter called the P.C.C.) at Somerset House, I found an entry as follows, namely: '1662 Oct. Bayley, Richard, Berks, Admon'; i.e., Administration of the goods of Richard Bayley of Berks granted in the P.C.C. in October 1662. Alas! however, the Administration Book itself proved to be one of the only three of the P.C.C. Books which never reached Somerset House. There is no use, therefore, in speculating what such Administration might have disclosed and whether such Richard Bayley of Berks was a member of the Baily Family of Thatcham or not.



## PART VIII

*The Surname 'Baily'*

The family of Baily of Thatcham has—in all signatures which have come to my knowledge, including one of Richard Baily I (*circa* 1775-1853) of Thatcham, of date 29 September, 1730 (No. 4 above, on page 19)—spelt its surname as 'Baily'. He himself in his Will, dated 1 August, 1753—which, with a Codicil thereto dated 20 August, 1753 was proved in the P.C.C. on 11 December, 1753—described himself as 'Richard Baily of Thatcham in the County of Berks., Gentleman' and he signed that Will as 'Richd Baily' (and not Richard Bayly' as *per* the copy at Somerset House). The Family Vault in Thatcham Church bears the single and simple inscription 'BAILY', and in all the Family Monuments in that church the surname is spelt 'Baily'.

In the Thatcham Parish Registers, however, in the early period of the Family's residence at Thatcham, the surname finds itself spelt Bayly and Bayley, and, later on, Bailey. There is, of course, nothing to trouble about in that; for such a surname is open to a variety of spellings. So, too, was it in the case of the Family to which Dr. Walter Baily or Bayley, the Physician to Queen Elizabeth, belonged. Even in his own Will, though he gave his own surname therein as 'Baily' he used divers other spellings of the same surname.<sup>1</sup> That which puzzles me, however, in regard to the Baily Family of Thatcham is that in its early period there—save for the entry of the first marriage of the said Richard Baily I of Thatcham on 13 October, 1701, wherein his surname is given as 'Bayly'—the Family Surname nearly always appears in the Parish Registers in conjunction with an *alias*, namely: Clark or Clarke. Thus:

*A Curious 'Alias'*

The first wife of the said Richard Baily I of Thatcham—whose surname, as already shewn, was spelt Bayly in the entry of their marriage—was there buried in 1702/3 as wife of 'Richard Bayly, *alias* Clarke'.

<sup>1</sup>It may not be without interest in this connection to record that his already mentioned elder son and heir—William Baily or Bayley (*c.* 1556/7-1613) of Ducklington, co. Oxon., and himself also sometime a Fellow of New College, Oxford—in the already mentioned inscription, which he placed below his said father's full-length portrait in brass in the Ante-Chapel of that College in 1592, spelt his said father's surname in its opening line as 'Bailæus' and his own in its thirteenth line as 'Bailey'.

On the other hand, as I shewed under the heading 'Tempora Mutantur', etc.—mis-quoted by Robert Dudley, Earl of Leicester, in an inscription in a glass window of the Great Hall at Buxton—in the already cited issue of *Notes and Queries* for 28/8/1943, Dr. Walter Baily or Bayley, in his own singularly modest inscription on the same glass window wrote:—*'Hoc tantum scio quod nihil scio, Doctor Bayley'*.



In the baptism of their daughter, Bridget, on 8/12/1702, he is again so described.

In the entry of his second marriage, in 1703, he was described as 'Richard Clarke *alias* Bayly'.

In the baptisms of the first six of the seven children, Richard, John, William, Francis, Elizabeth, Gladys, and Benjamin, of such second marriage, his surname is given as follows: In 1704, as 'Clarke *alias* Bayley'; in 1706, as 'Clark *alias* Bayley'; in 1710 and 1711, as 'Bayly *alias* Clarke'; and in 1714, as 'Clarke *alias* Bayley'.

Only in the case of the baptism in 1725 of the seventh and youngest of such seven children of such second marriage do we find the father's surname given as 'Bayley' without any *alias*. Again: in 1729 his second wife was buried as 'wife of Richard Bayley'.

The *alias* nevertheless persisted in the Parish Registers to some slight extent even in the succeeding generation, where we find 'Clarke *alias* Bailey' in a baptism of 1741, and 'Clark *alias* Bailey' in a baptism of 1744; the former being that of Francis Baily (Administration in the P.C.C., 1817), and the latter being that of his younger brother Richard Baily III, of Thatcham and afterwards of Newbury, they being respectively the second and third sons of John Baily (1706-1776) of Thatcham, second son of the said Richard Baily I of Thatcham.

The third wife of the said Richard Baily I of Thatcham was there buried in 1753 as 'wife of Richard Bayly', and he himself was there buried a few days later as 'Richard Bayly'; by which date the *alias* seems altogether to have disappeared.

### *Its Possible Bearing on the Parentage of Richard Baily I of Thatcham*

But how did the *alias*—Clark or Clarke—ever arise? And can such *alias* help in any way towards the discovery of the parentage of such Richard Baily I of Thatcham? And may 'Gladys' as the Christian name of his third and youngest daughter provide any clue? I ask these questions in consequence of the following facts.

I have found that there was a John Clarke *alias* Bayley of Newbury, clothworker, who was buried at Newbury as 'John Clark *alias* Bayly' in May, 1679, and of whose goods Administration was granted to his widow Gladice in Arch. Berks., on 11/8/1679. I have further found that the latter married again, her second husband being Edward Arrowsmith, clearly also of Newbury. She died in the early half of 1688 and Administration of her goods, etc. (wherein she is described as 'Gladice Arrowsmith *alias* Bayley of Newbury') was granted to her said second husband in Arch. Berks., on 28/6/1688. He himself died in December, 1704, and was buried at Newbury on 23/12/1704.

Here let me add that, in the Feet of Fines for Berkshire, I have found one—a Final Agreement made 'three weeks from Easter' in 1679;

Official Reference: C.P. 25 (1)—which shews a 'Jeremiah Bayley *alias* Clarke' as the second of the two plaintiffs and a 'John Bayly *alias* Clerke and Gladis his wife' amongst the deforciantes (or defendants),—and which deals with 'common of pasture for all beasts in Newbery', i.e., Newbury, '... and Thacham', i.e., Thatcham.

(I may add, further, in passing, that in the Feet of Fines for Berkshire I found one of nine years later, 1688—Official Reference: C.P. 25 (2)—which shews a 'Jeremiah Bayly *alias* Clarke, the younger' amongst the deforciantes, and which deals with 'a messuage, a barn, an acre of land, and common of pasture for all beasts in Newbery', i.e., Newbury).

The question naturally arises:—

Can such 'John Clarke *alias* Bayley'—who would seem to be identical with such 'John Bayly *alias* Clerke'—and Gladice or Gladis, his wife, have possibly been the parents of the said Richard Baily I of Thatcham? And, if so, when and where were they married?

### *A Marriage of 1672*

By 1945, when I wrote my above-mentioned article, 'The Baily Family of Thatcham and later of Newbury, co. Berks.,' published in *Notes and Queries* 11/8/1945, pp. 54-59, I had discovered in Phillimore, Vol. VIII, a mention of the following marriage at Burghclere, co. Hants., just south of Newbury, namely:—'John Clerke, alias Bayly, and Gladdis Pinfold, 21/6/1772'.

At that time the Registers of Burghclere were unavailable, not having yet been returned thither from the place where they had been deposited for greater safety during the late War. By 1948, they were back in their rightful place; and the Rector informs me that the actual entry in the Register yields no further information concerning either party, so that we are left without record thence as to the place of residence of either.

Seeing, however, that the bride's maiden name was Pinfold, it is not improbable that she was herself of Newbury and that she may have been a daughter of 'Richard Pinfold, Gent.' occurring in a 'List of Freeholders within the Borough' of Newbury 'in 1655', given in the late Mr. Walter E. Money's *History of Newbury*, 1887, p. 287.

The facts thus seem to work out as follows, namely:—Gladdis *née* Pinfold, probably or possibly a daughter of Richard Pinfold of Newbury, Gent., married (1) at Burghclere on 21/6/1672 John Clerke *alias* Bayly, later if not already then of Newbury, who was buried at Newbury as 'John Clark *alias* Bayly' in May, 1679, and of whose goods Administration was granted to her, as his widow, on 11/8/1679, and (2) after 11/8/1679 Edward Arrowsmith of Newbury whom, in 1688, she predeceased and who himself survived until December, 1704, when he was buried at Newbury on 23/12/1704.



I may further here add that there was an 'Ellinor Clarke *alias* Bayly' buried at Newbury on 30/11/1679 —for she was probably a relative of such John Clarke (or Clerke) *alias* Bayley (or Bayly), the first husband of such Gladdis *née* Pinfold.

It may also be worth mentioning that, some sixty years later, one Israel Pottinger of Speenhamland, in the Parish of Speen, near Newbury, in his Will dated in 1740 and proved in Arch. Berks., in 1743, made (*inter alia*) the following devise, namely: 'To my son and heir John Pottinger, land, house, barn, etc., bought of Richard Clark *otherwise* Bailey and Thomas Hornblow in Hampstead Norris', co. Berks. Whether such first-named Joint-Vendor is or is not Richard Baily I of Thatcham, there is nothing in such Will to indicate. But the surname, Hornblow, of such second-named Joint-Vendor cannot but call to mind the above-mentioned marriage at Thatcham on 25/10/1675 of Elianor Bayley with John Hornblow.

Reverting now to the marriage at Burghclere on 21/6/1672 of 'John Clerke, *alias* Bayly, and Gladdis Pinfold', it is obvious that Richard Baily I of Thatcham could have been a son of that marriage, and it is to be observed that, while he christened his eldest son 'Richard' either after himself or after the said Richard Pinfold, he christened his second son with the name of 'John' and his youngest daughter with that of '*Gladys*'.

With the return of the Parish Registers of Burghclere to their rightful place, I asked the Rector to search the Baptismal Register from 1672 to 1679 on the chance of its disclosing the baptism of any issue of such marriage. No such entry was found:—nor indeed had I much expected that any such would be found therein, as, the parties apparently belonging to Newbury, I considered that any such baptism would be more likely to be found at Newbury.

I thereupon sought the aid of Mr. H. Stillman, the Parish Clerk of Newbury—who follows many members of his family in that office—and asked him to copy for me every entry of baptism, as also of burial, of any and all persons surnamed either (1) Clarke (however spelt) or (2) Bayley (however spelt) or (3) with the combination of both, in the Registers of St. Nicholas', Newbury, from 1672 to 1680.

The result was disappointing, though not uninteresting. He found: (1) divers Clarke entries, none of which gave me any assistance;—(2) a Bayly baptism to which I will recur;—and (3) two burial entries of persons with the combination of both such surnames, viz. the already mentioned 'John Clarke *alias* Bayly, buried May, 1679' and 'Ellinor Clarke *alias* Bayly, buried 30/11/1679'.

The Bayly baptism to which I now recur proved too difficult for Mr. Stillman to decipher; and he accordingly and most kindly traced it for me. The only difficulty apparent to me lies in the Christian name of the infant. The rest offers no difficulty. Let me say at once that the



Christian name of the infant is most certainly *not* 'Richard'. Its first five letters are, in my opinion, 'Jerem' and the name appears to me to be 'Jeremiah'. Assuming such reading of the Christian name to be accurate, this baptismal entry runs as follows:— '1674 Jeremiah the son of John and Gladis Bayly was Baptized December the 18'.

Such John and Gladis Bayly are obviously the 'John Clarke *alias* Bayly and Gladdis Pinfold' who were married at Burghclere on 21/6/1672 as aforesaid.

It is, of course, possible that they may also have had a son christened 'Richard' in either 1673 or the period 1675-1679; but—as now shewn—I have failed to find any such baptism.

I have made no search of any Pinfold Wills;—but, if there was any son of the marriage in question christened Richard, it is just possible that he may find mention in some Pinfold Will.

The Christian name of 'Jeremiah' for the infant baptized at St. Nicholas', Newbury, on 18/12/1674, may well seem to indicate some relationship between its father John Bayly (whom I have assumed to be the same as 'John Clarke *alias* Bayly') and the 'Jeremiah Bayley *alias* Clerke' of the Feet of Fines 1679, above, and the 'Jeremiah Bayly *alias* Clarke the younger' of the Feet of Fines, 1688, above.

Whether the said John Clarke *alias* Bayly and his said wife were the parents of Richard Baily I of Thatcham, is thus a question which remains for the present without answer. All that I can say as to it is that it is not impossible that such was the case.

### *The Double Name and the Clarkes and Clarkes*

Puzzled by the '*alias*' to which I have been referring, I consulted my friend, Mr. Hugh S. Pocock, an authority on divers Families of co. Berks. and Hants., and he replied as follows:—'The Clarke-Bailey position is curious, and the only other cases of this kind I have come across are those where a son-in-law has taken the surname of his wife, in which case one would look for a marriage of a Bailey heiress with a Clarke'. In view, however, of the traditional descent of the Baily Family of Thatcham, as mentioned at the outset of the present work, and of the above recorded details concerning the Thatcham line wherein the *alias* occurs both as *B. alias C.* and *C. alias B.*, I should rather have expected him to write that: one would look for a marriage of a Clarke heiress with a Baily. But where are we to find the Clarke heiress?

The late Mr. Walter E. Money, in his above-mentioned *History of Newbury*, 1887, p. 353, giving a list of leading 'Residents in Newbury in 1765', including one 'James Clarke, Carpenter', appends thereto the following note: 'The term "carpenter", as here used is synonymous with "builder" of the present day. The Clarkes were eminent builders in

this town, and erected the Town-hall' (in 1742: *op. cit.*, pp. 333, 589 and 594), 'the bridge, the block of buildings in the London Road, formerly the "King's Arms"', and most of the principal houses in Newbury of that date'.

It would seem, however, that the eminence of this family of Clarke in Newbury came a century too late to be of any assistance in providing us with a Clarke heiress in the relevant period.

I must not close this reference to persons surnamed Clarke without recording that there were also persons so surnamed at Thatcham. I found many entries concerning them in the Thatcham Parish Registers, the first in date being one of 13/3/1632/3. There are also inscriptions in memory of 'The Clark Family' on a Brass Tablet near the South Door of the Church and further inscriptions in memory of persons surnamed 'Clarke' in the Belfry Tower of the church. But I am satisfied that there was no relationship between any of these and the Baily Family of Thatcham.

There I must leave the problem of the actual parentage of Richard Baily I of Thatcham, in the hope that some later genealogist will discover that which has at present eluded me.

I pass now to Richard Baily I of Thatcham and to his descendants down to the present day. As his parentage remains yet unknown, I shall treat of him as Generation I. But first, let me pause to deal with two helpful Suits in the Court of Chancery.



## PART IX

*Two Suits in Chancery*

For over fifty years past I have collected details concerning such Richard Baily I and his descendants. These will all find their appropriate places in what follows. But it will be of interest, here, to state that, in addition to my own notes, two Family Suits in Chancery—each an entirely friendly suit—have occurred and that the documents therein—though, as later will be seen, not entirely free from error—have proved of no inconsiderable assistance. Such two Suits are those of '*Jenings v. Baily*' and '*Cheatle v. Jenings*', for the *fons et origo* of both of which see under Ann *née* Baily (of Generation III below), who died on 17/10/1836.

1.—'*Jenings v. Baily*'

This Suit, as will hereinafter be seen (p. 58) was one solely for the construction of the Will of one Mary Sparrow, Spinster, deceased; and the reports of it to which I will later refer (pp. 58 sq.) will be found to speak for themselves. The Suit of '*Cheatle v. Jenings*' followed upon the construction given to such Will by the Court of Chancery.

2.—'*Cheatle v. Jenings*'

In this Suit—Chancery Proceedings, 1853, C. No. 146, before Vice-Chancellor Wood—the Plaintiffs were Thomas Cheatle of Burford, co. Oxon., Surgeon, and Ann (so-called in the Claim, but otherwise called Elizabeth Ann throughout the suit) his wife, and Edmund John Jenings was the Defendant, the said E. J. Jenings being sued as Executor of the estate of one Miss Mary Sparrow hereinafter more particularly to be referred to under Ann *née* Baily of Generation III below, and the Plaintiffs claiming to have such estate administered in the Court of Chancery.

Years ago (in 1902) I possessed myself of copies of every available document in this Suit, obtaining some of them from the Royal Courts of Justice and the rest from the Public Record Office in Chancery Lane, London, W.C., and I have utilised them in the history which follows. It may be wise, however, to leave upon record a list of all such documents. Such list is as follows:—

- (1) Plaintiffs' Claim, filed 5/11/1853.
- (2) Order of Vice-Chancellor Sir William Page Wood, dated 12/11/1853.
- (3) Affidavit of Edmund John Jenings, of No. 1 Mitre Court Buildings, Temple, in the City of London, Attorney-at-Law (The Defendant), sworn 21 and filed 23 Jan., 1854.



- (4) Affidavit (a second) of the said Edmund John Jenings, sworn and also filed 20/2/1854.
- (5) Affidavit of Thomas Hardwick Merriman of No. 47 Lincoln's Inn Fields, co. Middlesex, Solicitor, sworn and also filed 20/2/1854.
- (6) Affidavit of Mrs. Elizabeth Shepherd, wife of George Shepherd of No. 46 High Street in the Parish of Kensington co. Middlesex, sworn and also filed 20/2/1854.
- (7) Chief Clerk's Certificate dated 11/3/1854 and filed with an Account on the same date.
- (8) Affidavit of Thomas Cheatle of Burford, co. Oxon., Surgeon, and Ann Elizabeth (*sic*) Cheatle of the same place his wife (the Plaintiffs), sworn and also filed 25/3/1854.
- (9) Order (on Further Consideration) of the said Vice-Chancellor, Sir William Page Wood, dated 25/3/1854.
- (10) Petition of Henry North of Woodstock, co. Oxford, Esquire, dated 29/1/1879 and filed 26/2/1879.
- (11) Order of Vice-Chancellor Bacon, dated 1/2/1879.
- (12) Affidavit of Thomas Henry Cheatle of Burford, co. Oxford, Esquire, a son of the late Thomas Cheatle of Burford aforesaid and Ann Elizabeth (*sic*) his wife formerly Ann Elizabeth (*sic*) North, spinster, the Plaintiffs, both then deceased, sworn 17/6/1881 and filed 21/6/1882.
- (13) Affidavit of Laurence Richardson Baily of Allerton Hall, Woolton near Liverpool, co. Lancaster, Esquire, sworn and filed 9/5/1884. (For mistakes therein see below, pp. 45 n. 1 and 48 n. 1).
- (14) Affidavit of Isaac Baruch Toogood of Aldershot Lodge, co. Hants., gentleman, sworn 2/5/1884 and filed 10/5/1884.
- (15) Chief Clerk's Certificate, dated 7/8/1884 and filed 8/8/1884.
- (16) Affidavit of Walter Baily of No. 176 Haverstock Hill, Hampstead co. Middlesex, Esquire, sworn 9/2/1885 and filed 10/2/1885.
- (17) Order of the said Vice-Chancellor Bacon, 6/3/1885.
- (18) Order of the said Vice-Chancellor Bacon, 1/7/1885.
- (19) Affidavit of William Toogood of 16 Parliament Street in the City of Westminster, Solicitor, sworn and also filed 20/8/1885.
- (20) Affidavit of Charles Goddard of No. 3 South Square, Gray's Inn, co. Middlesex, Solicitor, sworn and also filed 26/8/1885.
- (21) Affidavit of Richard Horton Smith of No. 10 Old Square, Lincoln's Inn, co. Middlesex, Esquire, one of Her Majesty's Counsel, sworn 25/8/1885 and filed 29/8/1885.

- (22) Affidavit of Henry James Francis of 36 Lincoln's Inn Fields, co. Middlesex, Solicitor, sworn 17/8/1886 and filed 19/8/1886.

The gap between 1854 and 1879 is due to the simple fact stated in the said Petition of Henry North dated 29/1/1879 and filed 26/2/1879, wherein we read that:—'No proceedings have been taken in this Suit for a period of 15 years and upwards'. Another six years or so were to go by before the making of the final Order in the Suit. In point of fact, so interminable did the matter appear that in the early eighties my late Father (for whom see below, under his wife, Marilla *née* Baily of Generation VI) took the matter in hand to hasten its conclusion, and a grateful family signalled its gratitude for such conclusion of the Suit, after it had been continuing for nearly thirty-two years, by making a handsome presentation to him.





## PART X

*Result of Cheatle v. Jennings*

In the result—and by the said Order of Vice-Chancellor Bacon dated 1/7/1885—‘the funds in Court to the credit of this cause “The Kindred of Ann Baily deceased or their representatives”’, totalling at such date £8,759 4s. 10d. in cash, less certain costs totalling £341 18s. 11d. therein provided for, reducing such funds to £8,417 5s. 11d., were ordered to be distributed into tenths (£841 14s. 7d. each save for one to which was allotted £841 14s. 8d.) and handed as follows to the legal personal representatives of:—

1135588

*A.—Descendants of John Baily (1706-1776) of Generation II, below:—*

1. Benjamin Baily of Generation IV below (*ob.* 25/4/1854). Grandson.

2.—Francis Baily, the Astronomer, of Generation IV below (*ob.* 30/8/1844). Grandson.

3. Elizabeth Coxe Baily, spinster, of Generation IV below (*ob.* 6 or 16/9/1859). Grand-daughter.

4. Arthur Baily of Generation IV below (*ob.* July, 1858). Grandson.

5. John Baily Q.C., of Generation V below (*ob.* 19/6/1877). Great-grandson.

*B.—Descendants of Gladys née Baily (1718-1783) of Generation II below and John North her husband:—*

6. Ann Elizabeth née North of Generation IV below (*ob.* 25/1/1863), widow of Thomas Cheatle. Grand-daughter.

7. Eleanor Frances née North of Generation IV below (*ob.* 24/4/1839), wife of Thomas Cooper. Grand-daughter.

8. Henry North of Generation IV below (*ob.* 9/9/1881). Grandson.

9. Nathaniel George North of Generation IV below (*ob.* 31/12/1888). Grandson.

10. John North of Generation IV below (*ob.* March, 1873). Grandson.



PART XI

THE NINE GENERATIONS  
OF THE FAMILY





## PART XI

*The Nine Generations of the Family*

## GENERATION I

*Richard Baily*, of Thatcham, described in Mr. Fyfield's documents of 28 and 29/9/1930—referred to above in Part VI as 'Timber Merchant', and frequently in the Thatcham Registers as 'Pike maker', and described by himself in his hereinafter mentioned Will, dated 1/8/1753, as 'Gentleman' and likewise retrospectively so described in Mr. Fyfield's document of 10/10/1809, referred to above in such Part VI.

Let me pause for a moment, to explain the meaning of 'Pikemaker'. It will be found in 'Notes on the Parish Registers of Newbury', by the late Mr. Walter E. Money, published in the *Berks. Archaeological Journal* of September, 1896. In writing therein of the Baily Family of Thatcham he makes sundry mistakes, all either expressly or inferentially hereinafter to be corrected, and then proceeded:—'Pikemakers sold their wood to make the shafts of the military weapon known as the pike, the handle of which was twelve or fourteen feet long, with a flat steel head, pointed, called the spear. This instrument was long in use in the army but was ultimately superseded by the bayonet fixed on the muzzle of the firelock'.

From what follows, it would appear that this Richard Baily must have been born in or about 1675, roughly two and three-quarter centuries ago.

1720.—He and his hereinafter mentioned second wife, Elizabeth *née* Sparrow, seem clearly to be the 'Richard Bailey' (*sic*) 'and Elizabeth his wife', mentioned in the following amongst the Berkshire Feet of Fines for 1720—whereof the already mentioned Mr. H. S. Pocock sent me an abstract, namely:—

"Between Richard Brown, James Streatley and Israel Pottinger, Plaintiffs, and *Richard Bailey*' (*sic*) 'and *Elizabeth his wife*, Charles Pocock and Sarah his wife, Samuel Smart and Margaret his wife, and Anne Hawkins widow and Joseph Hawkins, Defendants;—of 2 messuages, pastures, lands, etc., in *Thatcham*, Chieveley and Newberry' (*sic*) 'and 7 messuages, stables, gardens, etc., in *Thatcham*, Chieveley and Newberry' (*sic*).

1727.—He is clearly the 'Richard Bayly' of 'Thatcham' who appears on page 82 of the 'Roll of Freeholders of co. Berks., 1727'—in the Bodleian Library, Oxford—as being a 'Freeholder' voting in respect of 'the Division of Thatcham'.

3/9/1730.—He is probably also the 'Richard Bailey' found in the following from the Berkshire Close Rolls of 1730, namely:—an Indenture Tripartite of 3/9/1730, made between 'Charles Pocock of Greenham in

the Parish of Thatcham, co. Berks., Malster' (doubtless the above-mentioned Charles Pocock of 1720), of the first part, 'Thomas Pocock of Newtowne' (between Newbury and Burghclere to the South), 'co. Berks., Gentleman', of the second part, and 'John Harris of Baghurst, co. Southampton, Woolstapler', of the third part, whereby the said Charles Pocock sold to the said John Harris for £750 'a messuage and tenement with the yard and courts next the heath, orchards and gardens thereunto belonging and 8 several closes or inclosures of land with the appurtenances lying and being *in Henwick in the parish of Thatcham, co. Berks.*, containing 33 acres commonly known by the name of "Bearlands", otherwise "Barne lands", heretofore in the tenure or occupation of William Cleeve, Gent., deceased, and since that *in the possession of Richard Bailey, etc.*'

29/9/1730.—In Mr. Fyfield's documents referred to above in Part VI, the only one whereon his signature appears is that of 29/9/1730; and that document he signed as 'Richd. Baily'.

1740.—In view of what I have already stated in Part VII under the sub-heading 'A Curious "*Alias*" ' he may well also be—unless indeed the reference be to his hereinafter mentioned eldest son Richard—the '*Richard Clark otherwise Bailey*', there mentioned, who, together with Thomas Hornblow, had in or before 1740 sold land, a house and a barn, etc., in Hampstead Norris, co. Berks., to Israel Pottinger of Speenhamland in the Parish of Speen near Newbury, who, in and by his already mentioned Will of 1740, proved in Arch. Berks. in 1743, devised the same to his son and heir John Pottinger.

He died between 16 and 20/8/1753, being clearly—from what follows—of considerable age at such time, and was buried at Thatcham (as 'Richard Bayly pikemaker') on 20/8/1753.

His Will dated 1/8/1753, wherein he described himself as 'Richard Baily of Thatcham in the County of Berks., Gentleman', together with his Codicil thereto dated 16/8/1753, was proved in the P.C.C. on 11/12/1753.

He married thrice.

He first married, at Thatcham on 13/10/1701 (as 'Richard Bayly pikemaker', per the Register) *Elizabeth née Whiller* (query meaning Wheeler).

Such first wife was buried at Thatcham (as 'wife of Richard Bayly *alias* Clarke, pikemaker') on 13/1/1702/3.

There was issue of such marriage one daughter, for whom see below under Generation II.

He secondly married at Thatcham on 12/8/1703 (as 'Richard Clarke *alias* Bayly pikemaker', per the Register) *Elizabeth née Sparrow*.

It was by this second wife that he had all his other issue; and I mention this for a very particular reason, namely, that:—



Henry North of Woodstock, co. Oxon., of Generation IV below, in his Petition dated 29/1/1879 and filed 26/2/1879 in 'Cheatle v. Jenings', and Laurence Richardson Baily, of Generation V below, in his Affidavit sworn therein 1/5/1884 and filed 9/5/1884 were both of them wrong in stating that all or any of the issue of this Richard Baily of Generation I were by his third wife. They seem not to have known of these first two marriages and therefore assumed that the wife mentioned in his Will was the mother of his issue, whereas in fact she was the mother of none.

Such second wife was buried at Thatcham (as 'wife of Richard Bayley') on 17/1/1729, presumably meaning 17/1/1729/30.

There was, as already stated, issue of such second marriage, for whom see below under Generation II.

He thirdly married—after 17/1/1729 but I know not when or where—*Sarah*, whose maiden name is unknown to me.

Such third wife was buried at Thatcham (as 'wife of Richard Bayly, pikemaker') on 11/8/1753, between the date of his said Will and that of the said Codicil thereto.

There was, as already stated, no issue of such third marriage.



## GENERATION II

*Issue of Richard Baily (of Generation I above) and Elizabeth née Whiller his first wife:—*

(1) *Bridget née Baily*. The only child of her father's said first marriage. Baptized at Thatcham (as 'daughter of Richard Bayly *alias* Clarke pikemaker') 8/12/1702. She married twice.

She first married at Thatcham on 19/4/1722 (being then described as 'Bridgett Clark *alias* Bayly'), *James Hunt*.

Laurence Richardson Baily (of Generation V below), in the second paragraph of his Affidavit sworn 1/5/1884 and filed 9/5/1884 in 'Cheatle v. Jenings', went sadly astray in ascribing this Hunt marriage, not to the said Bridget *née* Baily but to some unnamed sister of the said Bridget. What I have written above is correct.

This James Hunt died before the baptism of his third son James Hunt (of Generation III below) which took place on 12/10/1726. He is clearly, therefore, the James Hunt in the following entry of Burial in the Register of Thatcham under date 11/3/1725/6:— 'James Hunt of ye plow, ye son of Thos. Hunt of ye far', i.e., presumably, farm.

Administration of his goods, etc., was granted to his widow Bridget Hunt in the P.C.C. on 23/3/1725/6. Oddly enough, in such grant it is stated that the said deceased was 'late of Thatcham, co. Oxon'!

There was issue of such first marriage, for whom see below under Generation III.

She secondly married *Thomas Wright*, and as shewn by her said father's Will, dated 1/8/1753, they were at that date, 'of Brimpton'.

She died in 1765 and was buried at Thatcham (as 'Bridgett wife of Thos. Wright of Brimton', *sic*) on 16/5/1765.

There was, so far as I am aware, no issue of such second marriage.

*Issue of Richard Baily (of Generation I above) and Elizabeth née Sparrow his second wife:—*

I here continue the numeration from the issue of his said first marriage.

(2) *Richard Baily*. Afterwards, as later will be seen, of Speenhamland in the Parish of Speen, co. Berks. 'Baptized at Thatcham (as 'son of Richard and Elizabeth Clarke *alias* Bayley pikemaker') on 20/8/1704.

He married, and, had I solely to rely upon his said father's Will, I should have been unable to state when, where or to whom. Happily, from other sources I have been able to discover all concerning him and his issue, as will hereinafter be seen.



He died in his said father's lifetime, leaving behind him a son Richard Baily to whom I will recur in due course under Generation III.

But first let me pause here to refer to the above-mentioned Chancery Suit of 'Cheatle v. Jenings'. In that Suit the essential matter was to establish who was or were the next-of-kin of Ann *née* Baily (of Generation III below)—younger daughter of Benjamin Baily of Generation II below—whose Will, dated 12/5/1830, was proved in the P.C.C. on 2/11/1836. I have long since read all the Affidavits filed in that Suit and was amazed to see that the Court—with the knowledge before it that this Richard Baily of Generation II left a son Richard Baily (of Generation III below) who was living at the date of and was a legatee under the Will of Richard Baily of Generation I, dated 1/8/1753, left this young legatee 'in the air' and never sought to enquire as to whether he had married and left descendants. I shall shew that he did both.

This Richard Baily himself—baptized at Thatcham on 20/8/1704 as aforesaid—is known, from (*inter alia*) a Pedigree drawn up by Laurence Richardson Baily (of Generation V below) to have 'settled at Speen'; and he is, beyond all question, in my opinion, the Richard Baily of Speenhamland in the Parish of Speen, co. Berks., who was buried at Speen aforesaid as 'Richard Bailey' on 15/4/1751.

His Will, dated 12/2/1750/1, wherein he described himself as 'Richard Baily of Speenhamland in the parish of Speen, co. Berks., Timber Merchant', was proved at London in the P.C.C. on 6/5/1751.

He is clearly also the 'Richard Bailey' of 'Speenhamland' mentioned by the late Mr. Walter E. Money, F.S.A., in his *Collections for the History of the Parish of Speen, co. Berks.*, published at Newbury in 1892, s.v. 'Rate for the Building of the Church Tower in the year 1734', pages 89-94.

I am of opinion that he married more than once, namely, twice.

He certainly (as 'Richard Baily') married at Speen on 5/5/1730 *Elizabeth née Smith*, who may or may not have been a sister of the Ann *née* Smith who apparently married his brother Francis Baily, baptized at Thatcham on 19/12/1711, of this Generation II, below, at Speen on 26/4/1733.

I am of opinion that his said wife, Elizabeth *née* Smith died before 17/6/1739 and that he then married again, being:—

'Richard Baily' who married at Speen on 17/6/1739 *Elizabeth née Giles*. (For confirmation of both such marriages see below p. 283).

Whichever of such two was his widow, such one proved her said husband's Will on 6/5/1751 and proved also the Will of her daughter (or step-daughter as the case may be) Elizabeth *née* Baily, of Generation IV below, on 24/9/1760.

Such widow was buried at Speen (as 'Elizabeth Baily, aged 86', and born, therefore, in or about 1703) on 11/3/1791; and her own Will, dated 24/8/1790, wherein she described herself as 'Elizabeth Baily of

Speenhamland in the Parish of Speen, co. Berks., Widow', was proved in the P.C.C. on 15/3/1791.

There was issue of his said marriage or marriages, for whom see below under Generation III.

(3) *John Baily*. Baptized at Thatcham (as 'John Clark *alias* Bayley son of Richard Clark *alias* Bayley pikemaker and Eliz. his wife') on 14/4/1706. He was (as 'John Baily') one of the Churchwardens of Thatcham in 1741.

From what I have already stated in Part IV it was obviously he who had the Baily Vault in Thatcham Church constructed, probably in 1761.

He died on 3/7/1776 aged 69, and his death is referred to in Musgrave's Obituary (Harleian Society's Publications, Vol. IV, 1899), page 129 (citing the *Gentleman's Magazine*, page 336) but with obvious misprint of 'Thornham' for 'Thatcham'. He was buried at Thatcham, (see above, Part IV) on 10/7/1776.

His Will, dated 13/6/1775—wherein he described himself as 'John Baily of Thatcham, co. Berks., Timber Merchant'—was proved in the P.C.C. on 21/10/1776.<sup>1</sup>

He married, probably in 1737, *Elizabeth née* ——— (whose said Christian name appears in the baptisms of their son Richard and their daughter Mary and in the burial entry of the latter).<sup>2</sup> She pre-deceased her said husband and was buried at Thatcham, as 'wife of Mr. John Bayly', on 15/4/1761.

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below, under Generation III.

(4) *William Baily*. Baptized at Thatcham (as 'son of Richard Bayly *alias* Clarke') on 22/1/1709/10.

He finds no mention either in his father's said Will (1/8/1753) or in the Codicil thereto (16/8/1753), and probably therefore died before the date of such Will.

He is probably the William who, according to a note of The Rev. W. P. Baily (of Generation V below), and according to the Baily Chart drawn by L. R. Baily (of Generation V below), already mentioned in the notes to p. 12, was buried at Thatcham on 6/5/1710. See above p. 14.

<sup>1</sup>Laurence Richardson Baily (of Generation V below) in his Affidavit sworn 1/5/1884 and filed 9/5/1884 in '*Cheatle v. Jenings*', has, in his paragraph 13, misplaced his words 'my grandfather'. He there spoke of his great-grandfather as John Baily, i.e., the John Baily with whom (in the text) I am here dealing. That was correct. But he then continued with the statement that this John Baily appointed as Executors of his Will 'his sons Richard Baily...and my grandfather John Baily'. He should have said:— 'his sons John Baily and my grandfather Richard Baily'.

<sup>2</sup>Where this marriage took place, I cannot say; but it did not take place at Thatcham or at nearby Bucklebury, some two miles away.



This being so, he cannot be—nor can I say who is—the ‘William Bayley’ who, somewhere, in or about 1760, married Mary (maiden name unknown), of which marriage there was issue as follows, namely four children:—(a) John Bayley, baptized first privately and thereafter publicly at Thatcham (as ‘son of William and Mary Bayley’) on 19/8/1761;—(b) Sarah *née* Bailey, baptized at Thatcham (as ‘daughter of William and Mary Bailey’) on 1/1/1764;—(c) William Bayley, baptized at Thatcham (as ‘son of William and Mary Bayley’) on 27/11/1766;—and (d) James Baily, baptized at Thatcham (as ‘son of William and Mary Baily’) on 30/4/1769.<sup>3</sup>

(5) *Francis Baily*. Baptized at Thatcham (as ‘son of Richard Bayley *alias* Clarke’) on 19/12/1711.

He is probably the ‘Francis Bayley’ who married at Speen, co. Berks., on 26/4/1733, *Ann née Smith*, perhaps a sister of Elizabeth *née* Smith, who, as already shewn, had there married his brother Richard Baily on 5/5/1730. (See further below, p. 283).

If so, he predeceased her, for she herself was buried at Thatcham (as ‘Ann widow and relict of Francis Bayley deceased’) on 20/5/1746.

This would account for the fact that he finds no mention either in his father’s said Will (1/8/1753) or in the said Codicil thereto (16/8/1753).

He may, possibly, be the ‘Francis Bailey, baker’, who, so described, was buried at Thatcham on 7/4/1741.

There seems to have been no, or no surviving, issue of such marriage.

(6) *Elizabeth née Baily*. Baptized at Thatcham (as ‘Elizth daughter of Richard Clarke *alias* Bayley’) on 12/6/1714.

She died, unmarried, and was buried at Thatcham on 6/5/1732.

(7) *Gladys née Baily*. Baptized at Thatcham (as ‘Gladis daughter of Richard Clark *alias* Bayly’) on 10/10/1718.

A portrait of her at the age of 19—an engraving—is in the possession of her great great grand-daughter Gladys Ann *née* Cheate, Mrs. Eager, of Generation VI below. At the lower left corner of this engraving we read: ‘Geo. Beare Fecit. Ætatis Suæ 14, A.D. 1738’. This, though somewhat astonishing, is entirely clear; such youthful age being that of the artist or engraver himself. One may almost presume that this youthful prodigy was himself also of Thatcham.

She was still unmarried on 16/8/1753, but at some date shortly thereafter—‘probably at Chelsea’, according to a letter written to me

<sup>3</sup>There is yet another Baily of Thatcham who appears to have belonged to a family distinct from that wherewith the present work is concerned. He is John Baily, born in or about 1749 or 1750, who was buried at Thatcham (as ‘John Baily aged 44’) on 6/3/1794.



in April, 1902, by her great grandson Thomas Henry Cheatle (of Generation V below)—she married *John North* of Woodstock, co. Oxon., Attorney-at-Law, who was born in or about 1729 or 1730.

Let me say, in passing, that—from a comparison of paragraphs 12 and 13 of the Petition of Henry North of Woodstock aforesaid, of Generation IV below, dated 29/1/1879 and filed 26/2/1879, in the Chancery Suit of '*Cheatle v. Jenings*', with paragraph 12 of the Affidavit of the said Thomas Henry Cheatle filed in the same Suit on 21/6/1882—there had appeared to me to be some doubt as to whether the Christian name of the husband of this Gladys *née* Baily was '*John*' or '*Benjamin*'.

Any doubt upon the matter was, however, dispelled by the M.I.'s presently to be set forth, and I will only add that—as will hereinafter be seen—the said Henry North was a maternal uncle of the said T. H. Cheatle and was a grandson of the said John North and Gladys *née* Baily his wife.

The said John North carried on his practice as an Attorney in London and probably also, later on, at Woodstock aforesaid; for it is known that members of the Family of North to which he belonged acted for many years as Solicitors and Agents there for the Dukes of Marlborough; until, indeed, his grandson Henry North, of Generation IV below, permitted himself to quarrel with the then Duke.

His said wife pre-deceased him and, dying on 16/2/1783, was buried as '*wife of John North, Attorney-at-Law*', in the Churchyard of Bladon with Woodstock, co. Oxon., on 19/2/1783, M.I. there, upon an Altar Tomb, giving her age as 65.<sup>4</sup>

Her said husband died on 18/2/1786 and was buried in the same Churchyard, as '*John North, Attorney, aged 56 years*', on 22/2/1786. M.I. upon the same Altar Tomb, giving his age as a year less, namely 55.

His Will, dated 9/1/1786, wherein he described himself as '*John North of New Woodstock, co. Oxon., Gentleman*', was proved at London in the P.C.C. on 6/4/1786.

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below under Generation III.

(8) *Benjamin Baily*. Baptized at Thatcham (as '*son of Richard Bayley, pikeman*': *sic*) on 12/11/1725.

Oddly enough, he finds no mention either in his father's said Will (1/8/1753) or in the said Codicil thereto (16/8/1753).

He died before 12/5/1785 and his Will, dated 22/4/1783, wherein he describes himself as '*Benjamin Baily of the Town of Kensington, co. Middlesex, grocer*', was proved in the P.C.C. on 12/5/1785 by his

<sup>4</sup>The civil parish of Bladon is 1½ miles from Woodstock. Both are in the ecclesiastical Parish of Bladon-cum-Woodstock. The Parish Church at Bladon is the Mother Church.

widow. Administration, with such Will annexed, of his goods, etc., left unadministered by his widow, was granted to his two daughters, Elizabeth *née* Baily and Ann *née* Baily (of Generation III below), on 24/4/1786.

He married—clearly earlier than 1764, as by 24/4/1786 both his said daughters were, as already shewn, of age—*Elizabeth* (maiden name unknown to me), who was the sole executrix under her husband's said Will;—and she herself, surviving him, died intestate<sup>1</sup> before 24/4/1786, without having completed the administration of his estate, with the result mentioned in the preceding paragraph. Administration of her own estate was granted to the said two daughters in the P.C.C. on 27/4/1786.

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below under Generation III.

<sup>1</sup>L. R. Baily (of Generation V below), in his Affidavit sworn 1/4/1884 and filed 9/5/1884 in 'Cheatle v. Jenings', spoke, in his paragraph 5, of her 'Will'; and then, in his paragraph 8, said that 'she died...intestate' and further, in his paragraph 9, that Administration of her estate was granted to the two said daughters on 27/4/1786. The statement in such paragraph 5 was thus, on his own shewing, incorrect. The facts are as stated above in the text.



## GENERATION III

*Issue of Bridget née Baily (of Generation II above) by her said first husband James Hunt:—*

(1) *Thomas Hunt*. Baptized at Thatcham (as 'Thomas, son of James Hunt') on 29 September in either 1723 or 1724. Buried at Thatcham (likewise so described) on 7/10/1724.

(2) *Thomas Hunt*. Baptized at Thatcham (as 'Thomas, son of James Hunt of ye plow') 9/10/1724. He was living on 1/8/1753.

(3) *James Hunt*. Baptized at Thatcham (as 'James, son of Bridgett, Widd. of James Hunt (late deceased) on 12/10/1726. He was likewise living on 1/8/1753.

*Issue of Richard Baily of Speen Hill (of Generation II above) and his said wife or wives:—*

(1) *Richard Baily* of Speenhamland. Baptized at Speen (as 'Richard son of Richard and Elizabeth Baily') on 25/4/1732.

Living ('eldest son' and under 21) on 12/2/1750/1. Living also (legatee of his grandfather Richard Baily of Generation I above) on 1/8/1753. Living, further, though not specified by name, on 28/2/1760.

He had—*per* the Will of his widow, hereinafter mentioned—a 'business as a Timber-merchant' and 'Farming Stock and Effects at Enborne and Speen, co. Berks'.

From a note left by Laurence Richardson Baily (of Generation V below) I am able to state that a Pew was granted to this Richard Baily in Speen Church, the following being the record:—'Richard Baily, Timber merchant, in respect of a mahogany pew or seat in Speen Church against the South wall;—F. Macdonald, Registrar's Close, Salisbury'.

He died before 24/8/1790. He died, in fact, in December, 1787, and was buried at Speen aforesaid (as 'Richard Bailey') on 19/12/1787.

Administration of his estate, wherein he was described as 'Richard Baily late of Speenhamland in the parish of Speen co. Berks., deceased', was granted to his widow Sarah Baily in the P.C.C. on 29/12/1787. A further Administration *de bonis non* was granted in the P.C.C. in December, 1802.

He married in or about 1762 *Sarah née Hatton*, who, according to a note left by Laurence Richardson Baily (of Generation V below), was 'a great beauty'. On 29/12/1787 she took out Administration to her said husband's estate and on 9/5/1798 she proved the Will of their third son Lieut. Richard Baily, R.M. (of Generation IV below).



She died on 30/12/1802 'at Mr. Blagrove's, in Salisbury Street, Strand'—i.e., at the home of their daughter Elizabeth *née* Baily (of Generation IV below) and her husband Thomas Ward Blagrove—being described as 'the relict of Richard Baily, esq., of Speen-hill, Berks.' See the *Gentleman's Magazine*, 1802, page 1228. She was buried at Speen (as 'Sarah Bailey, Speenhd') on 5/1/1803.

Her own Will, dated 4/7/1801, (wherein she described herself as 'Sarah Baily of Speen Hill in the parish of Speen, co. Berks., Widow') was proved at London in the P.C.C. on 14/10/1803.

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below under Generation IV.

(2) *Elizabeth née Baily*. Baptized at Speen (as 'daughter of Richard and Elizabeth Baily') on 6/3/1733/4. Living (under 21 and unmarried) on 12/2/1750/1.

She was buried at Speen (as 'Elizabeth Bailey') on 21/3/1760.

Her Will dated 28/2/1760 (describing herself as 'Elizabeth Baily of Speenham Land in the Parish of Speen and County of Berks., Spinster', and giving legacies to her said mother Elizabeth Baily, sole Executrix, and to 'my brothers and sisters...Ann and Sarah') was proved by her said mother in the P.C.C. on 24/9/1760.

(3) *Noah Baily*. Born on 14/2/1735/6 and baptized with his twin-brother John Baily at Speen (as 'twin son of Richard and Elizabeth Baily: Noah born about 4 a.m. and John near 5 a.m.') on 14/2/1735/6.

He was buried at Speen (as 'Noah Baily an Infant') on 24/2/1735/6.

(4) *John Baily*. Born 14/2/1735/6 and baptized at Speen, as already set forth under his said twin brother, on 14/2/1735/6.

He was buried at Speen (as 'John Baily an Infant') on 3/11/1736.

(5) *John Baily*. Baptized at Speen (as 'John son of Richard and Elizabeth Baily') on 11/1/1737/8, with a large number of recorded sponsors, including 'Mr. Sam. Slocock', doubtless one of the well-known family of Slocock of Newbury.

The late Mr. Walter E. Money in his *Collections for the History of the Parish of Speen, co. Berks.*, published at Newbury in 1892, pages 62-63, went sadly to grief in reference to this John Baily. After giving the date of his baptism and the names of his sponsors, Mr. Money proceeded: 'The child whose baptism is thus recorded was the ancestor of Francis Baily, the eminent astronomer, whose family were bankers at Newbury (Baily and Vincent)'.

This was a complete error. The child so baptized was a first cousin of Richard Baily, formerly of Thatcham and afterwards of Newbury, the Banker (Baily and Vincent) at Newbury, of this Generation III, below; and it was this Richard Baily of Newbury whose third son was Francis Baily, the Astronomer, of Generation IV below.

This John Baily was living (and under 21) on 12/2/1750/1. Living also, though not specified by name, on 28/2/1760.

As he finds no mention in the Will of his mother (or stepmother) dated 24/8/1790, he presumably died before that date.

He died, as will be seen in a moment from the dates of his Will and its Probate, in 1790, but I do not know where he was buried; for his burial does not appear in the Registers of Speen.

His own Will dated 8/9/1790—wherein he described himself as 'John Baily of Speenhill, co. Berks.' and whereby he left everything to a spinster Margaret Higginson of Swansea, co. Glamorgan—was proved in the P.C.C. on 8/10/1790.

Such devise and bequest seem curious in view of a note, dated in 1857, left either by the Rev. W. P. Baily or his brother L. R. Baily (of Generation V below), whereof I have a copy and whence it would appear from information given at that time by Mr. Vincent, son of the Mr. Vincent who was in partnership with their grandfather Richard Baily at Newbury, as 'Baily and Vincent', Bankers, that this John Baily had chambers in the Temple and married *Miss Stevenson* of Hammersmith, a beautiful woman, who afterwards married, secondly, Sir Samuel Hulse of Chelsea.

(6) *Ann née Baily*. Baptized at Speen (as 'Anne, daughter of Richard and Elizabeth Baily') on 11/6/1740. Living (unmarried and under 21) on 12/2/1751. Living also on 28/2/1760 and (still a spinster and jointly proving her mother's said Will) on 15/3/1791. Joint-devisee, with her sister Sarah, of their mother's house in Speenhamland.

She is doubtless the 'Ann Baily from Speenhd' (i.e., Speenhamland) 'aged 65' so buried at Speen on 28/10/1805.

Her Will, dated 8/12/1798—wherein she described herself as 'Ann Baily of Speenhamland, in the parish of Speen, co. Berks., Spinster'—was proved in the P.C.C. on 14/11/1805.

(7) *Charles Baily*. Baptized at Speen (as 'son of Richard and Elizabeth Baily') 17/7/1742. Died as an infant and was buried at Speen on 8/8/1742.

(8) *Charles Baily*. Baptized at Speen (as 'son of Richard and Elizabeth Baily') 23/11/1743. Died as an infant and was buried at Speen on 11/1/1743/4.

(9) *Thomas Baily*. Baptized at Speen (as 'son of Richard and Elizabeth Baily') 19/7/1744. Buried at Speen (as 'son of Richard Baily') on 23/6/1750.

(10) *Sarah née Baily*. Baptized at Speen (as 'daughter of Richard and Elizabeth Baily') 28/9/1747. Living (unmarried and under 21) on 12/2/1750/1. Living also 28/2/1760 and (still a spinster and jointly proving her mother's said Will) on 15/3/1791. Joint-devisee, with her said sister Ann, of their mother's house in Speenhamland.



She survived her said sister Ann and proved her said Will on 14/11/1805, whereafter I know no more of her.

### *A Passing Note*

Dr. John Baily (1772/1857), of Generation IV below—*per* his daughter Ann Louisa Baily (1817-1917), the Centenarian, to myself in 1898—used to speak of three of his relations as follows:—‘Cousin Elizabeth’, ‘Cousin Ann’ and ‘Cousin Sally’.

The first two of these are easily identifiable. They were his father’s first cousins Elizabeth *née* Baily and Ann *née* Baily of Generation III below.

‘Cousin Sally’, however, is less easily identifiable. It seems probable, however, that the reference was to this Sarah *née* Baily, who was likewise his father’s first cousin.

*Issue of John Baily (of Generation II above) and of Elizabeth née ——— his wife:—*

(1) *Elizabeth née Baily*. Baptized at Thatcham (as ‘daughter of John Baily, timber-merchant’) on 15/12/1738. Of her I know no more, save that from paragraph 14 of the Affidavit of Laurence Richardson Baily (of Generation V below), sworn 1/5/1884 and filed 9/5/1884 in ‘Cheatle v. Jenings’, she would seem to have predeceased her said father and therefore to have died before 3/7/1776.

(2) *John Baily*. Baptized at Thatcham (as ‘son of John Bailey’, *sic*, ‘pikemaker’) on 19/9/1740. He became a Timber Merchant and Pikemaker.

He appears to have owned Colthrop Farm, just over a mile from Thatcham Church, in 1783. For, in a terrier of date 19/7/1783—recorded in *Thatcham, Berks., and its Manors*, by Samuel Barfield, edited and arranged by James Parker, M.A., F.S.A., 2 Vols., 1901, Vol. I, pp. 128 sqq.—shewing who was responsible for the upkeep of the churchyard fence, a John Baily, of Colthrop Farm, but who signed such terrier as a parishioner of Thatcham (the first of eight so signing), had to maintain 11½ feet thereof. In the same terrier he is also shewn as renting Land in Lyefield, near Colthrop Farm, and Land in Gravel Pit Field in the parish of Midgham, at a ‘yearly rent of £2’.

He was one of the Churchwardens of Thatcham (‘John Baily’) in 1788 and 1795.

He is, doubtless, the first of the two persons so named in the following note to me from Mr. Fyfield, namely:—‘In 1797 there were a John Baily and John Baily Junr. who attended a meeting to form a Volunteer Corps. John Baily’—i.e., the first of such two—‘wrote part of the Minutes’.

An account of this meeting will be found in Samuel Barfield’s already mentioned *Thatcham, Berks., and its Manors*, Vol. I, p. 65, where we read as follows:—



“In 1797 a suggestion was made for forming a Thatcham Corps of the Berkshire Yeomanry Cavalry”. On 24/5/1798 a Meeting of the Inhabitants of Thatcham resolved “that a Corps of Cavalry be formed consisting of Inhabitants of the parish of Thatcham, to be called the Thatcham Volunteers”, the third signatory being “Jno. Baily” and the sixth “John Baily, jun.” On 14/7/1798 a further Meeting was held, whereat it was resolved “that the Gentlemen of the Thatcham Corps always understood that the intent and meaning of such resolution” of 24/5/1798 “was that their services should be confined within the limit of 5 miles from the Parish of Thatcham except in case of actual invasion of the enemy, and then within the County of Berks. only”’.

In May, 1799, according to a document among the Deeds of ‘The Poplars’, Thatcham, in the possession (in 1936) of Mr. T. H. Brown already mentioned, ‘John Bailey’ (*sic*) ‘of Thatcham’ redeemed the Land Tax on (*inter alia*) ‘Colthrop Tything’ and ‘Parsonage Tything’.

He died on 8/1/1802, aged 61, and was buried at Thatcham (see above, Part IV) (as ‘John Baily’ *sic*) on 15/1/1802. M.I. in Thatcham Church, quoted above in Part V.

His Will, dated 18/6/1799, was proved, presumably in the P.C.C. on 12/6/1802.

He married on 4/11/1771 *Hannah née Dibley*,<sup>1</sup> who was born in 1740. The witnesses to such marriage were Dan<sup>1</sup> Emes, Anna Maria Curles, and Ann Dibley.<sup>2</sup>

<sup>1</sup>As already mentioned in Part VI, *ad fin.*, Mr. Hugh S. Pocock kindly sent to me a note of some references to the Baily Family of Thatcham appearing in *The History of the Family of Higgs of Thatcham*, etc., compiled for publication in the U.S.A. These added nothing to what I already knew; nor, indeed were they entirely accurate. One error was in connection with this Mrs. Hannah Baily, whose maiden name was there wrongly given as ‘Gooday’.

<sup>2</sup>I must, presumably, at some time in the past have had a note as to the Parish wherein such marriage took place, together with the names of the witnesses, as given above in the text. That note is now missing. I can, however, state with certainty that it did not take place in Thatcham; for, years ago, I searched for it myself there in vain. Lest, however, I might conceivably have missed it, Col. and Mrs. Hammond-Davies of Thatcham have recently and most kindly, at my request, searched for it there again and, equally, in vain. A search at Bucklebury, only 2 miles away, likewise proved in vain. As a last resort, I caused an advertisement to be published in the *Reading Mercury* of 7/5/1949, page 1, col. 2, offering a reward to any Incumbent or Parish Clerk finding the entry of such marriage in his Parish Register and sending me a verbatim copy of it. At present no reply to that advertisement has reached my hands.

Thinking, however, that the bride might, notwithstanding, have been herself originally of Thatcham, I asked Col. and Mrs. Hammond-Davies to search for any entry of baptism in the Thatcham Register in 1740 or in 1741, giving the baptism of anyone named either ‘Hannah Dibley,’ or ‘Hannah Gooday’. Again, most kindly, they made that search. Again, however, in vain. The bride, thus obviously, must have come from some Parish other than Thatcham.

I may add that her baptism has not been found in the Register of nearby Bucklebury, some 2 miles only from Thatcham.

She survived her said husband; and, in or about 1803—as already above recorded at the close of Part VI—she set apart a certain house and premises belonging to her in Thatcham, apparently in High Street, for religious worship, for the use of dissenters from the Church of England, or, in other words, for a meeting-room of the Congregational Church.

She died on 14/1/1809, aged 68, and was buried at Thatcham (see above, Part IV) on 21/1/1809; M.I. in Thatcham Church, quoted above in Part V.

Her Will, dated 23/11/1808—describing herself as ‘Hannah Baily of Thatcham, co. Berks., Widow’—was proved in the P.C.C. on 2/5/1809.

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below under Generation IV.

(3) *Francis Baily*. Baptized at Thatcham (as ‘son of John Clarke *alias* Baily’) on 13/11/1741. He died, unmarried, on 7/4/1775, aged 33, and was buried at Thatcham (see above Part IV), being described in the Administration of his estate granted in the P.C.C. to his said father John Baily on 30/6/1775, as ‘Francis Baily late of Thatcham, co. Berks., a bachelor, deceased’. There was a further Administration of his estate granted in the P.C.C. to his nephew Francis Baily the Astronomer (of Generation IV below) on 15/2/1817.

(4) *Richard Baily*. Baptized at Thatcham (as ‘son of John and Elizabeth Clark *alias* Bailey’) on 3/8/1744. Migrated from Thatcham to Newbury, and was already a resident in Newbury (described as ‘Richard Baily, Merchant’) in 1765: see the late Mr. Walter E. Money’s *History of the Ancient Town and Borough of Newbury, co. Berks.*, 1887 p. 353.

At Newbury he became a Banker: the Bank being known as ‘Baily and Vincent’s Bank’; its premises adjoining the Bridge over the River Kennet: exactly opposite to the premises (in 1936) of the Newbury Branch of Lloyds Bank Ltd.

He was Mayor of Newbury in 1773: see Mr. Money, *op. cit.* p. 531.<sup>3</sup> He was a Churchwarden of Newbury in 1779-1780: see Mr. Money, *op. cit.*, p. 515. His residence in Newbury was on the West side of Northbrook Street and, according to Mr. W. E. Money’s above-mentioned *History of Newbury*, it was then (in 1887) known as ‘Cambridge House’. It is a house of the typical Adams period. By 1917, when I first visited it, it had become the Liberal Club of Newbury, and, by 1937, save for its front-door entrance, the whole of the front had been transformed into a show-place for motor accessories.

<sup>3</sup>In the above-mentioned *History of the Family of Higgs of Thatcham, etc.*, this Richard Baily’s year of Mayoralty of Newbury was incorrectly given as 1775.



He died on 3/10/1814, aged 70, and was buried at Thatcham (see above (Part IV). M.I. in Thatcham Church, quoted above in Part V.

His Will, dated 3/2/1813, was proved in the P.C.C. on 9/5/1815.

He married (as 'Richard Baily of the Parish of Thatcham, Batchelor') at St. Nicholas', Newbury, on 3/10/1768, *Sarah née Head* (there baptized on 17/11/1745), daughter of Laurence Head the Younger of Newbury (1708/9-1774) and of Martha *née* Savage (1717-1809) his wife, youngest child of Edward and Elizabeth Savage of Froxfield, co. Wilts.;—which said Edward Savage of Froxfield (who died in 1743) married his said wife, Elizabeth *née* Hanson of Hungerford, co. Berks. (c. 1673-1764), at Hungerford aforesaid on 27/9/1695.

Concerning the said Families of Head and Savage, see the Appendix to the present work. Nos. 10 and 23 respectively.

Richard Baily's said wife Sarah (*née* Head) survived him and, dying at Newbury on 14/6/1823, aged 77, was buried at Thatcham (see above Part IV). M.I. in Thatcham Church, quoted above in Part V. Obituary in the *Gentleman's Magazine* 1823, Part I, Vol. 93, p. 573. M.I. in Thatcham Church, quoted above in Part V.

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below under Generation IV.

(5) *Mary née Baily*. Baptized at Thatcham (as 'daughter of John and Elizabeth Baily') on 11/7/1746. She died as an infant and was buried at Thatcham on 5/5/1747.

*Issue of Gladys née Baily (of Generation II, above) and John North her husband:—*

(1) *Henry John North*. Baptized—probably at Bladon with Woodstock aforesaid—9/4/1756. He was Town Clerk of Woodstock from 1804 to 1829 when he resigned such office (being succeeded therein by his elder son Henry North of Generation IV below). He died on 22/5/1831, and was buried at Bladon-cum-Woodstock aforesaid. M.I. to him (somewhat obliterated) upon the said Altar Tomb in the Churchyard of that place.

A portrait in oils of this Henry John North is now in the possession of his great grandson Dr. Cyril Thomas Cheatle of Generation VI below. It was painted—probably in or about 1790—by the well-known Sir William Beechey, originally of Burford, co. Oxon., and of whom Burford is so rightly proud, in token of his gratitude to the subject of the portrait, to whom he owed both his education and his training.

He married—probably at Burford co. Oxon.—on 22/12/1791 *Mary Anne née Lenthall*, born at the Priory of St. John, referred to in the Appendix hereto, No. 14, at Burford aforesaid 17/3/1770 and baptized at Burford Church 1775 (her Christian name being recorded



solely as 'Mary' in her M.I. on the said Altar Tomb), who, at the time of such marriage was living at the said Priory. She survived him and probably died and was buried at Bladon with Woodstock aforesaid.

Concerning the said Family of Lenthall, see the Appendix to the present work, No. 14.

There was issue of this marriage, for whom see below under Generation IV.

(2) *Benjamin North*. Baptized—probably at Bladon with Woodstock aforesaid—28/10/1760. He died on 6/5/1793 aged 32. According to the belief of Thomas Henry Cheatle (of Generation V below), his death took place in London. M.I. to him upon the said Altar Tomb at Bladon with Woodstock aforesaid.

He married *Mary née Churchill*. She was clearly a member of the Churchill Family referred to as follows in the letter of 28/10/1833 from the lady signing herself 'S. Innes', of Birmingham, to Ann Elizabeth *née North*, Mrs. Thomas Cheatle, of Generation IV below:—'I daresay you know that *young Churchill* is settled here in Birmingham; he has *his brother and sister* both residing with him and *Mrs. Churchill* has been spending some weeks with them whilst *her daughter* was visiting friends in Oxfordshire. She has now returned to Woodstock'.

In view of what I have already above stated under his said father, it may well be that the said *Mary née Churchill* was of the same family as that of the Dukes of Marlborough.

On the other hand, Mr. Victor N. Tolley, the present Town Clerk of Woodstock, in a letter to me of date 1/12/48, wrote:—'It occurs to me that this *Mary*', *née Churchill*, 'might well have been a daughter of a John Churchill, who was a builder here about the same time and helped to restore the tower of the Parish Church in about 1784, and who was Mayor in 1795. This suggestion is strengthened by the fact that later we find a *Benjamin Churchill* who was Mayor in 1803 (seven times)'.

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below under Generation IV.

(3) *Elizabeth née North*. Baptized—probably at Bladon with Woodstock aforesaid—24/6/1763. She died, unmarried, in March, 1819.

*Issue of Benjamin Baily (of Generation II above) and Elizabeth née ——— his wife.*

(1) *Elizabeth née Baily*. Clearly born earlier than 1765: see above under her said father. She and her sister Ann *née Baily*, next hereinafter referred to, and a Miss Mary Sparrow—(very possibly a relative. seeing that the paternal grandmother of this *Elizabeth née Baily* and of







Richard Baily, 1744-1814  
Banker at Newbury





Sarah *née* Head, 1745-1823

Mrs. Richard Baily

*Page 55*



her said sister Ann *née* Baily was Elizabeth *née* Sparrow, as already shewn, and concerning whom see more particularly under the said Ann *née* Baily)—were very great friends and they all three lived together at Kensington.

The said Elizabeth *née* Baily and the said Ann *née* Baily were on 24/4/1786 granted Joint Administration *de bonis non* with the Will annexed of their said father Benjamin Baily and were on 27/4/1786 granted Joint Administration of their said mother's estate.

The said Elizabeth *née* Baily died a Spinster and Intestate in June, 1792. She is doubtless the Elizabeth Baily who died at Kensington on 8/6/1792, as recorded in the *Gentleman's Magazine*, July, 1792, page 676, and *Musgrave's Obituary*, page 84.

Administration of her estate was granted to her said sister Ann *née* Baily in the P.C.C. on 11/7/1793.

(2) *Ann née Baily*. Clearly born earlier than 1765: see above under her said father. Joint Administratrix with her said sister Elizabeth *née* Baily *de bonis non* with the Will annexed of their said father Benjamin Baily on 24/4/1786 and Joint Administratrix with her said sister of the estate of their said mother on 27/4/1786; and she herself was the Administratrix of the estate of her said sister Elizabeth *née* Baily, on 11/7/1793.

Six letters from her to her first cousin once removed, Ann Elizabeth *née* North (of Generation IV below), wife of Thomas Cheatle of Burford, co. Oxon., running from 3/8/1829 to 12/8/1833 and still preserved by their grandson Dr. Cyril Thomas Cheatle (of Generation VI below), shew her during such period to have been in close touch with them.

She died on 17/10/1836.

Her Will, dated 12/6/1830 (wherein she described herself as 'of Kensington, co. Middlesex, Spinster', and whereof she appointed Mary Sparrow, Charles Jenings, and Benjamin Baily—of Generation V below—her Executors) was proved, together with two Codicils thereto, in the P.C.C. on 2/11/1836.

This Will, as also the Will hereinafter referred to of this said Mary Sparrow herself, led to the two Suits in Chancery already mentioned namely 'Jenings v. Baily' and 'Cheatle v. Jenings'. The whole matter arose in the following way.

The said Elizabeth *née* Baily, the said Ann *née* Baily and the said Mary Sparrow, spinster (who as later will be seen, was born *circa* 1762), were, as already stated, three very great friends, all living together in Kensington, and it possibly being the case, as already shewn, that the said Miss Mary Sparrow was a relative.

This Miss Mary Sparrow died on 21/8/1851, and is the same person as 'Mrs. Mary Sparrow' (thus accorded the brevet rank then accorded to



age) in the following extract from *The Gentleman's Magazine*, New Series, Vol. 36, July to December, 1851, s.v. 'Deaths', page 444:—  
'21/8/1851: Aged 89, Mrs. Mary Sparrow, of High Street, Kensington'.

Let me now quote from the Petition of Henry North of Woodstock co. Oxon., Esquire, dated 29/1/1879 and filed 26/2/1879, in 'Cheatle v. Jenings', so to shew what led to the two Suits.

In paragraph 1 of that Petition we read that:—'Ann Baily'—i.e., this Ann *née* Baily—'late of Kensington, co. Middlesex, Spinster, by her...Will...dated 12/6/1830 gave devised and bequeathed to Mary Sparrow for the term of her natural life all and singular the real estates of every nature kind and description soever and after certain specific devises subject to the life interest of the said Mary Sparrow devised all the rest residue and remainder of her real estate to the said Mary Sparrow her heirs and assigns for ever and her personal estate after payment of her debts and funeral expenses she directed her Executors thereafter named to pay to or otherwise permit and suffer the said Mary Sparrow or her assigns to take receive and enjoy the interest or dividends and annual profits and produce thereof'.

And in paragraph 3 of such Petition we read that:—'The said Mary Sparrow by her last Will and Testament in writing dated 10/4/1845 after reciting that the clear residue of the personal estate of the said Ann Baily after payment of all her debts and legacies consisted of the sum of £3,542 15s. 3d. 3¼ *per cent.* Annuities and that she had been advised that doubts existed as to whether the said sums passed to her absolutely under the said Will of the said Ann Baily as the legatee thereof or belonged (subject to her life interest therein) to the next of kin of the said Ann Baily living at her decease as personal estate of the said Ann Baily undisposed of by her said Will the said Testatrix thereby in order to put an end to such doubts and to prevent litigation after her decease (so far as she lawfully could or might) gave and bequeathed the Principal of the said sum of £3,542 15s. 3d. 3¼ *per cent.* Annuities and the Stocks Funds and securities on which the same should be invested (subject to her life interest therein) *to such persons as under the Statute for the distribution of the Estates of Intestates were or would be entitled to the personal estate of the said Ann Baily in case the said Ann Baily had died Intestate and the representatives of such of them as should have died in the lifetime of the said Mary Sparrow*, and the said Testatrix Mary Sparrow appointed the said Charles Jenings and Edmund John Jenings Executors of that her Will'.

That Will of the said Mary Sparrow, dated 10/4/1845, together with the two Codicils thereto, dated respectively 25/3/1847 and 27/10/1848, was proved in the P.C.C. by the said Edmund John Jenings, the then surviving executor, on 4/11/1851.

'*Jenings v. Baily*' was the result. That Suit is reported in *Beavan's Reports*, Vol 17 (under date 23/4/1853), pages 118 sqq., *The Law*

*Journal*, Chancery, New Series, Vol. 22, pages 977 sq., and *The Jurist* Vol. 17, pages 433 sq.

To quote from such report in *Beavan's Reports*, the matter arose as follows:—

'The Plaintiff', the said Edmund John Jenings, 'her executor, claimed the fund in question. The claim was resisted by Benjamin Baily' (of Generation IV below), 'who contended that Mary Sparrow was entitled to a life interest only. In either case the next-of-kin of Ann Baily would be entitled to the fund, but the construction to be put upon the Will was nevertheless of importance, in respect of the legacy duty'.

The construction placed by the Court upon such Will was against the Plaintiff's contention, and thus all questions as to legacy duty became solved.

It now became necessary to ascertain who were entitled to divide such fund.

Hence:—The Suit of '*Cheatle v. Jenings*' which, as already shewn, continued for nearly 32 years.





## GENERATION IV

*Issue of Richard Baily of Speenhamland (of Generation III above), and Sarah née Hatton his wife:—*

(1) *Charles Baily*. Born (*per* Baptismal Register of Speen) 28/8/1763. Baptized at Speen (as 'Charles, son of Richard and Sarah Baily, born 28 Aug.') 25/9/1763.

According to his mother's said Will, he continued his father's 'business as a Timber Merchant'; and it was to him that, according to such Will, she had conveyed 'the house and premises at Speen Hill'.

He may be—and probably is—the 'Mr. C. Baily' mentioned under date 23/4/1798 in Mr. Walter E. Money's *History of the Ancient Town and Borough of Newbury*, 1887, page 372.

He is probably also the 'Charles Baily' who was one of the witnesses to the marriage of his sister Elizabeth née Baily (below) on 10/9/1798.

He married in or about 1797 a lady of the name of *Catherine Maclachlan* who was a widow;—and I think that she was probably the widow of Dugold Maclachlan, for I find in the Parish Register of Speen the following baptismal entry, namely:—'2/7/1793, Catherine, daughter of Dugold and Cath. Maclachlan, born 10 May, 1793'.

This Charles Baily (*per* note of Laurence Richardson Baily of Generation V below) 'lived in Paris'.

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below under Generation V.

(2) *Richard Baily*. Born (*per* Baptismal Register of Speen) on 30/6/1766. Baptized at Speen (as 'son of Richard and Sarah Baily, born 30/6/1766') on 27/12/1766. He was buried at Speen (as 'Richard Baily, a child') on 9/1/1767.

(3) *Richard Baily*. Baptized at Speen (as 'son of Richard and Sarah Baily') on 2/10/1769. Became a 1st Lieutenant in the Chatham Division of Marines.

He died, obviously unmarried, and was buried at Speen (as 'Richard Bailey') on 9/1/1798.

His Will, dated 12/11/1797—wherein he describes himself as 'now residing with my mother Mrs. Sarah Baily of Speenhill, co. Berks., Widow'—was proved by his mother in the P.C.C. on 9/5/1798.

(4) *Elizabeth née Baily*. Baptized at Speen (as 'daughter of Richard and Sarah Baily') on 2/4/1771.

She married at Speen, by licence, on 10/9/1798 *Thomas Ward Blaggrave* (born *circa* 1761) of Simmon's Inn and of the Parish of St.

Martin in the Fields, co. Middlesex;—the witnesses thereto being 'Charles Baily' and 'Sarah Baily'.

This marriage is given under date 9/9/1798 (an error for 10/9/1798) in the *Gentleman's Magazine*, 1798, Part II, Vol. 68, p. 1148:—'Thomas Ward Blagrove, gent., of Salisbury-Str. to Miss Bailey' (*sic*) 'of Speen-hill'.

They were living in Salisbury Street, Strand, on 30/12/1802, when her mother died there. See above, p. 91.

She died at Speen Hill on 22/2/1807, aged 35. See the *Gentleman's Magazine*, 1807, Part I, Vol. 77, p. 282, *s.v.* 'Deaths', as follows:—'Feb. 22. At Speenhill, Berks., the wife of J.' (an error for T) 'W. Blagrove, esq., of Salisbury-street, Strand'. She was buried at Speen (as 'Elizabeth Blagrove, aged 35') on 27/2/1807. Her M.I., in the form of a tablet over the Baily pew in Speen Church, already referred to above under her father in Generation III, reads as follows:—'In a vault near this place lie the remains of Elizabeth, late wife of Thomas Ward Blagrove, of London, Gent. and daughter of Richard Bailey formerly of Speen Hill, Gent. She was prematurely snatched from life on the 22nd day of Febr., 1807, in the 35th year of her age, leaving 3' (*sic*) 'children too young to be sensible of the loss they were sustaining in so invaluable a mother'.

Her said husband was buried at Speen (as 'Thomas Ward Blagrove, lately resident in Chelsea, 63', *i.e.*, aged 63) on 17/8/1824.

I may here mention that there are five other M.I.'s at Speen to persons surnamed Blagrove. They will be found in the late Mr. W. E. Money's *Collections for the History of the Parish of Speen, co. Berks.*, published at Newbury, 1892, p. 37.

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below under Generation V.

(5) *Sarah née Baily*. Baptized at Speen (as 'Sarah, daughter of Richard and Sarah Baily') on 18/7/1772. She was buried at Speen (as 'Sarah Baily a child') on 14/6/1774.

(6) *Walter Baily*. Born (*per* the Baptismal Register of Speen) 16/9/1776. Baptized at Speen (as 'Walter, son of Richard and Sarah Bailey, born 16/9/1776') on 7/4/1785 when he was over eight years old. He was living on 12/11/1797.

According to The Rev. William Percival Baily, of Generation V below, the said Walter Baily died unmarried.

(7) *Sarah née Baily*. Born (*per* the Baptismal Register of Speen) 28/10/1777. Baptized at Speen (as 'Sarah, daughter of Richard and Sarah Bailey: born 28/10/1777') on 7/4/1785—the same day as her said brother Walter Baily—when she was over seven years old.



She was living on 12/11/1797 and was, presumably the 'Sarah Baily' who was one of the witnesses to the marriage of her above-mentioned sister Elizabeth *née* Baily on 10/9/1798.

According to the said Rev. William Percival Baily, of Generation V below, she died at Romford, but the date of her death is not known to me.

*Issue of John Baily of Thatcham (of Generation III, above) and Hannah née Dibley, his wife:—*

(1) *John Baily*. Born in or about 1772. His baptism has not been found in the Register of Thatcham. He is, doubtless, the John Baily, Junior, already mentioned under his father in connection with the formation of a Volunteer Corps in 1797. He was one of the Churchwardens of Thatcham ('John Baily') 1805-1808. He was living on 23/11/1808 and (proving his said Mother's Will) 2/5/1809. He was described on 10/10/1809—as already shewn in Part VI hereof—as 'John Baily of Colthrop in the Parish of Thatcham co. Berks., Gentleman'.

A further Volunteer Corps was founded in 1803 wherein he became Quartermaster and Captain; and it may be of interest to quote thereon from Samuel Barfield's already mentioned *Thatcham, Berks. and its Manors*, Vol. I, pp. 67 sq.:—

'In 1803, owing to renewed fear of invasion by Napoleon, at a Meeting held in Reading on 9 July', 1803, 'a resolution was passed to establish an additional body of Cavalry; and at a later Meeting such' additional 'Volunteer Corps of Cavalry' was resolved upon; and it was further resolved 'that William Mount, esquire of Wasing Place, Berks., be appointed Commander of the said Corps, and that John Croft, esq., of Crookham End House, be appointed Lieutenant, and Mr. Peter Green Cornet, and Mr. John Baily Quartermaster of the said Corps'.

In the following year, 1804, we find (on p. 68) the said William Mount described as 'Captain'.

In 1812 and 1813 we find (on the same page 68) 'Mr. John Baily' described as 'the Captain'.

'Five days later' (still on the same page 68) 'a Meeting of the Thatcham Volunteer Cavalry Corps was held at the Crown Inn, when it was decided that each member of the Corps should provide himself with a brace of pistols similar to the pattern then produced by Mr. Baily, the Quartermaster'.

This is the John Baily who sold the Thatcham estates out of the family. It will already have been seen that in October, 1809, he sold out of the family the three houses in what is now called High Street, Thatcham, which at a later date passed into the possession of the late Mr. Fyfield, the author of the admirable Pamphlet on the Church of Thatcham, to which I contributed, by request, a Summary of the Life of Francis Baily the Astronomer. (See above, pages 1 and 18).



This John Baily died, unmarried, on 30/3/1816, aged 44, and is the same person as 'John Baily, Esq., of Hartley Row, Hants., who died 30/3/1816 at Bath', as recorded in the *Gentleman's Magazine*, 1816, Part I, Vol. 86, p. 377.

He was buried at Thatcham as 'John Baily, Hartley Row, 44 years' on 11/4/1816. (See above, Part IV). M.I. in Thatcham Church; quoted above in Part V. His Will was proved on 4/9/1816.

(2) *William Baily*. Baptized at Thatcham (as 'son of John and Hannah Baily') on 27/12/1775. Dying, aged 18 months, he was buried at Thatcham (see above Part IV) on 4/4/1777. (See also below, p. 283).

(3) *Elizabeth née Baily*. Her baptism is not to be found in the Register of Thatcham. Living, unmarried, on 23/11/1808. Married elsewhere than at Thatcham (where the entry has not been found), on 27/2/1815, *Captain Peter Henwood* (also called in the family 'Pike' Henwood), who was a Captain either in the Royal Navy or (as is more confidently believed) in the Mercantile Marine. He was mentioned in the Affidavit of Dr. Isaac Baruch Toogood, his son-in-law, sworn 2/5/1884 and filed 10/5/1884, in 'Cheatle v. Jenings' above. She died in February 1820 or February 1830. (See, further, below, p. 283).

In 1944 or thereabouts I made, at the Bar, the acquaintance of James Arthur Seymour Toogood, Barrister-at-Law, who is a descendant of this marriage and for whom see below under Generation VIII;—with the result that I am able to record much more information concerning the descendants than could otherwise have been the case.

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below under Generation V.

(4) *Benjamin Baily*. Entered in the Baptismal Register of Thatcham (as 'son of John and Hannah Baily') under date 24/6/1778, with a marginal note namely:—'was privately baptized at home on 27/6/1778' whence it may be inferred that the earlier of such two dates, represents that of his birth. He was living, described as 'of Thatcham, Berks., Gentleman', party to the Indenture of Assignment of 28/5/1799 (above, in Part VI). He was likewise a party to the Indentures of Lease and Release of 3 and 4/6/1799 (above, in Part VI). On 11/10/1809 he was a party to the Conveyance of that date (above, in Part VI). He was a Solicitor and in 1809 was a partner in the firm of 'Carpenter and Baily' of Basinghall Street, mentioned above in Part VI.

He practised as a Solicitor in London from 1803 to 1854, first, by himself, 1803-9; secondly, in partnership with Henry Carpenter, 1809-11; and then by himself again, 1811-54; his professional addresses being successively:—8 Chatham Place 1803-4; 48 Aldermanbury, 1804-5; 48 Queen Street, Cheapside, 1805-7; Wainford Court, 1807-8; 78 Basinghall Street, 1808-11; 19 Addle Street, Aldermanbury, 1811-35; and 37 Threadneedle Street, 1836-54.



Dr. John Baily, 1772-1857





Ann *née* Richardson, c. 1778-1860  
Wife of Dr. John Bailly

*Page 69*



It was from '37 Threadneedle Street' that, on 30/1/1845, he wrote a letter (whereof I have a copy) to Sir John F. W. Herschel, Bart., the Astronomer, saying:—'I am now prepared to discharge the legacy left you by my late cousin's Will', *i.e.*, the Will of his hereinafter mentioned first cousin Francis Baily (1774-1844) the Astronomer.

He was described in the Affidavit of William Toogood of 16 Parliament Street, in the City of Westminster, Solicitor (for whom see below, p. 88), sworn and also filed on 20/8/1885 in 'Cheatle v. Jenings', as 'late of 15 New Broad Street in the City of London, Esquire'.

He is the Benjamin Baily who was the Defendant in the above-named Chancery Suit of 1853, namely, 'Jenings v. Baily'.

He died, unmarried and intestate, on 25/4/1854. Administration of his estate was granted to his niece Mrs. Ann Elizabeth Toogood (of Generation V, below) in the P.C.C. on 12/9/1854. Further Administration *de bonis non* was granted to her surviving husband Dr. Isaac Baruch Toogood (for whom see below, under Generation V) in the Principal Registry on 8/8/1885.

*Issue of Richard Baily of Newbury (of Generation III above) and Sarah née Head his wife:—*

(1) *Richard Baily*. Always known in the family as 'Richard the Pasha', because he went out to Turkey where eventually he died. Born in 1769 and baptized at St. Nicholas', Newbury (as 'son of Mr. Richard and Sarah Baily') on 27/10/1769. He became an engineer and went out to Turkey at an early age in pursuit of his said profession and at the time of his death was engaged in the building of a bridge in that country.

My late Uncle Walter Baily, of Generation VI below, owned a mathematical book translated by this Richard Baily and another into Arabic, and my said uncle informed me in 1913 that this Richard Baily taught mathematics in Constantinople. This book later passed into the hands of my said uncle's eldest surviving son, the late Professor Francis Gibson Baily (of Generation VII below), who wrote to me in 1939, saying 'I have the said copy. It is all written and decorated like an old monkish manuscript. Apparently it is Euclid's geometry'.

In '*The Memoirs of Augustus de Morgan*' by his wife Sophia Elizabeth de Morgan, published in London in 1882, I find a letter from her said husband to Sir John F. W. Herschel, Bart., dated 27/9/1866, wherein he speaks of certain people who had visited him, including 'Ameen Bey, whose father was Hassein Effendi, who trisected the angle, and who was taught by Ingliz Selim Effendi, who translated "Bonnycastle"', *i.e.*, (*per* the Index to such Memoir) '*Bonnycastle's Algebra*'. 'This Englishman who translated B.', continued the letter, 'must have been Richard Baily, Francis Baily's brother. He certainly ran away', *i.e.*, emigrated to Turkey, 'and turned Turk, and both F. B. and Miss B.' (*i.e.*, Miss Elizabeth Coxe

Baily, for whom see below, under this Generation IV) 'told me that he translated Bonnycastle'.

This will be found given rather more fully by Professor de Morgan himself<sup>1</sup> six years later—in his work *A Budget of Paradoxes*, published in 1872—as follows:—

'Early in the century there was a Turkish trisector of the angle, Hussein Effendi, who published two methods. He was the father of Ameen Bey, who was well known in England 30 years ago'—*i.e.*, about 1842—'as a most amiable and cultivated gentleman, and an excellent mathematician. He was a student at Cambridge; and he died, years ago, in command of the army in Syria. Hussein Effendi was instructed in mathematics by Ingliz Selim Effendi, who translated a work of Bonnycastle into Turkish. This Englishman was *Richard Baily*—brother of *Francis Baily the Astronomer*—who emigrated to Turkey in his youth, and adopted the manners of the Turks, but whether their religion also I never heard, though I should suppose he did'.

As to his religion, my great aunt Ann Louisa *née* Baily (of Generation V below), conversing with me concerning him on 8/10/1898, told me that she thought any statement to the effect that 'he became a Mohammedan', only meant that he 'went through the forms of Mohammedanism on account of his work'.

He died in the City of Constantinople, Turkey, in the year 1809, aged 40.

His Will, dated 29/11/1790 (wherein he described himself as 'Richard Baily the younger of Newbury, co. Berks., but late of Queenhithe, London, Gent', and which he signed as 'Richard Baily') was proved in the P.C.C. on 25/2/1811.

He married, before 29/11/1790 (the date of his said Will), *Elizabeth née Faulkner*, daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth Faulkner of Newbury,<sup>2</sup> and she proved his said Will on 25/2/1811.

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below under Generation V.

(2) *Dr. John Baily*. Born 12/2/1772. Baptized at St. Nicholas', Newbury, in April, 1722.

His early education—as also was that of his next brother Francis Baily the Astronomer—was at the Old Grammar School in Newbury under The Rev. Thomas Best (1737-1814), M.A., and a member of Christ

<sup>1</sup>Professor Augustus de Morgan lived from 1806 to 1871, and a portrait of him will be found in *The History of the Royal Astronomical Society*, 1820-1920, facing page 140.

<sup>2</sup>Where this marriage took place, I am unable to state. I can only state that it did not take place at St. Nicholas', Newbury, nor at Thatcham, nor at Speen, nor at Shaw-cum-Donnington, nor at Bucklebury.



Church College, Oxford;—and a delightful story of his day had reference to another boy there who had a very big head and yet seemed sadly deficient in brain-power. This boy, who was always being chaffed for the smallness of his brain in view of the size of his head, retorted at last one day and rent them with:—

‘If my big head has wits so small,  
Your little heads can have none at all’.

The retort perfect! But I am happy to think that the tormentors could not have included either Dr. John Baily or his brother Francis, to neither of whom could a small head be attributed.

After a pupillage under the famous London Surgeon, Mr. John Abernethy (born 1764) at St. Bartholomew’s Hospital, he started practice for himself, setting up as a General Practitioner in Salisbury Square, close to Fleet Street, in the City of London, and was still so practising at the date of the birth of his daughter Julia, 26/12/1812, as also in the following year.

At about that time, Mr. Abernethy promised to appoint him to a Lectureship at St. Bartholomew’s Hospital, whereupon he wrote the lectures in readiness; but at the last moment another man received the appointment. Dr. Baily, vexed beyond measure at such base treatment, threw up his career in medicine.

Before passing on, there are certain points of interest which I should here like to interpose.

In Dr. Baily’s day a medical ‘degree’ was not a *sine qua non* for the right to practise. It sufficed to have served an apprenticeship to, *i.e.*, a pupillage under, some Surgeon, and this he had done, as already mentioned. It is interesting, however, to add that he had also, as early as 18/3/1796, become by Redemption a Freeman of the Worshipful Society of Apothecaries of London.

From 1804 to 1813, described as of ‘Salisbury Square’ aforesaid, he was one of the Medical Assistants, for London, of the Royal Humane Society, founded by Dr. Hawes in 1774. This position he obviously resigned on giving up practice.

On giving up his medical career as aforesaid, he in 1813—the dreadful year of cold—purchased a coal-business at Stamford Hill in the Parish of Tottenham, co. Middlesex;—and it was on this account that he moved with his family to Stamford Hill. The lane running beside his house there, namely ‘Baily’s Lane’, was, according to my late mother, so-called after him.

This ‘Baily’s Lane’ is, doubtless, the ‘Bailey’s Lane’, near Stamford Hill, Tottenham, mentioned in the case of ‘Regina v. Tottenham Local Board’, reported in the *Times Law Reports*, Vol. IX, 1893, page 414.



In 1834 he and his family left Stamford Hill and moved, first, to Great Ormond Street (or Great Coram Street?) for six months, whereafter they resided in Dorset Square, being there at the time of the marriage of their said daughter Julia, on 4/10/1836, and still there on 22/2/1841, the date of the Will of Dr. John Baily's hereinafter mentioned wife's maternal half-aunt Miss Grace Say, and subsequently they moved to No. 1 Blandford Square.

Under such Will, his said wife became tenant for life of Gartly House, near Dartford, co. Kent.

Under the Will of his next brother Francis Baily the Astronomer, who died on 30/8/1844, and who in 1822 had purchased the estate of Terriers, near High Wycomb, co. Buckingham, for its shooting, Dr. John Baily acquired a life-interest in the same, such estate thereafter to pass to the latter's son and heir John Baily, Q.C., of Generation V below, who in his own turn left it to his widow for life and thereafter to their only son Walter Baily, of Generation VI below, by whom it was sold, he himself having in the meantime already acquired another property nearby.

By that Will there hangs an interesting tale, which I should like to tell. Years ago I gathered from my mother that Dr. Baily, who was her grandfather, was inclined to be 'peppery' and at one time had considerable dispute with his said brother, the Astronomer. The well-loved Unitarian Minister, Dr. James Martineau (1805-1900)—a friend of both, though far younger—learning to his sorrow of this dispute, invited both to lunch with him at Christmastide with the happy result that concord reigned again: and, as she said, reigned finally, as evidenced by the dispositions of that Will which she thought to have included legacies of some £5,000 apiece to Dr. Baily's then surviving children. The tale itself is doubtless accurate, but—as will later be seen—the dispositions of that Will were not as my mother had thought them to be.

Dr. Baily, according to my mother, used to hunt in Sussex and continued to hunt until he was nearly 80 and continued to ride until he was over 80.

#### *His Armorial Bearings*

Unlike his next brother Francis Baily the Astronomer (1774-1844) and his youngest brother Arthur Baily (1787-1858)—who, as will be seen, bore the Armorial Bearings of Baillie of Lamington, co. Lanark—Dr. John Baily bore those of Dr. Walter Baily (or Bayley) the Physician to Queen Elizabeth, namely:—Gules, 3 Martlets Or, a Chief Vairy Argent and Azure; and, for Crest, a Fleur-de-Lys quarterly Or and Azure.

It will already have been observed in Part III that the Baily M.I's in Thatcham Church include one to him and to his hereinafter mentioned wife in the form of an inscribed brass, over the Porch of the West Door, bearing a heraldic Fleur-de-Lys at one end and an Iris, as representing the origin of the heraldic Fleur-de-Lys, at the other end.

There never was a Motto associated with such latter Armorial Bearings, and I facetiously suggested to my Uncle Walter Baily (of Generation VI below) that with a lily for crest, so reminiscent of 'the lilies of the field', the appropriate Motto should be:—'Neither do they Spin'. But the Baily Family had not won its way in the world without toil;—and so the Crest still goes unmottoed.

See, further, concerning Armorial Bearings, below under Francis Baily the Astronomer and Arthur Baily (both of this Generation IV) and also, and more particularly, under Marilla *née* Baily (1838-1922)—Mrs. R. H. Horton-Smith—of Generation VI below.

Dr. John Baily died at No. 1 Blandford Square aforesaid on 26/3/1857, aged 85, and was buried at Thatcham on 2/4/1857. (See above, Part IV). M.I. in Thatcham Church, already quoted above in Part V. M.I. also in the Church of St. Michael, Cornhill, London.

His Will, dated 2/12/1852, was proved in the P.C.C. on 29/4/1857.

He married at St. Michael's, Cornhill aforesaid, on 10/3/1803 *Ann née Richardson*, born in or about 1778, only child and heiress of William Richardson (1734-1810) and *Ann née Say* (1753-1810: baptized at Christ Church, Newgate Street in the City of London 23/9/1753) his wife—both buried at St. Michael's, Cornhill, aforesaid, and M.I. there to them both, as also to their said daughter and her husband—one of the daughters of Charles Greene Say (c. 1721-1775) and of Grace *née* (possibly) Bemister, his first wife.

Concerning the said Families of Richardson and Say, see the Appendix to the present work, Nos. 19 and 23 respectively.

Nichols in his *Literary Anecdotes, Add*, page 522, left it upon record that this 'Mrs. Baily was, at the time of her marriage'—1803—'esteemed one of the handsomest women in the City of London'.

They celebrated their Golden Wedding on 10/3/1853 and when he died, they had been married for over 54 years. (See, further, below p. 283).

She survived him and died at No. 1 Blandford Square aforesaid on 24/10/1860, aged 82, and was buried at Thatcham. (See above, Part IV). She was the last person to be buried in the 'Baily Vault' under the Church; whereafter it was sealed in perpetuity. M.I. in Thatcham Church, already quoted above in Part V. M.I. also, as above stated, in St. Michael's, Cornhill, aforesaid.

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below under Generation V.

(3) *Francis Baily*, the Celebrated Astronomer. Born 28/4/1774. Baptized at St. Nicholas, Newbury (as 'Francis the son of Mr. Richard and Sarah Baily born the 28 April, 1774') on 2/8/1776.

Mr. Walter E. Money, in his 'Notes on the Parish Registers of Newbury' in the 'Journal of the British Archaeological Association', September, 1896, wrote that Francis Baily was baptized at the Parish Church,



Newbury, 'on the day of his birth', which he inadvertently gave as 28/4/1744 in error for 28/4/1774. He was likewise in error as to the date of his baptism.

My account of his life, entitled 'Francis Baily The Astronomer, 1774-1844', was published for me by Messrs. Blacket Turner & Co. of Newbury in 1938 and I need not therefore here very greatly enlarge upon his wonderful career or on the magnitude of his astounding achievements.

Briefly, I may say that after early education, like his above-mentioned brother Dr. John Baily, at the Old Grammar School in Newbury under the already mentioned Rev. Thomas Best, M.A., Oxon., he started work at the age of 14 in a business-house in the City of London. This he left in 1796 at the age of 22.

He then, in that year and the next, made his hazardous journeys through the unsettled parts of North America, his letters descriptive of which were published twelve years after his death by his nephews Alfred Head Baily and Charles Edward Baily (for both of whom see below, under Generation V) in 1856, under the title '*Journal of a Tour in Unsettled Parts of North America in 1796 and 1797*'. The original letters themselves, bound together in a large volume, are now in the possession of Walter Harold Baily of Generation VII below.

He then returned home to Newbury, where in December, 1798, he was offered an ensigncy in the Volunteer Company of the Berkshire Corps of Militia and where, during his three or four years stay with his parents, he received at the hands of his own local contemporaries the delightful soubriquet 'The Philosopher of Newbury'.

From Newbury, in May, 1799, he applied to the African Association for enrolment as an African Explorer, with the intention of following, at whatever risk, the example of the famous Explorer Mungo Park (1771-1805), and with his mind already made up as to the route which he should take from Calabah or Wydar till he should strike the Niger. It was the failure of that application, owing to that Association's temporary insufficiency of funds, which proved in the long run such a supreme blessing to Astronomical Science, in which he had already in October, 1798, commenced to take a very serious and close interest.

His scientific interest, generally, had in fact been aroused yet earlier. For, at the age of 17, in 1791—five years before his North American travels—he had become intimately acquainted with The Rev. Dr. Joseph Priestley (1733-1804), the eminent Scientist who already 24 years earlier, in 1767, had published his well-known 'History of Electricity' and who, then turning his attention to Chemistry, had, in 1774, made his remarkable discovery of Oxygen, one of the landmarks in the history of Chemistry and it is a generally accepted view that it was from the latter that he derived his early interest in physical enquiry and his love of chemical and especially of electrical experimentation.



Towards the close of 1801—at the age of 27—he decided to become a Stockbroker and thereupon entered into partnership as such with one of his father's friends, the eminent Mr. Whitmore of the Stock Exchange.

Whilst on the Stock Exchange he found time to write and publish:—his 'Tables for the Purchasing and Renewing of Leases', 1802; 'The Doctrine of Interest and Annuities', 1808; 'An Account of the Several Life Assurance Companies Established in London', 1810; and 'The Doctrine of Life Annuities and Assurances', 1810; all these being works not only of then immediate but also of lasting value; whilst in 1813, he further astonished the world by the publication of his 'Epitome of Universal History', for which see further below, p. 283.

Throughout his successful career as a Stockbroker, however, he never for a moment forgot the Science of Astronomy which from October, 1798, as already intimated, had ever been the subject of his own especial and consuming interest and which gripped him ever more and more. So much so, indeed, that already, by 1807-8, he had become recognised as a Scientist, for a portrait of him, as at that date, is to be found in the Group-Picture of forty-eight 'Men of Science—living in 1807-8, assembled in the Library of the Royal Institution'—finished during the years 1855-1858, the portraits having been 'derived from the best authorities which' then 'could be obtained'—now preserved in the National Portrait Gallery in London, with the registered number '1075'. (His is the standing figure on the extreme left of the picture.) Again, in March, 1811—at the age of 37—we find him—Francis Baily, a member of the Stock Exchange!—reading his first astronomical paper before the Royal Society.

In 1825—at the comparatively early age of 51—by which time he had made a considerable fortune as a Stockbroker and had before him every human probability of largely increasing it—he suddenly retired altogether from business, in order to devote the rest of his life to Astronomy.

He left his Chambers in Gray's Inn for a detached house which he had taken on a long lease, namely, 37 Tavistock Place in Bloomsbury, near to Russell Square, London, and it was here that most of his great work was carried out. Here he had a small Observatory constructed, which will be found referred to by Sir John F. W. Herschel, Bart. (1792-1871), F.R.S.—son of Sir William Herschel the Astronomer (1738-1822)—in his '*Memoir of Francis Baily*', read to the Royal Astronomical Society in November, 1844, and later in *Curiosities of London* by Mr. John Timbs, F.S.A., 1855, at page 286. Mr. Timbs further gave a picture of the house and of the room wherein Francis Baily 'Weighed the Earth' as the frontispiece to his *Things Not Generally Known*, 8th edition, 1859. The room in question will be found further described in *The Memoir of Augustus de Morgan*, by the latter's widow, published in 1882. Walter Harold Baily (of Generation VII below), who saw it in his earlier years, has described it to me as a hut in the garden of the property.



It was at 37 Tavistock Place that his younger and only surviving sister, Miss Elizabeth Coxe Baily (for whom see below, under this same Generation VI) came to live with him, and she there remained with him for the rest of his life, whereafter under his Will the property came to her, who, in turn, left it by her own Will, to the above-mentioned Sir John Herschel. Sir John so acquired it in 1859; and a photograph of the water-colour sketch of the front of the house, painted by the latter's daughter Mrs. Henry Hardcastle in or about the year 1860, formed, by the kind permission of the latter's daughter Miss Mira F. Hardcastle of Observatory House, Slough, the frontispiece to my above-mentioned account of Francis Baily's life, published in January, 1938.

It was on the site of this property that there was later erected 'The Passmore Edwards Settlement', opened informally in 1897 and formally in 1898, which in or about 1921 was re-named 'The Mary Ward Settlement' in memory of Mrs. Humphrey Ward, the inspiring author of *Robert Elsmere*, published in 1888, to whom the Settlement so largely owed its initial conception.

In 1820, and whilst still on the Stock Exchange, Francis Baily took the lead in the foundation of the Royal Astronomical Society, the progress of which from that time onwards he throughout so assiduously fostered, alike as Fellow (he was one of the first), as Councillor, and later as Vice-President and President, and the fortunes of which he throughout so successfully guided. For the first three years of the Society—1820 to 1823—he acted as its Secretary, and all the Reports of the Council right up to the year of his death were prepared by him. We read of him in *The History of the Royal Astronomical Society, 1820-1920*, published in 1923, that he 'was the backbone of the Society throughout its early years' (p. 29); that he 'was the central figure of our Society during the first 24 years of its existence' (page 77);—and that, a year or so after his death, the Council of the Society described him as 'a man whose memory must be an object of filial veneration to the Society as long as it preserves its own existence' (pages 83 sq.).

In 1821 he was elected an F.R.S. and he later held office as Treasurer of the Royal Society for three years and as Vice-President for six.

He was four times President of the Royal Astronomical Society and was so in fact at the time of his death. The years for which he was elected President were 1825-27, 1833-35, 1837-39, and 1843-45.

In 1827 the latter Society awarded to him its Gold Medal for the preparation of its Catalogue of 2,881 Stars.

It is impossible, in short compass, to give any completely adequate account of his labours or to estimate at their full value the magnitude of all his achievements.

He is, doubtless, best known to the generality of the present day as the discoverer of 'Baily's Beads' in the Sun, observed by him from



Jedburgh in Scotland during the annular eclipse of 1836 and so named after him, and as 'The Man who Weighed the Earth', or, to put it more scientifically, the man who determined the Earth's Density: a great work commenced in 1837 and only completed in 1842, for which, again, the Royal Astronomical Society awarded him its Gold Medal in 1843.

These caught the public mind, but there was far more than these.

As Reformer, or Re-Modeller of 'The Nautical Almanack', he earned the gratitude not only of the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty but of all mariners: even, as I gather, to the present day. Again, it was he who determined 'The Length of the Second's Pendulum'. The 'Fixation of the Standard of Length'—that is to say, the Standard British Yard Measure—was another of his achievements, and, indeed, the Standard of Length, which he then prepared for the Royal Astronomical Society, was completed only just in time; for, in less than six months thereafter, both the so-called 'Imperial Standard Yard' and Bird's original Standard Yard of 1758 were destroyed, along with the Imperial Standard of Weight, in the conflagration of the Houses of Parliament which took place in 1834.

In the words of Sir John Herschel,<sup>1</sup> Francis Baily's work in this regard had 'been the fortunate means of preserving, to the latest posterity that unit which has pervaded all our science, almost from the first dawn of exact knowledge'. The 'Scientific Unit' thus preserved—though Francis Baily himself was later not entirely satisfied with his work in this regard, as appears in the Addenda to Sir John Herschel's above-mentioned *Memoir*, at pages 73 and 74—there remained the no less delicate and important task of actual reconstruction of the Standard of Length. This—which he commenced, but which he did not live to complete—was taken over, upon his death, by one of his most devoted friends, The Rev. Richard Sheepshanks, F.R.S., himself an Astronomer, who survived him by eleven years, and who died on 4/8/1855, almost the very day upon which the results of his own labours achieved a legal sanction.

Francis Baily's Revision of all pre-existing Catalogues of the Stars and his Reduction of Lacaille's and Lalande's Catalogues were marvels of amazing care and precision, whilst his own formation of a New Standard Catalogue of upwards of 8,000 Stars—*The Catalogue of the British Association*—was another 'Magnificent Work' (the words of Sir John Herschel), which conferred upon practical Astronomy a boon as invaluable as—alike in conception and in execution—the work itself was stupendous. These three works were all published posthumously, the third in 1845 and the two first in 1847.

Again, he found time to become the Biographer of Flamsteed—The Rev. John Flamsteed, F.R.S., first Astronomer Royal, so appointed in

<sup>1</sup>Sir John Frederick W. Herschel was himself one of the Founders of the Royal Astronomical Society in 1820. Born in 1792, he was Knighted in 1831 and was created a Baronet in 1838. He died in 1871. A very pleasing portrait of him will be found in *The History of the Royal Astronomical Society* 1820-1920, facing page 8.



1675, who lived from 1646 to 1719—and that Biography, which was printed for the Lords of the Admiralty at the public expense, and which appeared in 1835, was described in the *Penny Cyclopædia of the Society for the Diffusion of Useful Knowledge*, Vol. X, 1838, as ‘certainly the most remarkable scientific biography of the present century’.

In addition to his official positions in the Royal Astronomical Society and in the Royal Society, he was further a Trustee of the British Association. He took a leading part in the establishment of the Royal Geographical Society, whereof he became a Fellow. He was a Fellow also of the Linnean Society and of the Geological Society, and a Member of the Royal Irish Academy and of the Society of Civil Engineers. Further, in 1835, The University of Dublin conferred upon him the Honorary Degree of LL.D., and, in 1844, Oxford conferred upon him a like Honorary Degree of D.C.L.

Biographies of him will be found in:—(1) *The Gentleman's Magazine*, Vol. XXII, 1844, at pages 549-50; (2) *The Memoir* of him by Sir John Herschel, 1844, already above-mentioned; (3) The Supplement to the above-mentioned *Cyclopædia*, Vol. I, 1845, at pages 166-168, written by Professor Augustus de Morgan; (4) Professor Augustus de Morgan's Preface to Francis Baily's *Journal of a Tour in Unsettled Parts of North America in 1796 and 1797*, published, as already stated, in 1856; (5) *The Dictionary of National Biography*, Vol. II, 1885; (6) *The History of the Ancient Town and Borough of Newbury, co. Berks.*, by the late Mr. Walter E. Money, F.S.A., 1887, at pages 568-9; (7) *The Christian Life and Unitarian Herald* of 10/2/1900, dealing with the Passmore Edwards Settlement in Tavistock Place, erected as already above-mentioned on the site where Francis Baily had lived and laboured; (8) *Thatcham, Berks. and its Manors*, by Samuel Barfield, edited and arranged for publication by James Parker, M.A., F.S.A., 2 Vols., 1901, Vol. I, pp. 70 sq.; (9) *The History of the Royal Astronomical Society, 1820-1920*, published in 1923, pages 2-91 *passim*: with reproduction opposite page 90 of his portrait by Thomas Phillips, R.A., mentioned below; (10) *Harmsworth's Universal Encyclopedia*, Vol. II, 1926 or 1927, page 843 with reproduction of the same portrait as in the preceding; (11) My own already mentioned brief account of him in Mr. G. J. Fyfield's *Thatcham and its Parish Church*, 1937; (12) My own already mentioned longer Biography of him, 1938.

A vast deal of interesting facts concerning him will also be found in the admirable *Memoir of Augustus de Morgan* himself, by the latter's widow, Mrs. de Morgan, published in 1882.

In addition to the foregoing I should like here to place on record my own two letters entitled ‘Man Who Weighed the Earth: Baily's Beads’—a Centenary—published in the *Times* of 25/9/1936 and 2/10/1936 respectively, the latter correcting a slip on my part in the former as to his heir-at-law, who, as shewn in the latter, was his above-mentioned brother, Dr. John Baily.



'Far-sighted, clear-judging, and active; true, sterling, and equally unbiassed by partiality and by fear; upright, undeviating, and candid, ardently attached to truth, and deeming no sacrifice too great for its attainment'. Such were some of the great qualities attributed to him by Sir John Herschel. He was, indeed, to quote the words of the then Dean of Ely in addressing the British Association at York shortly after Francis Baily had passed onward, 'undoubtedly one of the most remarkable men of the time'. 'He was in fact one of the most remarkable men we ever knew', wrote the late Professor de Morgan of him in the Supplement to the above-named *Cyclopædia*, Vol. I, 1845, pp. 166-168. To quote the writer in *The Christian Life*:—'He did far more for the world, and even for the world of intellect, than many a great genius has succeeded in accomplishing. For he possessed the chief of all qualifications for success—he was assiduous in labour, and he was skilful in making all his labours practically effective'. His 'sterling character' is given as the key-note of his life by the historian of the Royal Astronomical Society. 'Few men', writes *The Dictionary of National Biography*, 'have left behind them so enviable a reputation. He was gentle as well as just; he loved truth and he sought it'.

It is of interest here to add that—in order to ensure the preservation of his name of 'Francis Baily' in the neighbourhood of Tavistock Place, where thus for 19 to 20 years he had carried on his great scientific work—the local authorities named two streets directly after him; naming the one '*Francis Street*'; which runs from Tottenham Court Road to Gower Street, and naming the other '*Bayley Street*' (incorrectly so spelt), which lies three streets south and runs to Bedford Square. (See further below, p. 285).

Finally, the following should here be recorded from the *Daily Telegraph* of 2/6/1949, under the heading 'Memorial to Physicist':—'A tablet in memory of Francis Baily, noted physicist and a founder of the Royal Astronomical Society, was affixed at 37 Tavistock Place, St. Pancras, his home from 1825 to 1844'. This memorial, consisting of a circular tablet, of about 12 inches in diameter, was there affixed by the London County Council in 1949 and is inscribed as follows:—'London County Council. Francis Baily, 1774-1844, Physicist. Lived and died here'.

How far his manifold work has stood the test of time, it is not in my power to estimate; but those interested will find this discussed in the *History of the Royal Astronomical Society*, 1923, p. 87, whilst I may add that in *Harmsworth's Universal Encyclopedia*, Vol. II, published in 1926 or 1927, p. 843, it is stated that:—'His estimate of the weight of the Earth is still accepted as a close approximation to the truth'.

I have already mentioned the early portrait of him in the Group Picture of forty-eight 'Men of Science' in 1807-8.

His Portrait in Oils, painted in 1838 for the Royal Astronomical Society by Thomas Phillips, R.A., and afterwards engraved for wider interest by Thomas Lupton, is well-known. It displays a face of much



power; yet, even so, it seems clear that it failed to do justice to its subject. For it is described by the late Mrs. Augustus de Morgan at page 118 of her above-mentioned *Memoir of Augustus de Morgan*, i.e., her then late husband Professor Augustus de Morgan—both of whom knew Francis Baily intimately—as a weak and *inadequate* portrait.

There are marble busts of him in the Rooms of the Royal Astronomical Society at Burlington House and in the Observatory at Greenwich. But, here again, a *caveat* must be entered. These busts were by the well-known sculptor of like surname, but in no way related to him, namely, Mr. E. H. Baily.<sup>1</sup> Although the sculptor based his work upon the above-mentioned portrait by Thomas Phillips, Mrs. de Morgan has left it upon decisive record, on the same page of that *Memoir*, that the sculptor, not liking 'the penthouse brow and large forehead' which were Francis Baily's, because forsooth they did not suit his views of 'idealism', only left to posterity 'the weak and characterless head which *professes* to be a likeness of Francis Baily'. 'Any conclusion drawn from this bust', she wrote, 'would be a *great injustice* to our dear old friend'. This bust was presented to the Royal Astronomical Society on 9/2/1849 by his said sister Miss Elizabeth Coxe Baily.

Inadequate, therefore, though both the portrait and the bust may be, and indeed in view of her statements undoubtedly must be, it is nevertheless right that they should—together with her statements in regard to each—find their place in the present record of Francis Baily and his life.

Moreover, even if such bust may not have been all that it might have been, we yet find it described in the above-mentioned *History of the Royal Astronomical Society*, 1820-1920, p. 32, as a 'beautiful bust'; whilst—as is yet more significant—we read at p. 84, that Sir John F. W. Herschel, F.R.A.S., who knew him so intimately, described it as 'a faithful and charming reproduction of features we have so often seen in this place, animated with the pure love of science and with deep interest in the welfare of this Society'.

He died, unmarried, on 30/8/1844; and, although 'an offer was made by the authorities to inter the remains of this eminent man in Westminster Abbey'—I am here quoting from the late Mr. Money's above-mentioned *History of Newbury*, p. 568—'his friends preferred his resting with his father and mother in Thatcham Church' (see above, Part IV), 'where a marble tablet is inscribed to his memory'. (See above, Part V and, also, below.)

Before setting forth what this tablet contains, I desire here to repeat, from my above-mentioned letter in the *Times* of 25/9/1936, that it cannot but be regarded as a signal tribute to his memory that no fewer

<sup>1</sup>Edward Hodges Baily (1788-1867), to whom we owe, amongst other work, the Nelson Statue in Trafalgar Square, London. An account of him, with portrait, will be found in *Harmsworth's Universal Encyclopedia*, Vol. II, page 843.

than 98 carriages, including that of the Empress of Russia, followed the hearse for the entire distance from his home in London to Thatcham.

The tablet itself, in Thatcham Church, was erected to his memory by the Royal Astronomical Society and the inscription thereon runs as follows:—

H. S. J.  
FRANCISCVS BAILY  
LL.D. R.SS. L. ET. ED. ET. HIB. SOC.  
SOC. REG. ASTRONOMICAЕ. LONDIN.  
PRAESES. ET. COLVMEN.  
NATVS. NEWBVRIAE. APRIL XXVIII. M DCC LXXIV.  
OBIIT. LONDINI. AVGVST. XXX, M DCCC XLIV.  
AEQVO. SEMPER. ANIMO. MORIBVSQVE  
PVRIS. SIMPLICIBVS. COMMODIS.  
IPSE. BEATVS. CARVS. VIXIT. SVIS.  
NEGOTIANDI. OLIM. CVRIS. FELICITER. EXPEDITVM.  
AD. SVBLIMIORES. ASTRONOMIAE. CALCVLVS.  
SVCCESSV. NON. MINVS. FELICI.  
SESE. CONTVLISSE. TESTANTVR.  
TERRA. EXPENSA.  
STELLAE. EX. ORDINE. NVMERATAE.  
VIS. GRAVITATIS. EMENSA.  
MODVLVS. SVMMA. ARTE. DEFINITVS.  
HVNC. TALEM. VIRVM. PATRIOS. PROPE. CINERES.  
PVLVERIS. EXIGVI. COHIBET. MVNVS.

It is not unimportant, however, to observe that the Armorial Bearings shewn thereover—The Armorial Bearings borne by himself and by his youngest brother Arthur Baily—are (together with the Motto appertaining thereto and used by them though not therewith inscribed on this tablet) those of Baillie of Lamington, co. Lanark, Scotland, namely:— (to quote the phraseology of the late A. C. Fox-Davies, *'Armorial Families'*, 4th edition, 1902, p. 56) Azure, Nine Stars, three, three, two and one. *Crest*: A Boar's Head couped. *Motto*: 'Quid Clarius Astris?' (See also John Woodward's *Treatise on Heraldry, British and Foreign*, Vol. I, Chapter XII, p. 326, for the Arms of Baillie of Lamington.)

The Armorial Bearings borne by his elder brother Dr. John Baily and, so far as I am aware, by the family in general, were those borne by Dr. Walter Baily (or Bayley), the Physician to Queen Elizabeth, which have already hereinbefore been set forth.



In my opinion, Francis Baily adopted the Armorial Bearings of Baillie of Lamington solely because they were so entirely appropriate to his own Astronomical interests; and, as at one time his brother Arthur Baily had been closely associated with him on the Stock Exchange, and, as later will be seen, was himself also one of the 14 Joint-Founders of the Royal Astronomical Society, he was fain to follow suit.

His purchase in 1822 of the estate of Terriers near High Wycombe, co. Buckingham, for the shooting, and the devolution thereof under his Will, have already been referred to under his above-mentioned brother Dr. John Baily.

His Will, a holograph, dated 12/8/1844, was proved in the P.C.C. on 4/10/1844. By such Will he left the lease of his above-mentioned residence, No. 37 Tavistock Place, to his sister Elizabeth Coxe *née* Baily, spinster, who, as already stated, had long there lived with him.

In view of his own leading position amongst Astronomers, and also for the general interest of the family of which he was the most distinguished member, I think it well here to place upon record the main outlines of his Will, for which purpose I have had an abstract of it prepared for me. It runs as follows:—

In this Will—wherein he describes himself simply as ‘Francis Baily of Tavistock Place, St. Pancras parish, Middlesex’, and whereof an abstract has been made for me—he gave to ‘my brother John Baily’ (of this Generation IV above), ‘with reversion to his son John’ (i.e. John Baily of Generation V below), ‘of Woburn Square, and his heirs for ever, my freehold and copyhold estate of Terriers near High Wycombe, co. Berks., now let on lease to Henry Wingrove; and all my interest in 2 parcels of freehold property I hold jointly with my brother Arthur Baily’ (of this Generation IV below) ‘at Purser’s Cross in Fulham, co. Middlesex, to my said nephew John’;—‘To my cousin, Benjamin Baily’ (of this Generation IV above), ‘of Threadneedle Street, City of London, Solicitor, and his heirs for ever, my freehold estate at Birdbrook, co. Essex, let on lease now to — Whithead’;—‘My freehold property in East Tytherley, Lockerley, and other adjoining parishes in co. Hants., to my trustees to sell the same, to the payment of the legacies in my Will’;—‘To my sister Elizabeth Coxe Baily’ (of this Generation IV below) ‘£1,000 a year for life’;—‘To my niece Catherine’ (i.e. Katherine Sophia *née* Baily of Generation V below) ‘wife of Dr. Robert Kane, of Dublin’ (and only child of the Testator’s hereinafter mentioned brother Henry Baily of this Generation IV below, by Bridget *née* Kelly, his first wife) ‘£4,000’;—‘To Frances Baily’ (i.e., Frances *née* Scully), ‘of Clonmell, Ireland’. (second wife and) ‘widow of my’ said ‘late brother Henry Baily’ (of this Generation IV below) ‘£500, and to her three sons £500 each’;—‘To Lieut. W. S. Stratford, Superintendent of the Nautical Almanack, £1,000’;—‘To Sir F. W. Herschel, Bart., of Hawkhurst, £1,000’;—‘To G. B. Airy, Esq., Astronomer Royal, £500’;—‘To Augustus de Morgan, Esq., £200’;—‘To

Rev. Richard Sheepshanks, now residing at Reading, £200';—'To Capt. W. H. Syneth, R.N., of Cheyne Walk, Chelsea, £200':—'To Sir Charles Price, Bt., of Spring Grove, Richmond, £100';—'To my next door neighbour, Thomas Gibbes, Esq., £100';—'To John Britton, Esq., of Burton Cottage, £100';—'To Louisa, Julia and Frances Emery, residing at Whittingtons Cottage, £1,000 between them';—'To Mary and Anne Grantham, residing at Kilburn, £500 each';—'To Anne Jones, at Alfred Crescent, £500';—'To my former housekeeper, Hannah Sivyor, now at Rochester, £800';—'To my present housekeeper, Sophia Judges, £500';—'To my sister's servant, Sophia Bax, £500';—'To my bailiff, William Coates, £100';—'To my domestic servants £10 for each year he or she has been with me';—'To my friend, Mary Thomas, of Bedford Street, St. Pancras, spinster, £3,000';—'To the Treasurers of the Northern Dispensary, New Road, St. Pancras, £300, of the Dispensary in Burton Crescent, said parish, £200, of University College Hospital, £200, of King's College Hospital, Portugal Street, Lincoln's Inn Fields, £200, of the Seamen's Hospital moored off Greenwich, £200, to the funds of Distressed Foreigners, £100';—'To the poor-box of the police offices in London, Westminster and Southwark, £20 each'.

He appointed as his Executors and Trustees:—'My said nephew John Baily, Junr. of Woburn Sq., Barrister' (of Generation V below); 'David Jardine of Cumberland Terrace, Regent's Park, barrister, and Philip Martineau, of Montagu Place, Esq., and give to each £1,000'.

He further left 'to my said sister Elizabeth Coxe Baily' (of this Generation IV below) 'the lease of the house in Tavistock Place wherein I now dwell, the furniture, etc., my MSS., letters and papers'.

He appointed as his Residuary Legatees:—'my brother John Baily' (of this Generation IV above) 'and my said sister Eliz. C. Baily' (of this Generation IV below).

He further left 'To my friends, Major Marshall, of Albion Street, £100' and 'John Keel, of Upper Woburn Place, £100'.

Signed 'Francis Baily', this Will was witnessed by:—'William Simms, 138 Fleet Street', and 'William Toogood',<sup>1</sup> 'clerk to Mr. Benj. Baily', i.e. Francis Baily's said cousin Benjamin Baily (of this Generation IV above).

This Will was proved in the P.C.C. by the said three Executors on 4/10/1844 (P.C.C. 1844, folio 740).

His specific legacies—apart altogether from the annuity of £1,000 a year for life to his said sister—amounted to over £21,000.

(4) *Sarah ('Sally') Head née Baily*. Born 27/6/1776. Baptized at St. Nicholas, Newbury, (as 'Sarah Head, the daughter of Mr. Richard and Sarah Baily born 27 June, 1776'), on 2/8/1776. She died, un-

<sup>1</sup>This is probably the William Toogood (born 18/2/1819) hereinafter mentioned under Ann Elizabeth *née* Henwood (of Generation V below), wife of Dr. Isaac Baruch Toogood.



married, on 25/3/1808, aged 31, and was buried at Thatcham (see above, Part IV), on 2/4/1808. M.I. in Thatcham Church, quoted above in Part V.

Her Will, dated 24/3/1801—wherein she describes herself as 'Sally Head Baily, of Newbury, co. Berks., Spinster'—was proved in the P.C.C. on 26/4/1808.

(5) *Henry Baily*. Born 19/8/1780. Baptized at St. Nicholas', Newbury, together with his younger sister and younger brother, on 28/5/1788. Migrated to Ireland and there carried on business as a Brewer and later as a Distiller.

On 11/12/1809 he signed his profession of faith in the Roman Catholic Church: probably in anticipation of his marriage. On 22/1/1810 he made a Marriage Settlement 'on the intermarriage of' himself 'with Bridget Kelly, Spinster', the trustees whereof were 'Joseph Kelly of James's Street' in the City of Dublin, 'Tanner' and 'Mathias Joseph Kelly of the City of Dublin aforesaid, gentleman'. On the same date—22/1/1810—as 'Henry Baily of James's Street in the City of Dublin, Brewer', he gave a Bond to such Trustees in the sum of £2,000, conditioned for the payment to them of £1,000 on 1/8/1810.

In 1812 I find that he and one Henry Pentland were carrying on in partnership a Distillery business, which, however, unhappily failed in that year. Thereupon he became a working Distiller in the City of Cork, whereafter he removed to other (and presumably like) employment at Monasterevan, co. Kildare, where he was still residing in the Spring of 1817.

He died on 4/8/1820, aged 40, and was buried amongst deceased members of the Scully Family (his second wife's family as will later be seen) on the Rock of Cashel, co. Tipperary, Ireland. There is an M.I. to him in Thatcham Church, co. Berks.—quoted above in Part V—but he was not there buried.

His Will which is headed 'Watercourse 4th Aug., 1820', Watercourse being presumably his residence, and wherein he describes himself as 'Henry Baily of the City of Cork, Distiller', was proved in the Consistory Court of London on 1/5/1821 and was proved also in the Diocese of Cork and Ross on 21/5/1821.

Such London Probate describes him as 'Henry Baily formerly of Thames Street in the City of London, afterwards of Limerick, but late of the City of Cork in Ireland, Distiller, deceased'.

I will give details of his Will when I come to deal with the issue (Generation V) of his second hereinafter mentioned marriage.

He married twice:—Firstly, at (probably) St. James' Roman Catholic Church in Dublin, in or about 1810 (the Marriage Settlement being of date 22/1/1810, as already stated), *Bridget* ('*Beda*') *née Kelly*, born 1/2/1783, daughter of Joseph Kelly of James Street, Dublin, and Buzzards-



Francis Baily, 1774-1844

The Astronomer

*Page 69*





town, co. Dublin, sister of Joseph Kelly of the like places, who, after his father's death, reverted to his ancestral patronymic of 'O'Kelly', aunt of Mathias Joseph Kelly (1786-1868), and great aunt of Patrick O'Kelly (born 1825) and of Miss Hester O'Kelly of Rochestown House, Kingstown, from which last I derived much information in 1903.

His said first wife died in 1811 or in 1812.

There was issue of such first marriage, for whom see below under Generation V.

He secondly married in or about 1815 or 1816 *Frances née Scully* (her said Christian name being proved by his said Will, as also by the Will of his elder brother Francis Baily the Astronomer, dated 12/8/1844, and thus displacing the Christian name 'Anne' so long believed in the family to have been hers), of the family of Scully of Golden Grove, co. Tipperary.

His said second wife survived him and proved his Will in the Consistory Court of London on 21/5/1821. She was living (a legatee under, and described as 'Frances Baily of Clonmell in Ireland, the Widow of my late brother Henry Baily', in the Will of the said Francis Baily the Astronomer) 12/8/1844, who left £500 to her, as also £500 to each of 'her three sons'.

At some date—apparently (as will presently appear under the issue of such marriage in Generation V below) after 26/3/1857—she emigrated with her children to America.

There was issue also of such second marriage, for whom see below under Generation V.

(6) *Elizabeth Coxe née Baily*. Born 20/3/1782. Baptized at St. Nicholas', Newbury, 18/5/1788. She for some time, lived with her brother Arthur Baily (for whom see below under this Generation IV) following upon the death of his wife in 1819. Later she lived with her said third elder brother Francis Baily the Astronomer at 37 Tavistock Place, London, aforesaid, and she survived him. She continued there to reside and died, unmarried, on 6/9/1859, aged 77, and was buried at Thatcham (see above, Part IV) on 13/9/1859. M.I. in Thatcham Church, quoted above, in Part V.

She was the last but one of the Family to be interred in the Baily Vault in Thatcham Church. Her great desire had been for burial there with her said brother Francis; and this became possible because she predeceased her mother. For I have already shewn that special permission had had to be obtained from the Authorities to keep the Vault unsealed in order that her mother might therein be interred; and her mother was in fact the last of the family therein to be interred, whereafter the Vault was sealed.

On 9/2/1849—some ten years before her death—she had presented to the Royal Astronomical Society the marble bust of her said brother



Francis Baily. (See above, p. 76, and the above-mentioned *History of the Royal Astronomical Society*, page 32.)

Her Will, dated 17/5/1854, was proved in The Principal Registry on 17/11/1859.

She left the lease of No. 37 Tavistock Place aforesaid to the already mentioned Astronomer Sir John F. W. Herschel, Bart.

She, further, bequeathed money for the foundation of a Charity in Thatcham, in memory of her said brother Francis Baily, and the same—called 'The Baily Charity'—was regularly managed by the late Mr. G. J. Fyfield, involving the welcome distribution of tea, groceries, and coal at Christmastide.

(7) *Harriot (Harriet) née Baily*. Born circa 1/9/1784. Died 24/9/1784, aged 3 weeks. She was buried at Thatcham (see above, Part IV).

(8) *Arthur Baily*. Born 3/7/1787. Baptized at St. Nicholas', Newbury, on 28/5/1788. Already referred to in connection with his Armorial Bearings, etc., under his third elder brother Francis Baily the Astronomer. He was a Stockbroker by profession; and, as such, he was at one time, I think, in actual partnership with such brother.

In January 1820—as we learn from the already mentioned *History of the Royal Astronomical Society*, published in 1923, he joined his said brother in being one of the actual 14 Joint-Founders of the Royal Astronomical Society (page 2); and in March 1820 he paid a life-subscription, as also at the same time did that brother (p. 9); and for two years he was, moreover, Treasurer of the R.A.S. Club (p. 32).

He was described as being of Upper Bedford Place on 29/3/1819, the date of the death of his wife hereinafter referred to. (See the *Gentleman's Magazine*, 1819, Part I, Vol. 89, p. 379). Described in January, 1820, as of 6 Gower Street, he later resided for a time at 4 Cumberland Place, Regent's Park, London, before going to live in Hampshire. He took up residence in the latter County at a place near Southampton.

I have his portrait in oils—three-quarter length seated—painted by Mrs. William Carpenter in the year 1840 and signed in oils as follows: 'Margaret Carpenter 1840'. This portrait was probably painted at the same time as that of his daughter which was by the same artist.

I remember seeing, in 1894, a book dealing with Armorial Bearings wherein the following occurred (for I made a note, at the time, of the entry though not of the name of the book):—'*Baily* (borne by Arthur Baily, of Town Hill, co. Hamp., esq.): Azure, 9 stars argent, 3, 3, 2 and 1, quartering the arms of Savage and Head'. This is beyond question—*per* my late great-aunt Miss Ann Louisa Baily the Centenarian (of Generation V, below) to myself in 1898—the Arthur Baily with whom I am here dealing.

He died at his Hampshire residence as the result of a gun in his hands going off accidentally and he was buried at Thatcham (see above, Part IV) (as 'Mr. Arthur Baily, of Harefield, South Stoneham, aged 71') on 13/7/1858.<sup>1</sup>

His Will, dated 23/11/1849, was proved—together with a Codicil thereto—by his son-in-law The Hon. Sir Edward Butler on 13/8/1858; and a limited Administration, with Will annexed, was granted in the Principal Registry to Sir Henry Charles Paulet, Bart., on 18/2/1859 and a similar further Administration was granted to the same person on 7/8/1886.

He married *Emma née Lloyd* (born *circa* 1789), who died at Brompton on 29/3/1819 (see the *Gentleman's Magazine*, *loc. cit.*), aged 30 years, and she was buried at Thatcham (see above, Part IV); whereafter his sister Elizabeth Coxe *née* Baily kept house for him for a time until she went to keep house for her brother Francis Baily the Astronomer.

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below, under Generation V.

*Issue of Henry John North (of Generation III above) and Mary Anne née Lenthall his wife:—*

(1) *Ann Elizabeth née North*. Born 10/10/1792. She married—probably at Bladon-with-Woodstock, co. Oxon.—in 1822 *Thomas Cheatle*, afterwards of Burford, co. Oxon., M.R.C.S., Surgeon, for whom see—under his son Thomas Henry Cheatle of Generation V below—*Kelly's Handbook to the Titled Landed and Official Classes*, 1896, p. 262.

She was clearly a careful correspondent. For on five of the already mentioned six letters written to her by Ann *née* Baily (of Generation III above)—running from 3/8/1829 to 12/8/1833—she duly noted on the outside page the date of her replies thereto respectively. In the remaining case the outside page is missing.

She made the like notes on two letters written to her by a lady, signing herself 'S. Innes', the first written from No. 4 Great Charles Street, Birmingham, on 11/10/1831, and the second written from No. 9 in the same street on 28/10/1833, who and whose sister carried on a School in Birmingham.

All these eight letters are now in the possession of her grandson, Dr. Cyril Thomas Cheatle of Generation VI below.

The said Thomas Cheatle and his said wife were the Plaintiffs in the Chancery Suit of '*Cheatle v. Jenings*', instituted on 5/11/1853, for which see above, Parts IX and X.

<sup>1</sup>From this it seems clear that Harefield was his residence at the time of his death in 1858, and, in fact, his residence there commenced at least as early as 1855, for—as will be seen later under his daughter Emma Jane *née* Baily (*c.* 1816-1840), of Generation V below—her husband, The Hon. Sir Edward Butler, who for years resided with his said father-in-law, was described as 'of Harefield' in that year 1855.



He died in August 1862 and was buried at Burford aforesaid; and she, surviving him, died intestate on 25/1/1863 at the age of 70, and was likewise buried at Burford, 'leaving' (*per* the hereinafter mentioned Petition of her brother Henry North) 'Thomas Henry Cheatle her son her surviving'. Administration of her estate was granted to the said son Thomas Henry Cheatle, in the Principal Registry on 23/2/1864.

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below under Generation V.

(2) *Eleanor Frances née North*. Born 20/9/1793. She married *Thomas Cooper* and died on 24/4/1839, aged 45. She was buried in the Churchyard of Bladon-with-Woodstock aforesaid. M.I. on the said Altar Tomb there, which, so far as now legible in her regard, reads:— 'Eleanor Frances Cooper, D....., died April 24, 1839, aged 45'. (See further below, p. 285). Whether or not there was issue of such marriage, I do not know.

(3) *Sarah Maria née North*. Born 19/10/1794. Died, unmarried, in 1819. She was buried in the Churchyard of Bladon-with-Woodstock aforesaid. M.I. upon the said Altar Tomb there describing her as 'Sarah Maria, daughter of Henry John and Mary North', but the words following are no longer legible. It is curious that her mother's name is thereon given as 'Mary', instead of 'Mary Ann'.

(4) *Henry North*. Born 30/7/1796. He became a Solicitor, and he succeeded his said father as Town Clerk of Woodstock in 1829 upon the latter's resignation from that office; and he so remained until his hereinafter mentioned death. It is clear, however, from certain records at Woodstock that from 1872 onwards he suffered from illness and that the actual work of that office during such period was carried on by Mr. R. B. B. Hawkins who succeeded him therein.

This Henry North also—as already shewn under his grandparents, John North and Gladys *née* Baily his wife of Generation II above—acted as Solicitor and Agent for the Dukes of Marlborough until, at some time in his career, probably between 1829 and 1872, he permitted himself to quarrel with the then Duke.

His Petition—that of 'Henry North of Woodstock, co. Oxford, Esquire'—dated 29/1/1879 and filed 26/2/1879, in the above-mentioned Chancery Suit of 'Cheatle v. Jenings' has already been referred to above in Part IX. (See further, concerning it, below, p. 285)

He died at Woodstock on 22/1/1881 and was there buried on 28/1/1881, being described as 'Henry North of Woodstock, aged 84'. He was buried in the same Altar Tomb in the Churchyard of Bladon-with-Woodstock as the other members of this family of North, to whose M.I.'s there I have already referred; but no M.I. was placed thereon in his memory.

His Will—wherein he described himself as ‘of Woodstock in the County of Oxford, Attorney-at-Law’—was proved by Elizabeth North, his widow, described as then of Warnborough Road, Oxford, on 28/10/1884. He had left all his property to her and had appointed her his sole Executrix.

He married, elsewhere than at Woodstock and clearly in 1831—for his then recent marriage was referred to in the above-mentioned letter of 11/10/1831 from the lady signing herself ‘S. Innes’ of Birmingham, to his above-mentioned sister Ann Elizabeth *née* North, then Mrs. Thomas Cheate—*Elizabeth née* ———, born in 1805, who, surviving him as aforesaid, died at 31 Warnborough Road, Oxford, on 5/10/1887, aged 82, and was buried at Woodstock on 10/10/1887.

There would seem to have been no issue of such marriage.

(5) *Nathaniel George North*. Born 29/5/1798. Died at Balls Pond, Stoke Newington, co. Middlesex, on 31/12/1858.

Administration of his estate was granted to Elizabeth North, spinster, ‘the natural and lawful daughter and one of the next of kin of the said deceased’, in the Principal Registry on 12/8/1885.

He married in or about 1834 ——— *née Bellenger*; and there was issue of such marriage, for whom see below under Generation V.

*Issue of Benjamin North (of Generation III above) and Mary née Churchill his wife:—*

*John North*. Only child. Baptized (though I know not where) on 23/8/1789. He died in March, 1873.

From the Order of Vice-Chancellor Bacon, dated 1/7/1885, in ‘Cheate v. Jenings’ (see above, Part IX), he would seem to have left a Will, whereof on that date Thomas Henry Cheate (of Generation V below) was the surviving Executor.





## GENERATION V

*Issue of Charles Baily (of Generation IV above) and Catherine Maclachlan, Widow, his wife:—*

*Charlotte née Baily.* Born 30/1/1798. Baptized at Speen (as 'Charlotte, daughter of Charles and Catherine Bailey: born 30/1/1798') on 22/3/1798.

*Issue of Elizabeth née Baily (of Generation IV above) and Thomas Ward Blagrove her husband:—*

(1) Apparently a son, ——— *Blagrove*, living on 22/2/1807, who married ——— *née* ——— and had issue. For—in addition to the fact that the M.I. in Speen Church, already above quoted under his said mother, shews that there were *three* children of the marriage of the said T. W. Blagrove and the said Elizabeth his wife—the late Mrs. Mary Baily, widow of Laurence Richardson Baily (of Generation V below) told me in 1899 that the John Henry Blagrove in the following newspaper cutting of about the year 1895 was '*descended from the Blagrove*' (i.e., Thomas Ward Blagrove, *circa* 1761-1824) 'who married Elizabeth (1771-1807) daughter of Richard Baily of Speen Hill, Newbury, and this Miss Baily died (Mrs. Blagrove) on 16/2/1807 in her 35th year'. The newspaper cutting is as follows:—'Blagrove: on the 27th inst. at Brighton, Agnes, wife of John Henry Blagrove, of Calcot Park, Berks., aged 74'. Such Agnes would thus appear to have been born *circa* 1821.

Of this presumable marriage there was presumably issue, for whom see below under Generation VI.

(2) *George Blagrove.* Born (*per* Baptismal Register of Speen) 5/2/1805. Baptized at Speen (as 'son of Thomas Ward and Elizabeth Blagrove, his wife') on 17/3/1805. Living 22/2/1807. Buried at Speen (as 'George Blagrove, Chelsea, 19, Student of St. John's College, Oxford') on 1/5/1824.

(3) *Elizabeth Catherine née Blagrove.* Born (*per* Baptismal Register of Speen) 15/2/1807. Living 22/2/1807. Baptized at Speen (as 'daughter of Thos. Ward Blagrove and Eliz: his wife') on 5/4/1807. Buried at Speen (as 'Elizabeth Catherine Blagrove, from London, an Infant') on 30/12/1807.

*Issue of Elizabeth née Baily (of Generation IV above) and Captain Peter ('Pike') Henwood her husband:—*

*Ann Elizabeth née Henwood.* Only Child. Born presumably in 1815 or 1816.

She would seem to have been educated at a School at Camden House, Kensington—for Ann *née* Baily of Kensington (of Generation III above), in one of her already mentioned letters to Ann Elizabeth *née* North (of



Generation IV above), wife of Thomas Cheatle of Burford, co. Oxon.—a letter of date 12/8/1833—writes:—‘Miss Henwood returned here on Wednesday, as she did not wish to go to Camden House so soon as the School met, which was Monday last’.

She married on 14/6/1838 *Dr. Isaac Baruch Toogood* (born 14/9/1811, probably at Bridgwater, co. Somerset) of Torquay, co. Devon, who had been educated as a Surgeon.

He was the third of the ten sons and also third of the twelve children of Dr. Jonathan Toogood (born 1784), M.R.C.S., Senior Surgeon at the Infirmary of Bridgwater aforesaid and in 1823 Mayor of that Town, and from 1845 onwards of Torquay aforesaid, and of Ann *née* Giles of Southwick in the Parish of Mark, co. Somerset, his wife, whom he married in November, 1806.<sup>1</sup>

Two of his younger brothers were Henry Toogood (born 30/11/1816) and William Toogood (born 18/2/1819), who were Solicitors and Parliamentary Agents. Of these two:

The said Henry Toogood, thus the elder of the two, was admitted a Solicitor in Trinity Term 1841 and practised as such from 1844 to 1872; first by himself 1844-46; secondly as a partner in the firm of ‘H. and W. Toogood’ 1846-66; and then by himself again 1866-72;—his professional addresses being, successively, 47 Parliament Street, Westminster, 1844-45; 22 in the same Street 1845-55; and 16 in the same Street 1855-72. From 1859 to 1869 he was Deputy High Bailiff of Westminster. He died on 27/8/1872, aged 56. His widow, Mrs. Frances Ann Toogood, born *circa* 1828, died at Woodlands, Wrington, co. Somerset, on 7/2/1906, aged 78: *per* the *Times*, 9/2/1906.

The said William Toogood was admitted a Solicitor in Hilary Term 1843 and practised as such from 1846 to 1893; first as a partner in the above-mentioned Firm of ‘H. and W. Toogood’ 1846-66, and thereafter by himself 1866-93;—his professional addresses being, successively, 22 Parliament Street aforesaid 1846-55, and 16 in the same Street, 1855-93. He is, doubtless, the ‘William Toogood, clerk to Mr. Benj. Baily’ (i.e., to the already mentioned Benjamin Baily of Generation IV), who—as already shewn—thus signed himself as one of the attesting witnesses of

<sup>1</sup>Earlier members of this family of Toogood may well have been the following whom I find recorded in *Notes and Queries for Somerset and Dorset* of March, 1949—s.v. ‘Post-Reformation Churchwardens’ Accounts of St. Mary’s, Sherborne’, pp. 169-174—as follows:—

‘[25 Jan., 1550-1. Account of John Stevyngs and Richard Chetmyll, 5 Ed. vj.] *Half upper margin gone. The missing Churchwarden’s name must be Stevyngs, see below. Receipts:—*

“It’m rec’ of Richarde Togood” (*sic*) “of Newell for the grete bell at his buryall vjs viijd.” (*Note thereto:—This “Richard Toogood”, sic, “appears to have built the house in Newell, now a Junior School, called Newell House”.)*

“It’m rec’ of John Togood” (*sic*) “and others for ij whyte copes and one chesable wt splayde egles, and one sense”—i.e., censer—“vli”.

“It’m recd of John Togood” (*sic*) “for ij curtens of bockerome xijd.”

“It’m recd of the gyfte of Richarde Togood” (*sic*) “xijd.”







John Baily, 1805-1877  
Queen's Counsel  
*Page 89*



Susan *née* Smith, 1810-1887  
Wife of John Baily, Q.C.  
*Page 90*



Emily *née* Baily, 1814-1885



Ann Louisa *née* Baily, 1817-1917

*Pages 96 and 99*





the Will of the already mentioned Francis Baily the Astronomer (of this Generation IV), dated 12/8/1844 and proved in the P.C.C. on 4/10/1844. He is, of course, the William Toogood 'of 16 Parliament Street in the City of Westminster, Solicitor', whose Affidavit, sworn and also filed on 20/8/1885 in 'Cheatle v. Jenings', has already been referred to above in Part IX. He died on 11/1/1893.

Dr. Toogood's Affidavit—describing himself as 'Isaac Baruch Toogood of Aldershot Lodge, co. Hants., Gentleman'—sworn 2/5/1884 and filed 10/5/1884, in 'Cheatle v. Jenings', has already been referred to above in Part IX.

He was still living—'of Aldershot Lodge, co. Hants., Gentleman'—at the date of the said William Toogood's said Affidavit, namely 20/8/1885.

His said wife predeceased him, dying on 24/8/1872; and Administration of her estate was granted to him in the Principal Registry on 24/6/1885. She is believed to have been buried at Torquay aforesaid. He himself died in or about 1886 and was there buried.

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below under Generation VI.

*Issue of Richard Baily (of Generation IV above) and Elizabeth née Faulkner his wife:—*

*A Son, ——— Baily, who (per note of Laurence Richardson Baily, for whom see below under this Generation V) 'died young'.*

*Issue of Dr. John Baily (of Generation IV above) and Ann née Richardson his wife:—*

(1) *John Baily, Q.C.* Born in Salisbury Square, Fleet Street, aforesaid, on 18/4/1805. Educated at Merchant Taylors School, London, and at St. John's College, Cambridge; Foundation Scholar of the latter, 1825. Second Wrangler in 1828 (First of 'The Seven Johnian Stars' of that year) and Second Smith's Prizeman in that year, and Fellow of St. John's College aforesaid 1830. M.A. 1831. Called to the Bar by the Honourable Society of Lincoln's Inn 10/5/1832. Q.C. (Trinity Vacation, 1851); leader in the Court of Vice-Chancellor Kindersley; a Master of the Bench of the said Honourable Society from November 1851 onwards; and Counsel to the University of Cambridge.

He would, in due course, have become Treasurer of Lincoln's Inn. To become Treasurer of this Inn, a Master of the Bench has first to serve a year as 'Keeper of the Black Books', the following year as 'Master of the Walks', and the succeeding year as 'Dean of the Chapel'; and then comes the year of the Treasurership. But, for reasons of health, in December 1869, when it became his turn to serve in the first of such offices, he declined it, though other Masters of the Bench willingly offered their help—his view being that no one should ever accept an honourable office unless able of himself to do all that such acceptance entailed.



He and his wife, hereinafter mentioned, resided at first at 19 Woburn Square, London, later (from 1848) at 54 Westbourne Terrace, Paddington, and from 1875 onwards, at Stoney Hills, Esher, co. Surrey.

In the Chartist Troubles of April, 1848, he was amongst those who enrolled themselves as Special Constables; and for years he retained the bâton or truncheon with which he was supplied in that connection.

In 1862 he presented to the Church of Great Waldingfield, co. Suffolk, whereof—as will later be seen—his next brother, The Rev. William Percival Baily, was then the Rector, ‘a very elegant and costly Communion Service’ in memory of their then late mother; and I have a copy of the letter of gratitude written to him on 24/4/1862 by the then Churchwarden of the Parish.

In the closing years of his life, as I remember my late mother telling me, he became concerned as to whether he had duly ‘given one tenth of his goods to the poor’; and, according to my recollection of what she said, he then proceeded to make up to them any deficiency which an examination of his records had led him to detect.

I would here mention, in passing, that he and his hereinafter mentioned wife had pastel portraits of each of their six daughters executed by the well-known artist, Mr. E. U. Eddis. Those of my mother and Emily Susan *née* Baily and Frances Louisa *née* Baily are now in the possession of myself, my elder brother and my younger sister respectively.

He was tenant in remainder of Terriers, near High Wycombe, co. Buckingham, under the Will of his uncle Francis Baily the Astronomer (of Generation IV above); and this estate he by his own Will left to his wife for life and thereafter to their only son Walter Baily (of Generation VI below).

He died at Stoney Hills aforesaid on 19/6/1877 and was buried in the Vault—a brick-vault, No. 17393, which he had purchased upon the death in 1870 of his third daughter Emily *née* Baily (of Generation VI below)—at Highgate Old Cemetery. M.I. there. An Obituary Notice concerning him will be found in the *Times* of 22/6/1877. See also, concerning him, *Modern English Biography*, by Frederic Boase, Vol. I, A-H, 1892, col. 130.

His Will, dated 10/11/1870, together with two Codicils thereto, was proved by his widow on 27/7/1877.

He had intended to build a School at West End, a hamlet of Esher aforesaid, but did not live to carry out such intention. The intended School was, however, built by his widow and the inscription upon one of its outer walls runs as follows:—‘Built by Susan Baily in accordance with the intentions of her husband John Baily, Q.C., 1879’.

He married at the Parish Church (i.e., the Old Church), Stoke Newington, co. Middlesex, on 19/5/1836 Susan *née* Smith (born 15/3/1810), younger daughter of Richard Smith (1774-1847) of Basinghall Street, London, Solicitor, and then head of the Firm of Smith & Bayley (such Bayley being no relative of the Baily Family with which I am here

concerned) by Marilla *née* Graham (c. 1781-1837) his second wife, sister of Captain William Thomas Graham (c. 1779-1864), of the H.E.I.C. Marine Service, hero of the great Sea-fight against the Joasmi Pirates in the Persian Gulf on 21/10/1808, the third Anniversary of Trafalgar (concerning whom I would refer my readers to my Articles 'On the High Seas: An Incident of the Year 1808', published in the *Navy League Journal* of July, 1899, and 'A Memory of Past Sussex', published in the *West Sussex Gazette and South of England Advertiser* of 28/5/1931, and also to my later Articles concerning him, published in *Notes and Queries* of 24/12/1949, 4/2/1950, and 29/4/1950), and younger daughter of Alexander Graham (c. 1735-1802) who in or before 1775 came South from Scotland and at the time of his marriage in that year was residing in the Parish of St. Bartholomew-the-Less, whereafter he and his wife removed to Liskeard, co. Cornwall, and of Susannah *née* Hake (1739-1808), widow of Samuel Pett of Liskeard (1736-1773), his wife; such Alexander Graham (whose Will dated 15/4/1796 was proved in the P.C.C. in 1802) being a lineal descendant of the illustrious James Graham (1612-1650), Seventh Lord Graham and Fifth Earl and First (and 'Great') Marquis of Montrose all in the Peerage of Scotland.

Concerning the said Families of Smith, Graham and Hake, see the Appendix to the present work, Nos. 27, 7 and 8 respectively.

Mrs. Susan Baily survived her said husband and, dying at Stoney Hills aforesaid on 20/7/1887, was buried with him in the same Vault at Highgate Old Cemetery. M.I. there. Her Will, dated 22/8/1877, with six Codicils, was proved in the Principal Registry on 20/7/1887.

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below under Generation VI.

(2) *The Rev. William Percival Baily, B.D.* Born—probably in Salisbury Square, Fleet Street aforesaid—28/1/1807. Educated at Merchant Taylors School, London, and afterwards at Clare Hall (now Clare College), Cambridge. A Wrangler in 1830, B.A. 1830, M.A. 1833, Taxor 1839, Senior Proctor 1847-8, Fellow of Clare Hall 1830-1849, B.D. 1853 or 1854. One of the leading Hebrew Scholars of his time. Chaplain to H.M. Queen Victoria at Hampton Court 1849-1865, and Rector of Great Waldingfield, near Sudbury, co. Suffolk, from 1858 until his death hereinafter referred to.

During his Rectorship of Great Waldingfield aforesaid he restored the Chancel of the Church, completing such restoration in 1869, with Mr. Butterfield acting as his restoration-architect; and an account of such restoration is to be found in one of the Parish Books of Great Waldingfield. The Chancel Railings came from St. Michael's Church, Cornhill, in the City of London, where, as already shewn, under his father Dr. John Baily (of Generation IV above), his maternal grand-parents had been buried. (Incidentally, I may here add that The Rev. T. P.



Alexander, the present Rector, in a letter to me of 2/5/1949, writes:—  
'Mr. Baily purchased the carving from St. Michael's, Cornhill, and put it in the Church and in the study here'.)

An admirable printed account of such restoration will be found—from the pens of The Rev. C. A. Stokes, M.A. and The Rev. Francis Haslewood, F.S.A.—in the *Proceedings of the Suffolk Institute of Archaeology and Natural History*, Vol. IX, Part I, 1895.

On page 1 these writers state that:—'The Chancel was rebuilt by The Rev. W. P. Baily, Rector, and his family'—i.e., his brothers and sisters—in the years 1865 to 1869.<sup>1</sup>

On page 2 they give the date of the actual start in 1866 and write:—  
'The Architect was Mr. Butterfield: the cost including the stained glass in the windows was about £1,000, undertaken by the Rector, The Rev. W. P. Baily, and his family. The walls were new-faced inside and out, new east and south window frames, new tiles to floor and oak sittings; new roof'.

On pages 2 and 3 comes the part which to me seems of the most interest, in that thereby is recalled the Visit to Egypt hereinafter more particularly to be referred to. The narrative here runs as follows:—

'The reredos was given to the Church by Misses Emily and Louisa—i.e., Ann Louisa—'Baily, the marbles, of which it is formed, having been collected by them from the ruins of temples in Rome and elsewhere. They were made into mosaics in Rome by Saleri, and placed in their present position under the direction of Mr. Butterfield. The oriental alabaster forming the cross in the reredos came from a small red granite temple near the Sphinx; the granite in the slabs over the credence, from Mount Sinai; the syenite from a fragment of the statue of Rameses II, Thebes. Over the credence there is the text: "The Lord alone shall be exalted in that day and the Idols he shall utterly abolish".'

Under such text, as we read on page 12, appears as follows:—'The marbles in these mosaics were collected in the ruins of heathen temples in old Rome A.D. 1867-1869'.

The alabaster, the granite and the syenite must, I think, have been collected by such two sisters on their journey up the Nile in 1861-2 to which reference will be made later under their own names.

After giving up his Chaplaincy at Hampton Court in 1865, he and his said sisters Emily and Ann Louisa visited Egypt, Arabia and the Holy Land—such visits being made with his objective of definitely ascertaining and determining the exact passage of the Israelites from Egypt through the sojourn in the desert to the Holy Land, and the real position of Mount Sinai. Two Articles from his pen upon the Land of Goschen, i.e., upon this subject, were published in the *Athencæum* of August and

<sup>1</sup>It was probably during this period that his hereinafter mentioned brother Laurence Richardson Baily together with his wife erected the Memorial Window to their hereinafter mentioned first-born, who (as will be seen under Generation VI below) had died as an infant in August, 1851.

October, respectively, in 1865. Unhappily, I have no copies of these; but my recollection of them is that he proved that the 'Mount Sinai' of to-day was not the Mount Sinai of the authorised version of the Bible, and, further, that the passage of the Israelites was practically straight across, i.e., due East. Such visit ended in July, 1865.

In passing, I may here say that I have a copy of a letter written by him to his brother Laurence Richardson Baily (of whom hereinafter) written from Suez under date 3/3/1865.

A great Hebrew Scholar, as I have above stated, he considered that the interpretation theretofore given of the stops appearing in the Hebrew writing of the Old Testament was erroneous and that, after intense study, he had discovered their true interpretation. Neither could he accept the translators' alteration of the Hebrew tenses. Saying to his sisters, residing with him, that he must test his new interpretation throughout before giving publication thereto—for the reason that, were it to break down in any instance, it must break down *in toto*—he set to work accordingly. Six weeks before his death, he was able to tell them that his interpretation had in no instance broken down. He was preparing, consequently, to publish the results. But alas! six weeks later he was lying on his death-bed and, so lying, requested his sisters to destroy the whole of his work after his passing; and they—who, as my late mother often told me, almost worshipped the ground whereon he was wont to tread—dutifully did as he had bidden them. Seeing, however, that at the time of such request he was so weak that he could not sign the second Codicil to his Will and had, instead, to accord his mark thereto, my mother was always strongly of the opinion that, in the interests of the world at large, they should have disregarded that request. What the world has lost by the fulfilment of that dying wish is not for me to estimate. But this I can say: that I have a copy of a letter which he wrote to Dr. Cook, then Dean of Exeter, on 19/2/1864, wherein he gave two or three illustrations of passages in the early part of the Book of Genesis translated in accordance with his interpretation, and that, when I compared these with the corresponding passages in the Authorised Version, I certainly found greater clarity. Verily, verily! But for that destruction of his manuscripts, all the rough places might have been made smooth and the crooked places straight.<sup>1</sup>

I have sent a copy of that letter to the Editor of *The Guardian*, under the title: 'The Stops and Tenses in the Hebrew Bible. A Hitherto Unpublished Clue'; and he hopes that he may be able to publish it in connection with the recent discovery, near the Dead Sea, of Hebrew texts of the Old Testament far earlier than any theretofore known.

A closing side-light upon him:—I have a note (*per* my late mother) that 'he used to love a day's hunting when he could get it'.

<sup>1</sup>St. Luke's Gospel, Chapter 3, verse 5.



He died, unmarried, at The Rectory, Great Waldingfield aforesaid, on 3/8/1871, and was buried in the North side of the Churchyard there. Monument in the Churchyard in his memory; as well as the West Window in the Church in memory both of him and of his hereinafter mentioned sister, Emma *née* Baily. (See further, concerning him, below, p. 287).

All the special theological books in his library were presented, after his death, to his Cambridge College, namely Clare.

A portrait of him in oils, is in the possession of my elder and now only surviving brother (of Generation VII below).

(3) *Alfred Head Baily*. Born—probably in Salisbury Square, Fleet Street aforesaid—11/11/1808. Grew to be close on 6 feet 3 inches tall; slightly taller than his youngest brother Charles Edward Baily. Was ‘of Cornhill in the City of London, Bookseller’, in 1841. Was for many years of No. 3 Royal Exchange Buildings, London, E.C.

He founded *Who’s Who* in 1849, first published in that year by Baily Brothers (i.e., himself and his said brother Charles Edward Baily) of No. 3 Exchange Buildings, London; now in its Centenary Year, and in 1860 he founded, also, *Baily’s Magazine of Sports and Pastimes*, which retained its pre-eminence until its discontinuance in 1926.

For a concise history of *Who’s Who* and for the purchase by Messrs. Adam and Charles Black, at an auction at Hodgson’s in 1896, of the copyright and right of continuation, see the following three letters, all entitled ‘Who’s Who; and its Founder’, published in *Notes and Queries* (Oxford University Press) respectively as follows:—From myself on 6/5/1944;—from Mr. J. D. Newth, for and on behalf of Messrs. A. and C. Black Limited, on 29/7/1944;—and from myself again, on 9/9/1944.

*Who’s Who*, as thus founded by him in 1849 and first published in that year, was described in the *Times* of 20/2/1849 as ‘elegantly bound in scarlet cloth, gilt edges, price only 2/6;’ and the *Times* of that date quoted three notices of it which had already then appeared, namely:—(1) *Morning Chronicle*: ‘One of the most useful books ever printed’; (2) *Sunday Times*: ‘As a book of general reference, it is unquestionably the most useful of its kind which has been published’; and (3) *Spectator*: This ‘is a handy little book for the table, desk, or pocket’.

A century later, the *Times*, writing of it on 19/2/1949—s.v. ‘From the *Times* of 1849’—stated that ‘for 45 years it was a handbook of the titled and official classes’ and that ‘after 1896 it was enlarged under Douglas Sladen to include “all the most prominent people in the Kingdom.”’

In that issue of 19/2/1949 the *Times*, duly treating ‘the 1948 edition’ as ‘the hundredth year of issue’, recorded that it had marked ‘the centenary’ (*sic*) by both an article and a leader in its issue of 7/7/1948. There they stand for all to read; the article, entitled, ‘A Century of *Who’s Who*: Autobiographies in Miniature’; and the leader, entitled, ‘*Who Was Who?*’ Further, on page 10 of that issue of 7/7/1948, there was given a

photograph, inclusive both of the 1849 edition and of the 1948 edition, which, *qua* their respective sizes, speak for themselves. Those interested should certainly peruse that article and that leader and study that photograph.<sup>1</sup>

He was thus, in 1849, in partnership with his brother, the said Charles Edward Baily, as publishers, at No. 3 Royal Exchange Buildings, London. It was they also who, in 1856, published the '*Tour of Unsettled Parts of North America in 1796 and 1797*'—by their uncle, the already mentioned Francis Baily the Astronomer. The partnership was dissolved in 1862.

In 1860, 1868, and again in 1874, he headed the list of the Committee of Overseers in connection with the Repair and Beautification of St. Michael's, Cornhill. (See the inscriptions there in such regard). It will be remembered that this was the Church where his maternal grand-parents William Richardson (1734-1810) and Ann *née* Say (1753-1827) were buried: see above under his father Dr. John Baily of Generation IV.

He died (at Hampstead, it is thought) on 31/12/1884 and was buried at Highgate Cemetery, London, in a brick grave numbered 21015, in Square 75. M.I. thereon.

He married in or before 1850 at St. Mary's Parish Church, Woolwich co. Kent, *Louisa Ann née Allen*, who was born in or about 1811, daughter of William Allen of St. James, Westminster, S.W.

They were residing in 1851 at 44 Piccadilly and resided later at College Terrace, Hampstead.

She died on 23/3/1904, aged 93, and was buried in the same grave. M.I. thereon.

There was issue of such marriage for whom see below under Generation VI.

(4) *Emma née Baily*. Born—probably at Salisbury Square, Fleet Street aforesaid—1/5/1810. She kept house for her said second elder brother, The Rev. William Percival Baily, at Hampton Court and thereafter lived with him at Great Waldingfield aforesaid—where their two youngest sisters Emily and Ann Louisa (both hereinafter mentioned) joined them in 1862—until his death on 3/8/1871, whereafter such three sisters stayed on at Great Waldingfield until the Spring of 1872.

She—the said Emma *née* Baily—died, unmarried, at the house of her sister Julia *née* Baily (then Mrs. John Day, Widow) at Weymouth, co. Dorset, on 20/3/1872 and was buried with her said brother, The Rev. W. P. Baily, in the Churchyard of Great Waldingfield aforesaid. M.I. in Churchyard there, as also the West Window of the Church, concerning which see above, under her said brother.

(5) *Julia née Baily*. Born in Salisbury Square, Fleet Street, aforesaid, 26/12/1812.

<sup>1</sup>It may be of passing interest to record that in the *Times* of 1 and 2/3/1928 there was a Copyright Case reported under the title '*A. and C. Black Ltd. v. Claude Stracey Ltd.*'; but whether or not this concerned *Who's Who* has evaded my memory.



She married at Christ Church, Marylebone, London, on 4/10/1836, *John Day* (born in co. Suffolk 27/12/1807), a Solicitor, second son of Richard Day of Yoxford, near Halesworth, co. Suffolk, who there died on 2/3/1811 and was buried in the Churchyard of St. John's Church, Ilketshall in that County, and of Catherine *née* Denny, his wife, who died on 13/8/1811.

Concerning this family of Day, see the Appendix to the present work, No. 3.

He was admitted a Solicitor between 1829 and 1831. In 1832 he was practising by himself at 3 Raymond Buildings, Gray's Inn, London. In 1833 he joined and from 1834 to 1836 was in partnership with Ralph Wilson (ob. 15/3/1836) at 1 Duke Street, Portland Place, W., as *Wilson & Day*. In 1837 he joined and from 1838 to 1840 was in partnership with Thomas Hughes, first at such latter address, and thereafter at 19 Margaret Street, Cavendish Square, W., as *Day & Hughes*. From 1840 to 1842 he practised by himself at such last address and from 1843 to 1846 or 1847 he was in partnership there with the said Thomas Hughes and Frederick Browne (admitted a Solicitor in 1836) as *Day, Hughes & Browne*. He would appear to have retired from practice in 1847; for in that year the said Frederick Browne was the sole partner in such firm. The latter, however, on taking George Henry Williams (admitted a Solicitor in 1842) as a partner at the same address in the following year, 1848, retained the name of 'Day' in the firm's then new name of *Day, Williams & Browne*, and the firm continued in that name until 12/12/1871, when the said G. H. Williams died at the age of 73. I gather from the Law Society that the firm is represented to-day by Messrs. A. J. Hunter & Co., of 119 Victoria Street, Westminster, S.W.

He died in London in 1848 and was buried in the Cemetery at West Norwood (Grave No. 2011), co. Surrey.

She survived him by over half a century; and in 1850 she took her four then surviving children to Heidelberg in Germany for their early education and there remained until 1856 or 1857, when she returned with them and set up home at Bury St. Edmunds, co. Suffolk. On 20/3/1872—as already has been seen—she was residing at Weymouth, co. Dorset, and she continued there to reside until 1885, when she moved to 5 Daléham Gardens, London, N.W.

She died at the latter residence on 5/9/1900, aged about 88, and was likewise buried in the Cemetery at West Norwood aforesaid.

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below under Generation VI.

(6) *Emily née Baily*. Born 5/4/1814. She and her younger sister Ann Louisa *née* Baily, after their said mother's death on 24/10/1860, went abroad in 1861, visiting Egypt, and then the Holy Land, including Jerusalem; and, returning to England in 1862, they went to reside with their said brother, The Rev. William Percival Baily and their said sister Emma *née* Baily at Great Waldingfield aforesaid.



Ann Louisa *née* Baily, 1817-1917

The Centenarian

*Page 99*





That visit to Egypt merits special mention. For, in the already mentioned *History of the Royal Astronomical Society*, published in 1923, page 32—after reference there to the Tour of their uncle Francis Baily (of Generation IV above) in Unsettled Parts of North America in 1796 and 1797 and to his thereafter contemplated desire of becoming an explorer, for which, says that *History*, 'we must admit that he had good qualifications', we read that:—These 'good qualifications seem to have been shared by other members of his family', for 'two of his nieces, Emily *née* Baily and her sister Ann Louisa *née* Baily, were the *first ladies to make the journey up the Nile to the second cataract above Wady Halfa*'. The alabaster, the granite and the syenite, with which they returned home, have already been dealt with above under their said brother, The Rev. W. P. Baily.

The said Emily *née* Baily and her sister Ann Louisa *née* Baily must—from what has already been stated under their said brother, The Rev. William Percival Baily—have visited Rome during the years 1867 to 1869. But, from my own note of my mother's statement made to me in or about August, 1921, 'they spent the winter of 1861/2 in Rome and there collected from the ruins of divers Roman Temples specimens of marbles which they caused to be made up'—in Rome—'into squares of Mosaic work for, and such squares of Mosaic work so made up were put up in, the Chancel of the Church of Great Waldingfield, co. Suffolk'. I have a further note, that 'they had taken the requisite measurements for the purpose, prior to leaving England'.

See, further, concerning the year 1865, above, under her said brother, The Rev. W. P. Baily.

From June, 1873, onwards, she and her said sister Ann Louisa *née* Baily resided at Highfield, Esher, co. Surrey, the garden of which adjoined that of Stoney Hills aforesaid; so that on their above-mentioned brother, John Baily, Q.C., and his wife taking up residence at the latter in 1875, a door was built in the wall separating the two gardens to facilitate inter-communication.

These two sisters built the Nine Elms Chapel, at Nine Elms, near Vauxhall, London.

The said Emily *née* Baily died, unmarried, at Highfield aforesaid, on 10/6/1885, and was buried, with her said brother, The Rev. W. P. Baily, and her above-mentioned sister Emma *née* Baily, in the Churchyard of Great Waldingfield aforesaid. M.I. in the Churchyard there and a slab on the floor of the Tower. A Memorial Window in her memory, designed by Barraud, was placed in the Church of Great Waldingfield aforesaid by her surviving sister, Ann Louisa *née* Baily, on 21/3/1886.

On the death of the said Emily *née* Baily the following inscription was placed in St. James' Mission Church, Nine Elms:—'In loving and grateful memory of Miss Emily Baily of Highfield, Esher, who was for several years a devoted worker in this Mission, a kind friend of the poor and a



most liberal supporter of this Church. She departed this life June 10, 1885. This tablet is erected by the congregation and friends of St. James' Church, Nine Elms. '“The memory of the just is blessed”'. Prov. X, vii.'

(7) *Laurence Richardson Baily*. Born at Stamford Hill, in the Parish of Tottenham, co. Middlesex, 19/6/1815, the day after the Battle of Waterloo. Educated at Merchant Taylors School, London, and thereafter, in Paris.

He was Senior Partner in the firm of Baily, Lowndes and Stockley, of Liverpool, and became the leading Average-Adjuster there. He was likewise one of the leading Magistrates for the Borough of Liverpool.

He was, further, Chairman of the Pacific Steam Navigation Company and of the Buffalo and Lake Huron Railway Company, Government Member of the Mersey Dock and Harbour Board, Chairman of the British and Continental African Company, and, in 1874, President of the Chamber of Commerce of Liverpool.

After contesting Sunderland unsuccessfully in the Conservative interest in 1874, he became on 25/11/1885 the first Member of Parliament for the then new Exchange Division of Liverpool.

I need not here enlarge upon the effective life which was his; for I have written of it fully in my *Memoir* entitled 'The Late L. R. Baily, M.P., The First Member for the Exchange Division—his Bequests to Liverpool Forty-Five Years After', and published in the *Liverpool Review*, June, 1934, pages 199-203. (See further below, p. 287).

His Affidavit of 1/5/1884, filed 9/5/1884, in 'Cheatle v. Jenings' has already been referred to in Part IX. (See further below, p. 287).

He died at his residence, Allerton Hall, Woolton, near Liverpool, on 18/4/1887, and he was buried in Halewood Churchyard, co. Lancaster, in a newly-constructed vault in the plot of ground fronting the Church. M.I. thereon.

His Will, dated 6/9/1886, wherein he described himself, quite simply, as 'of the City of Liverpool and of Allerton Hall in the County of Lancaster Esquire', was proved in the Principal Registry on 19/7/1887.

Under that Will large legacies eventually accrued to many Charitable Institutions in Liverpool, as also elsewhere, all of which, after the death of his third and youngest son Herbert Mainwaring Baily (for whom see below under Generation VI) on 4/9/1932, my late cousin Gerard Gibson Baily (for whom see below under Generation VII) and I, as then the Trustees of that Will, had the pleasure of handing to the various beneficiaries concerned.

He married at St. Catherine's Church, Abercromby Square, Liverpool, on 17/1/1850 *Mary née Smith* (probably born in St. Anne Street, Liverpool), eldest daughter of John Smith of Liverpool, Wine Merchant, and of Ann *née* Tomkinson his wife; such John Smith being a son of

John Smith of Chester, Attorney, and of Mary *née* Mainwaring, daughter of Charles Kynaston Mainwaring of Bromsborough Hall, co. Chester, his wife.

Concerning the said families of Smith and Mainwaring, and also the family of Kynaston, see the Appendix to the present work, Nos. 26, 18, and 13 respectively.

In memory of their first-born who died as an infant in August, 1851, and for whom see below under Generation VII, they erected a Memorial Window (the South Window of the Chancel) in the Church of Great Waldingfield, co. Suffolk, probably during its restoration in the years 1865 to 1869, concerning which see above under The Rev. William Percival Baily of this Generation V.

His said wife survived him and came to London and for the rest of her life resided at 50 Queen's Gate, London, S.W.

She died either at Broxbourne or at Wormley, both in co. Hertford, on 22/10/1905, and was buried, with her husband, in Halewood Churchyard aforesaid. M.I. thereon.

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below, under Generation VI.

(8) *Ann Louisa née Baily*. The Centenarian. Born 7/1/1817. Educated at a School in Paris 1829-1830. See concerning her above, under her sisters Emma *née* Baily and Emily *née* Baily, and, with particular reference to her visit with the latter to Egypt and the Holy Land in 1861-2, under such sister, and with particular reference to the year 1865, under her brother The Rev. William Percival Baily.

After the death of her said sister Emily *née* Baily on 10/6/1885 she continued to reside at Highfield, Esher aforesaid until her own death, thirty-two years later, as hereinafter shewn.

Residing there she became an intimate friend of H.R.H. the late Princess Leopold, Duchess of Albany, widow of H.R.H. Prince Leopold, Duke of Albany, who died in 1884, aged 30, and of their daughter the Princess Alice of Albany, now the Countess of Athlone. A very pretty story incidental to the visit of the latter and her little son Prince Rupert, afterwards Viscount Trematon, then aged 10, on the Hundredth Birthday of our subject, was told by me in the *Times* of 18/4/1928, upon the untimely death of that young man in a motor accident abroad in that last-named year; and I need not, therefore, repeat it here.

She reached her Hundredth Birthday on 7/1/1917. (See the *Times* 13/1/1917, *Daily Chronicle* 13/1/1917, *Surrey Comet* 13/1/1917, *Morning Post* 15/1/1917, and my letter entitled 'The Number of the Stars' and signed 'An Observer of Stars', published in the *Surrey Comet* 27/1/1917.)

An intimate and interesting interview with her on 4/7/1917, as then a Centenarian, will be found in the already mentioned *History of the Royal Astronomical Society*, published in 1923, page 32, wherein the



writer, describing her as 'this fine old lady', states:—'She was alert about the War. She "did not *want* us to kill the Kaiser; but she would not much mind if his own people killed him." '

She died, unmarried, at Highfield aforesaid on 23/10/1917. She was buried in the Churchyard at Great Waldingfield aforesaid, with her brother the said Rev. W. P. Baily (who had died on 3/8/1871) and her said sisters Emma *née* Baily (who had died on 20/3/1872) and Emily *née* Baily (who had died on 10/6/1885).

(9) *Charles Edward Baily*. Born 25/4/1821. Grew to be 6 feet 2 inches in height, only one inch less than his above-mentioned brother Alfred Head Baily. He was at one time in partnership with that brother as 'Baily Brothers', Publishers. Such partnership, as already shewn under such brother, was subsisting in 1849 and 1856, and was dissolved in 1862.

He later became a Stock Broker, as will be seen from the entry in the Register Office at Farnham in 1904 of the marriage of his eldest son Charles James Baily of Generation VI below.

In 1860 he was a Churchwarden of St. Michael's, Cornhill, in the City of London, in which he maintained as close an interest as his said brother. (See the inscriptions there in such regard). In the latter years of his life he resided, first at Chertsey, co. Surrey, and, later, at Sheerwater Court, Byfleet, co. Surrey.

He died at Sheerwater Court aforesaid on 5/1/1892 and was buried at Horsell Church, near Woking, co. Surrey, on 8/1/1892.

He married at St. Pancras Church, London, on 5/9/1848, *Sarah née Bridger*, younger daughter of the then late James Weddell Bridger, of Belmont, Chigwell, near Woodford, co. Essex (cp. the *Gentleman's Magazine*, 1848, p. 646), a successful Builder.

She died at Sheerwater Court aforesaid on 28/11/1900 and was buried at Horsell Church aforesaid on 3/12/1900.

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below under Generation VI.

*Issue of Henry Baily (of Generation IV above) and Bridget ('Beda') née Kelly his first wife:—*

*Katherine Sophia (always called 'Kate') née Baily*. Born circa 1811. Both her parents having died young, she was brought up by her maternal uncle Matthias O'Kelly of Rochestown House, Killiney, co. Dublin, a distinguished citizen with a great reputation as a natural historian, and his two sisters;—and in later years, when she and her hereinafter mentioned husband moved to 'Wickham', Dundrum, co. Dublin, where they lived for more than twenty years and where she herself developed a magnificent garden, they gave a home to those aunts. She was the authoress of the well-known work 'Flora Hibernica' (or 'Irish Flora'), which she published anonymously in 1833, at the early age of 22.

She married at the Roman Catholic Church, Blackrock, co. Dublin, on 23/8/1838 *Sir Robert John Kane* (born in Dublin 24/9/1809),



younger son of John Kane of Dublin (*ob.* 1832), Owner of Chemical Works on the Banks of the Liffey and Merchant, and of Eleanor *née* Troy, sister of Dr. Troy, the famous Catholic Archbishop of Dublin, his wife.<sup>1</sup> Amongst those present at her marriage was her paternal uncle Francis Baily (1774-1844) the Astronomer, for whom see above, under Generation IV.<sup>2</sup>

His parents' intentions had been that he should study Medicine rather than Chemistry; but he himself preferred the latter and, as is well-known, he became an outstandingly brilliant Scientist. Though he became an M.D., he never practised as such. In 1868 he became LL.D., Dublin. He also became an F.R.S.

He is believed to have obtained a good deal of his early education in Germany and, as a result, he spoke German so well as to be able to pass as a native. He is stated also to have been an excellent classical scholar. In 1830 he appears to have studied Pharmacy in Paris. His further education was at Trinity College, Dublin.

In 1831, at the early age of 22, and whilst still an undergraduate at Trinity College aforesaid, he became Professor of Chemistry at the Irish Apothecaries' Hall, his work therein being largely concerned with Chemistry from a medical and pathological point of view.

In the same year, 1831, young as he was, he was elected to the Royal Irish Academy; became Founder and Editor of the *Dublin Journal of Medical and Chemical Science*—and published his first book: 'Elements of Practical Pharmacy'.

He was for many years—from 1834 onwards—Lecturer on, and from 1839 to 1846 Professor of, Natural Philosophy in the Royal Dublin Society.

Already by the year 1838 he is stated to have acquired a European reputation.

In 1840 he was appointed Editor of the famous *Philosophical Magazine*: a position which he retained throughout his long life.

In 1840-41 appeared his last important work on Pure Chemistry, entitled 'Elements of Chemistry'—whereafter he turned more and more to the practical application of chemical knowledge to the sphere of industrial activity.

In 1841 he became a Fellow of the King's and Queen's College of Physicians in Ireland; but, as already stated, he never practised as a doctor.

<sup>1</sup>The elder son of this marriage was William John Kane, who succeeded to and carried on his father's said business and who married Mary *née* McDonnell of Sagart, Dublin. Three sons of this latter marriage became distinguished members of the Jesuit Order and will be found mentioned in a note under the Rev. Roderick William Kane of this Generation V below.

<sup>2</sup>In Dr. Wheeler's Discourse on Sir Robert Kane to which I shall later refer it is stated (in a note to its page 13) that her paternal uncle Francis Baily the Astronomer (of Generation IV above) left 'his considerable fortune' to her. This—as already will have been seen—was an error. Of his very considerable fortune he bequeathed to her the sum of £4,000.



In 1844 his great work 'The Industrial Resources of Ireland'—described by Dr. T. S. Wheeler, D.Sc., M.R.I.A., State Chemist for Eire, in his hereinafter mentioned Discourse of 1944, as 'his masterpiece'—was published by the Royal Dublin Society.

In the following year, 1845, he became First President of Queen's College, Cork—one of the three Queen's Colleges founded in Ireland by the Government in that year: the other two being the Queen's Colleges of Belfast and of Galway respectively—and he most ably directed and built it up in its early critical years, and he remained its President for no fewer than 28 years, resigning only in August, 1873. University College, Cork, is to-day its lineal descendant.

In that same year, 1845, when the Potato Blight first shewed itself in Ireland, he took a leading part—together with two English Scientists, Professor Lyon Playfair and Professor John Lindley, sent over by the Government to co-operate with him—in the endeavour to solve the origin of the scourge and to find a remedy for it; but their efforts at that time proved unavailing.

In the following year, 1846, he was appointed one of the eight Irish Relief Commissioners who had the enormous task of supervising the general distribution of food to the starving peasantry. I have seen it stated in print that a scheme which he devised and produced, as a result of research, in the year which has been called 'Black '47', would, had it then been adopted, have saved vast misery and starvation;—but whether such statement was well-founded or not, I am not in a position to say.

Meantime—on 16/2/1846—at the age of 36, he was Knighted in Dublin by the then Lord Lieutenant, Lord Heytesbury.

In that same year, 1846, he founded the invaluable Museum of Irish Industry at St. Stephen's Green in Dublin, which later,—in 1867—became the Royal College of Science for Ireland.

In 1867 and again in 1876 he was President of the Royal Geological Society of Ireland.

In 1868 he became LL.D., Dublin—and, from 1868 to 1870 was a member of the Commission on Primary Education in Ireland.

From 1877 to 1882, he was President of the Royal Irish Academy. He was then 73 and did not seek re-election; he was, however, elected to the Science Committee of the Council and remained thereon until his death.

Though by 1885 he was some 76 years of age, his energy still remained; and in the summer of that year he travelled to London to give evidence before a House of Commons Committee on the subject ever near to his heart; the subject of Irish Industries.

Finally let me add, though I cannot give the date, that he was described by a Chief Secretary for Ireland, in the British House of Commons itself, as 'A Chemist of European Fame'.

For accounts of his strenuous life I may refer to:—

- (1) *The Dictionary of National Biography*, Vol. 30, published in 1892, pp. 238-9;
- (2) *Sir Robert Kane: A Pioneer of Science, Industry and Commerce, First President of Queen's College, Cork*, by D. O. Raghallaigh (Reilly), B.Sc., A.I.C., Cork University Press, 1942; containing Portraits of him as follows, namely:—(a) 'Kane at Trinity College', by C. Grey, R.H.A.; (b) 'Kane at Queen's College, Cork', by G. F. Mulvany, R.H.A., as also a picture of 'University (formerly Queen's) College, Cork'; and (c) 'Kane in Retirement', from a photograph in the possession of his nephew, Father W. V. Kane, S.J.; and:
- (3) '*Sir Robert Kane, his Life and Work*', by T. S. Wheeler, D.Sc., M.R.I.A., State Chemist, being pages 5-42 (including a reproduction of the above-mentioned portrait by G. F. Mulvany, R.H.A.), in '*The Natural Resources of Ireland*': A Series of Discourses delivered before the Royal Dublin Society in April, 1944 in commemoration of the Centenary of the Publication by the Society of Sir Robert Kane's '*The Industrial Resources of Ireland*'; Royal Dublin Society, 1944.

Dr. Wheeler, towards the close of his discourse, said, at page 40:— 'Kane is one of the most distinguished of our Irish Chemists; few before or since have achieved the same international reputation; few can point to the same number of fundamental discoveries. Dr. Wheeler tells us, also, at page 39 that, although he had accepted the honour of Knighthood in 1946, he later had twice refused a Baronetcy'.

His said wife died on 25/2/1886, in the 48th year of their married life, and was buried in Glasnevin Cemetery, Dublin.

He survived her and, dying in Dublin on 16/2/1890, was likewise there buried.

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below under Generation VI.

*Issue of the said Henry Baily (of Generation V above) and Frances née Scully his second wife:—*

I am not entirely clear as to this issue.

The late Judge Robert Romney Kane (1842-1902: of Generation VI below), writing to me on 21/3/1901, stated such issue as follows:— (1) John Henry Baily; (2) Francis Baily, and (3) Emily née Baily. He added that the children of such second marriage went to America at a time to which his own recollection did not extend back. He further expressed his belief that such John Henry Baily married and had a family, but added that he had no idea whether any of such issue then survived.

From what I will say later, it is not impossible that one of the sons of the said Henry Baily's said second marriage married and had issue,



but, if so, such issue would seem to have died before or at any rate by 1888.

From what I will say next, however, I am entirely satisfied that Judge Kane's statement as to the issue of the said Henry Baily's second marriage was inaccurate.

First, therefore, let us look at Henry Baily's said Will, dated 4/8/1820, for his own statement of his children. He therein says:—'I ... do leave and bequeath unto my dear wife Frances for the support of herself and her children and also of my child Catherine by my first wife the Interest of all my property personal and real and after her death to go share and share alike amongst them, viz., '*Henry John*' (there is no comma after Henry) '*and Francis* and also Catherine by my first wife'. There is *no mention of any daughter Emily*.

Miss Ann Louisa Baily (of this Generation V above), writing to me in September, 1903, stated:—'All I know of the second Mrs. Henry Baily is that my Father' (i.e., Dr. John Baily, 1772-1857, of Generation IV above) 'used to send her money, and I think (but do not know) that their going to America must have been after my Father's death which took place in 1857... *I have never heard of my Uncle Henry having a daughter by his second wife; I have only heard of three sons by his second wife*. The only name I know is *John Arthur Baily* who wrote to me, asking for money and saying that he was very ill and that he was the last of his family'. She added that, after looking up her Pass-Book, she found that the cheque which she sent to him was drawn in favour of 'John Arthur Baily' and was dated 16/4/1888, and, further, that in the summer of that year she received a letter from one of his great friends stating that the said John Arthur Baily had died and that he himself had defrayed the cost of the funeral, whereupon she sent a cheque to such friend dated 18/8/1888 to repay him. 'John Arthur Baily', she added, 'was my Uncle Henry Baily's son, not grandson'.

I may add that I have in my possession a letter dated 28/5/1821 written by a Mr. John Drew Atkin, from 'Marlboro' Street' and bearing postmark 'Cork', on behalf of the said second wife, to 'Mathias Joseph O'Kelly, Esq., 147 James Street, Dublin,' in which (*inter alia*) he refers to the said second Mrs. Henry Baily's children as being 'three' in number.

But the clinching evidence is provided by the already recorded Will of their uncle, Francis Baily (of Generation IV above), the Astronomer, who left £500 to their widowed mother and '*to her three sons*' £500 apiece. Even this, however, left the Christian names of such three sons unrecorded.

It seems probable, therefore, that the said Henry Baily's issue by his said second wife was:—

(1) *Henry Baily*. Living 4/8/1820 and 28/5/1821. Died before 16/4/1888.

(2) *John Arthur Baily*. Living 4/8/1820 and 28/5/1821. Died between 16/4/1888 and 18/8/1888.

(3) *Francis Baily*. Living 4/8/1820 and 28/5/1821. Died before 16/4/1888.

If any of such three sons married and had issue, the above-quoted words of the said John Arthur Baily in 1888—that he himself was ‘the last of his family’—would seem to indicate that no such issue then survived.

I may add that, by the courtesy of Mr. John R. Coghlan, Acting-Editor of the *Irish Law Times*, I was privileged to write a letter of enquiry, entitled ‘The Baily and Kane Families’, which therein appeared on 24/7/1948, p. 186. But no further information has come to hand.

*Issue of Arthur Baily (of Generation IV above) and Emma née Lloyd his wife.*

*Emma Jane née Baily*. Only child. Born *circa* 1816.

She married in Cumberland Place, London, on 16/3/1839, *The Hon. Sir Edward Butler* (born 29/10/1811), a son of the 22nd Lord Dunboyne. (Cp. the *Gentlemen’s Magazine*, 1839, Vol. 11, p. 538, and 1840, Vol. 13, p. 415.)

He was Lieutenant of Her Majesty’s Honourable Corps of Gentlemen-at-Arms from 1839 to 1845, was knighted on 19/2/1840, and, as ‘The Hon. Sir Edward Butler of Harefield, Knight’, became in 1855 High Sheriff of Hants. (See the *Gentleman’s Magazine*, 1855, Vol. 43, p. 299.)

A beautiful portrait of her, in oils, painted by Mrs. Carpenter, has already been referred to under her said Father. It was at one time in the possession of John Baily, Q.C. (of this Generation V above), from whom it passed to his only son Walter Baily and after the latter’s death to his son Professor Francis Gibson Baily (of Generation VII, below).

She died in Cumberland Place, Regent’s Park, on 4/12/1840, aged 23 (*per the Gentleman’s Magazine*, 1841, Vol. 15, p. 105), or, to be more accurate, 24. She was buried at Thatcham (see above, Part IV).

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below under Generation VI.

Her said husband married, secondly, at Titchfield, co. Hants., Urania Elizabeth *née* Paulet, daughter of the then late Vice-Admiral Lord Henry Paulet, K.C.B., son of the 12th Marquis of Winchester, by whom he had a son Arthur Paulet Butler, born in Cumberland Place aforesaid on 21/3/1845, to whom (according to my notes) the said Arthur Baily left his property, and who married on 6/10/1870 Emily Maria, eldest daughter of John Goodden, Esq., of Compton House, Sherborne, co. Dorset, and died *s.p.* on 23/12/1872.

The said Hon. Sir Edward Butler himself died on 22/10/1858.

*Issue of Ann Elizabeth née North (of Generation IV above) and Thomas Cheatle her husband:—*

(1) *Frances* (‘Fanny’) *Mary née Cheatle*. Born at Burford, co. Oxon., 1827, and there baptized. She died there in 1902, aged 75, and was there buried.



(2) *Ann Maria née Cheatle*. Born at Burford aforesaid, 1829, and there baptized. She was a legatee under the Will dated 10/4/1845, of Miss Mary Sparrow of High Street, Kensington, London, who died on 29/8/1851 and for whom see above under Ann *née* Baily of Generation III. She herself died at Burford in 1906, aged 75, and was likewise there buried.

(3) *Thomas Henry Cheatle*. Born at Burford, co. Oxon., 26/8 1831. M.R.C.S., R.M., L.S.A., and J.P. for co. Oxon. (*Note*.—I have it upon his own authority, dated in April, 1902, that he was not an M.D., although so styled in the Orders of Vice-Chancellor Bacon, dated 6/3/1885 and 1/7/1885 respectively, in the Chancery Suit of 'Cheatle v. Jenings' above, in Part IX.)

His Affidavit, sworn 17/6/1881 and filed 21/6/1882 in 'Cheatle v. Jenings', has already been referred to in Part IX.

He is the person referred to in the following extract from the *Morning Post* of 3/4/1902:—'*Historical Manuscripts*:—Yesterday was issued the first volume of the Historical Manuscripts Commission's Report on manuscripts in various collections. The documents dealt with are those of...Burford... The manuscripts of the extinct Corporation of Burford are in the possession of *Mr. Thomas Henry Cheatle, of Burford*, and contain the ancient charters granted by various Kings to the town, the 23 quaint rules of the fellowship of the burgesses, and numerous wills and deeds...'

See, concerning him, Debrett's *Peerage, Baronetage, and Knightage*, 1866, s.n. 'Strickland', page 486, Kelly's *Handbook to the Titled, Landed and Official Classes*, 1896, page 262, and Debrett's *Baronetage, Knightage, and Companionage*, 1901, page 565.

He died at Burford aforesaid on 15/12/1906 in his 76th year and was there buried.

He married in 1878 *Alice née Strickland* (born in London 2/8/1845), daughter of the then late Walter Strickland (1793-1875), of Newton, co. York, and of Charlotte Augusta *née* Carroll (*ob.* 1885) his wife. The said Walter Strickland was son of George Strickland, second son of the Fifth Baronet of the name: a Baronetcy created, as 'of Boynton, Yorkshire', in 1641.

She died on 21/7/1935 and was buried at Burford aforesaid.

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below under Generation VI.

(4) *George Cheatle*. Born late in 1833 or early in 1834. He married *Mary Ann Crafter, Widow*. He was not mentioned in the Petition of Henry North (of Generation IV above), dated 29/1/1879 and filed 26/2/1879, in 'Cheatle v. Jenings'.

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below under Generation VI.

(5) *Roland Henry Cheatle*. Born at Burford aforesaid *circa* 1837, and there baptized. Third son. Matriculated at Pembroke College, Oxford, 20/11/1856, aged 19; B.A. Oxon., 1862. (See Joseph Foster's *Alumni Oxonienses*, Vol. I, published in 1887). He was not mentioned in the said Petition of the said Henry North (of Generation IV above). He died at Constantinople, Turkey, unmarried, in 1862, and was there buried.

*Issue of Nathaniel George North (of Generation IV above) and ——— née ——— his wife:—*

(1) *Elizabeth née North*. Born, probably in London, in 1832. She was administratrix of her said father's estate, on 12/8/1885. She died unmarried, at Falmouth, co. Cornwall, in 1931, and was there buried.

(2) *Query others?* Compare the phraseology of the grant to the said Elizabeth *née* North, Spinster, of letters of administration of her said father's estate on 12/8/1885 above.





## GENERATION VI

*Probable issue of ——— Blagrove (of Generation V above) and ———  
née ——— his wife:—*

*John Henry Blagrove*, of Calcot Park, co. Berks. He married *Agnes née ———* (born c. 1821) who died at Brighton, co. Sussex, in or about 1895, aged 74, *per* the newspaper cutting referred to under his father, of Generation V above.

*Issue of Ann Elizabeth née Henwood (of Generation V above) and Dr. Isaac Baruch Toogood, her husband:—*

(1) *Frederick Baruch Toogood*. Born at Torquay 25/7/1839. Educated as a Barrister. He married *Ada Sybilla née Dymock*, but died without issue.

(2) *Seymour Hood Toogood*. Born at Torquay 14/4/1841. Colonel. He died at Woodside, Winchester, on 4/12/1926, and was buried at Magdalen Hall Cemetery, Winchester.

He married on 3/8/1871 *Eliza Mary née Paul* only child of Edmund William Paul of the Quarries, near Exeter.

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below under Generation VII.

*Issue of John Baily, Q.C. (of Generation V above) and Susan née Smith his wife:—*

(1) *Walter Baily*. Born at 19 Woburn Square, London, 15/3/1837, and baptized at St. George's, Bloomsbury, London.

Educated at Harrow and St. John's College, Cambridge; Foundation Scholar of the latter, 1857. Second Wrangler and Second Smith's Prize-man (like his father before him), 1858. Fellow of St. John's College aforesaid, 1861. M.A. Cambridge, 1863. Called to the Bar by the Honourable Society of Lincoln's Inn, 30/4/1862. One of H.M. Queen Victoria's Principal Inspectors of Schools. Resident for many years in Leeds, co. York., and later of 176 Haverstock Hill, Hampstead, London, N.W., and thereafter of 4 Rosslyn Hill, Hampstead aforesaid, and of Terriers Green, High Wycombe, co. Buckingham.

A keen advocate of Proportional Representation, he in 1872 published a scheme for the effectuation of that purpose.

A first-rate Mathematician, like his father before him, he possessed moreover a strong scientific bent. He was closely connected with the foundation in 1874 of the Physical Society, whereof he in 1885 became Honorary Secretary together with Mr. A. W. Reinold. After serving in such capacity until 1892, he on 27/5/1892 became Vice-President of the Society and so remained until 1896, and from 1896 to 1900 he served as an ordinary member of its Council for the normal four years term of office and he remained a Fellow of the Society until the end of his life.



He was the author of many valuable scientific papers, which were duly published in the *Philosophical Magazine*; and in 1882 he was the Inventor of an Integrating Anemometer—an instrument for resolving the Velocity of the Wind in two directions at right angles to one another—an example of which is preserved to this day in the South Kensington Museum, London, S.W.

He was from 1890 onwards a Member of the General Committee and, from 1898 to 1914, was Chairman of University College Hospital, London.

For twenty-four years, 1891-1915, he was intimately connected with the life of University College, London, and assisted its objects alike by generous benefactions and by the unstinted devotion of his own personal services as a Member of the Council of the College, 1893-1907, and of the Committee of the College, 1907-1915, and as Chairman of the Committee of Management of the College, 1902-1906. In his capacity as a Member of the Committee of the College he served also on a number of Sub-Committees, including the Managing Sub-Committee, the Budget Sub-Committee, the Peel Committee and the Carpenters Company Committee.

The gift to the College from him and from his hereinafter mentioned wife upon their Golden Wedding Day will find its due record below.

In addition to all the foregoing, he was for seventeen years Treasurer of Rosslyn Hill Chapel, Hampstead aforesaid.

The estate of Terriers, High Wycombe aforesaid, originally purchased by his great-uncle Francis Baily the Astronomer (of Generation IV above) in 1822, came to him on his mother's death in 1887, and later he sold it.

His Affidavit, sworn 9/2/1885 and filed 10/2/1885, in 'Cheatle v. Jenings' has already been referred to in Part IX.

He died at 4 Rosslyn Hill aforesaid on 21/3/1917, aged 80, and was cremated at Golder's Green, his ashes being deposited thereafter at Rosslyn Hill Chapel. Obituary notices in the *Times* of 3/4/1917; the *Inquirer* of 24 and 31/3/1917; the *Eagle* (of St. John's College, Cambridge), Vol. 39, No. 176 (1917), page 242; and the *Report of University College Hospital for 1917*, page 17. He had been married for nearly 56 years.

He married at Holy Trinity Church, Paddington, London, on St. James' Day, 25/7/1861, *Mary Anne née Gibson* (born at 13 Woburn Square aforesaid 27/2/1837, registered at Dr. Williams' Library, Red Cross Street, London, on 17/6/1837, and baptized privately at Bamfield Hanger Lane, Tottenham), only child and heiress of Thomas Field Gibson, for many years a member of the Council and sometime Chairman of the Committee of Management of University College, London—(ob. 12/12/1889; son of Thomas Gibson of Tottenham, co. Middlesex, ob. 1863)—by *Mary Ann née Pett* (ob. 27/2/1837) his first wife. (It is worthy of note that the said T. F. Gibson in 1888 celebrated his Golden Wedding with *Eliza née Cogan*, his second wife, who died in 1890).

It is of interest to record that Mr. and Mrs. Walter Baily were *half second cousins*. For, while it will have already been seen under his

father John Baily, Q.C., of Generation V, that he (the said Walter Baily) was a great-grandson of the there mentioned Susannah *née* Hake (1739-1808) by her *second* husband Alexander Graham (c. 1734-1802), she herself was a great-grand-daughter of the said Susannah *née* Hake by her *first* husband Samuel Pett (1736-1773) of Liskeard, co. Cornwall;—the details of such her descent being that she was the only child of the said T. F. Gibson by the said Mary Ann *née* Pett and that this last was a daughter of Dr. Samuel Pett, M.D., who was son of the said Samuel Pett (1736-1773) and of the said Susannah *née* Hake his wife.

They celebrated their Golden Wedding on 25/7/1911, and—with a desire on such occasion to effect something helpful for University College aforesaid, with which not only he but also she had long and intimately been concerned, and with the desire in particular to hasten the Redecoration of its South Cloisters, theretofore delayed owing to insufficiency of funds—they made a gift to the College of £1,000. The record of this, together with his letter to the Provost of the College, written on that Golden Wedding Day itself, will be found set forth on page 29 of the Annual Report of the College for 1911-12.

It is pleasing to add that in the following year, 1912—such Redecoration completed—the College, to effect its desire to record that gift in some permanent form in the Redecorated Cloisters, caused a panel to be placed beneath the window immediately opposite to the Arts Entrance of the College, bearing the following inscription, namely:—

‘These Cloisters were improved and paved by Mr. and Mrs. Walter Baily in commemoration of their Golden Wedding (July MDCCCCXI)’.

Alas! that I should have to add that the College suffered severe damage during the late War and that the South Cloisters, and therewith such panel, were entirely destroyed.

She survived him and died at 4 Rosslyn Hill aforesaid on 5/5/1921, aged 84. (For the span of their married life, see below, p. 287).

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below under Generation VII.

(2) *Marilla née Baily*. Born at 19 Woburn Square aforesaid, 3/8/1838, and baptized at St. George’s, Bloomsbury aforesaid.

When—during her married life—her aunts Emily *née* Baily (1814-1885) and Ann Louisa *née* Baily (1817-1917), both of Generation V above, became too old to continue devoting themselves to work in the Nine Elms Mission, she for years carried on the work in their stead. In addition she became a Member of University College Hospital’s Ladies’ Association and was until about 1912 a Member of the latter’s Executive Committee.

She is believed to hold a unique position in regard to both Oxford and Cambridge Universities, in that—and here I must anticipate in part—she was Daughter, Sister, Wife and Mother of Fellows of one and the selfsame College, namely, St. John’s College, Cambridge. (See her Obituary Notice in the *Times*, hereinafter referred to.)



As she was my mother, I may perhaps be pardoned if here I quote what, years ago,<sup>1</sup> I wrote of her. She 'was an excellent linguist, a lady of rare intellect, of a consistently shrewd and delightful wit and humour, of an astounding memory so that, for example, Sir Walter Scott's poems touching Scotland she seemed to know by heart, and even Tasso was not far behind, of an intense sincerity coupled with a no less intense practical ability, of an entire disdain for the merely superficial and the sham, of a marvellous and never-failing brightness and buoyancy of temperament whatever the surrounding difficulties of life, of unabated and supreme certainty of faith in the Christian verity, and of a wonderful and sustained vitality which seemed, despite the advance of years, to make her no older than her succeeding generation, a lady of singular personal charm who not only endeared to herself but absolutely bound to herself in devotion all who had the good fortune to know her'.

She married at Holy Trinity Church, Paddington, W., on 22/12/1864, *Richard Horton Smith*, afterwards by Royal Licence of H.M. King Edward VII, dated 2/2/1905, following upon a Deed Poll executed by him on 1/11/1904 and duly enrolled, *Richard Horton Horton-Smith* (with consequent exemplification of the Armorial Bearings of 'Horton-Smith' 2/11/1905), born at Finsbury Circus in the City of London, then a fashionable residential quarter for City merchants and others, 4/12/1831 and baptized at St. Stephen's, Coleman Street in the same City, on 30/1/1832, *elder brother* of (1) Judge Sir Lumley Smith (1834-1918), Q.C. and later K.C., Ninth Wrangler, M.A., Le Bas Prize-man, and Fellow of Trinity Hall, Cambridge, and in 1906 Treasurer of the Honourable Society of the Inner Temple, and (2) Alice Mary *née* Smith (1839-1884), the distinguished Musician and Composer for whom see the *D.N.B.*, 1900, s.n. 'White', pp. 31 sq., wife of Judge Frederick Meadows White (1829-1898), Q.C., M.A., Ellerton Prizeman, and Fellow of Magdalen College, Oxford, and a Master of the Bench of the said Honourable Society of the Inner Temple, and *eldest son and heir* of Richard Smith (1798-1858) of the City of London, of Guildford Street, Russell Square, co. Middlesex, and of 'The Lodge', Littlehampton, co. Sussex, Lace-Merchant, and of Elizabeth *née* Lumley (1797-1884) his wife, sister of William Golden Lumley (1802-1878), Q.C., F.S.S., LL.M., and Fellow of Trinity Hall, Cambridge, sometime Professor of Law at University College, London, and, later, a leading authority on the Poor Law and on Local Government, the Originator and Founder of 'Lumley's Public Health,'<sup>2</sup> and elder surviving daughter of William Lumley (1762-1830), Architect and Surveyor and in 1818 Master of the Carpenters' Company of London and of Sarah *née* Golden (c. 1769-1843) his wife,

<sup>1</sup>See the divers Obituary Notices concerning her which will be found referred to later in the text.

<sup>2</sup>A complete account of his life, from my pen, will be found in the Fourth of my Series entitled 'Saunders, Hatton and Lumley', published in *The Law Journal* of 26 September and 3 October, 1942.



Walter Baily, 1837-1917, H.M. Inspector of Schools  
and Mary Anne *née* Gibson, 1837-1921, his wife

*Pages 109 and 110*





The Walter Baily Golden Wedding Group

25/7/1911

*See List of Portraits*



elder daughter of Robert Golden (c. 1737-1809), Surveyor and Architect, one of the first District Surveyors of the Metropolis and in 1802 Master of the same Company, and of Sarah *née* Ingram his wife, *and grandson* of Richard Smith (1771-1839) of Nottingham and of the City of London, and of Stoke Newington, co. Middlesex, Lace Manufacturer and Lace Merchant, and of Sarah *née* Horton (c. 1769-1832) his wife.

Concerning the said Families of Smith, Lumley, Golden, Ingram, and Horton, see the Appendix to the present work, Nos. 26, 16, 6, 12 and 11, respectively.

Her wedding gift to him was his portrait in pastel by the already mentioned artist, Mr. E. U. Eddis, executed a month before the marriage and now—like her own portrait by the same artist executed some three months earlier, as already indicated above under her father—in my possession.

He was educated at University College School, London, then under the Joint-Headmastership of Professor Thomas Hewitt Key and Professor Henry Malden, 1837-1847; at University College, London, 1847-1850, to the *Magazine* of which he contributed highly interesting articles on the Drama; privately coached 1850-51; and, thereafter, following upon such private coaching, at St. John's College, Cambridge (though originally entered at Peterhouse College, Cambridge); reading at the University with, amongst other leading scholars, that greatest of all Cambridge scholars of that time, The Rev. Richard Shilleto of Trinity College. He was a Foundation Scholar of St. John's aforesaid, 1852-1859; was bracketed 4th 'Classic' and was a senior Optime in Mathematics in one and the same year, 1856; became B.A., 1856, Members' Latin Essay Prize-man (subject: 'The Connection between Religion and Morality amongst the Ancient Greeks and Romans'), 1857, afterwards privately printed by request, Cambridge, 1857 (copy in the British Museum), M.A., 1859, and Fellow of St. John's College aforesaid, 1859.

Already on 3/5/1856 he had been admitted a member of the Honourable Society of Lincoln's Inn and, whilst awaiting his call to the Bar, was Classical Lecturer at King's College, London, 1857-1859, publishing in this latter year 'An Outline of the Theory of Conditional Sentences in Greek and Latin' (Cambridge: Macmillan & Co.), which was the foundation of his great work of 45 years later, hereinafter more particularly to be referred to.

Also, and again whilst awaiting his call to the Bar, he in 1858 joined the Inns of Court Volunteers ('The Devil's Own') upon the resuscitation of that Corps in that year, and remained a member until about 1864, when he donned his uniform for the last time as a member of the firing party at the funeral in Brompton Cemetery of its Commanding Officer, Colonel Brewster, formerly Captain in the 60th Rifles, son of Abraham Brewster, Lord Chancellor of Ireland.

Called to the Bar by Lincoln's Inn on 26/1/1859, he was Joint Editor of *De Gex, Jones & Smith* (Chancery Reports) 1862-1866 (thus



overlapping by a year 'The Law Reports' which were only instituted in 1865), and, regarded as a leading expert in the Law of Bankruptcy, was Joint-Author with De Gex (afterwards Sir John De Gex) of *Arrangements between Debtors and Creditors under the Bankruptcy Act* 1861, 1867; with First Supplement thereto, 1868, and Second, 1869. Q.C. 1877 and afterwards K.C. Leader in the Courts of Vice-Chancellor Bacon, Mr. (afterwards Lord) Justice Kay and Mr. (afterwards Lord) Justice Romer, successively, until his retirement after 40 years' practice in January, 1899. Professor of Equity in the Inns of Court 1889-91. Interim (not Deputy) County Court Judge, 1893, 1901 and 1905. A Master of the Bench from 1881, a Trustee from 1884 and later Senior Trustee, and in 1903 Treasurer, of Lincoln's Inn; his year of office as such being described by the late Mr. W. D. Rawlins, K.C., as 'A Halcyon Time of the Treasurership'. He represented the Inn from 1889 amongst the Governors of the Tancred Charities, having initially been so appointed by Sir Robert Stewart, then Treasurer of the Inn. One of the Land Tax and Income Tax Commissioners for Lincoln's Inn, he became also from 1899 onwards (by virtue of the Land and Income Tax Commissioners Names Act 1899 and the Schedule thereunder, published in the *London Gazette* of 11/8/1899) a like Commissioner for both Land Tax and Income Tax for the Holborn District of Middlesex, and in 1907, at the first meeting of the Land Tax Commissioners for that District following upon the passing of the Land Tax Commissioners Act 1906, he was unanimously elected their first Chairman, and in April, 1909, he was appointed Chairman also of the Income Tax Commissioners for the same District.

A Director of the Royal Academy of Music from 1886, he became a Vice-President of the same in 1916. In 1886 also he was elected Chairman of the Committee of the Bar Musical Society of which later he became Vice-President. From 1893 he was Honorary Standing Counsel to the Royal Philharmonic Society of London. For a great number of years he was associated with Dr. Charles Steggall and later with his son and successor Mr. Reginald Steggall in the arrangement of all the music for Lincoln's Inn Chapel, with resultant dedication to him by the latter of an Anthem published in the *Precentor* in October, 1903. (It is worthy of note in this connection that his great love of music developed, like that of his talented sister, very early in life. His boyhood's desire was to become an Organist, with the result that his mother, who had set her heart upon his following her brother at the Bar, would not let him learn to play the piano, and he had to teach himself. He had a fine bass voice and in his Cambridge days sang at University Concerts with the famous Sterndale Bennett as his accompanist. His early ambition to become an Organist had to rest satisfied with his Masonic appointment in May, 1858, as Provincial Grand Organist of Cambridgeshire).

A member of the General Literature Committee of the S.P.C.K. from 1897, and member of its Standing Committee from 1901, he was elected a Vice-President of the Society, as also one of its three Chairmen for its monthly meetings, in February, 1908.



For some years a member of the Committee of King's College Hospital he later became a member of its Council; but he resigned from the Council in 1894 owing to its refusal to abolish Religious Tests in connection with Professional appointments. (See his letters in the *Times* of 23 and 27/10/1894). He resigned from the Committee in 1896 on another ground of principle.

Transferring his interests to University College Hospital (or 'North London Hospital'), he became from October, 1898, a member of the Committee, from January, 1899, Chairman of the Nursing Committee, and from 1914 to 1918—in succession to his brother-in-law Walter Baily (of this Generation VI)—was Vice-Chairman of the Hospital.

He was also from May, 1904, a member of the Committee of Management of the Brompton Hospital for Consumption and Diseases of the Chest, London. In addition thereto, he in 1908 became a Member of the Committee and in 1911 was elected Chairman and Treasurer of the Public Dispensary at 122 Drury Lane, London, W.C.

Always deeply interested in Surgery, he was able to indulge that interest more fully after his retirement from practice at the Bar, and so constantly did he attend the lectures at the Royal College of Surgeons that he became known amongst them as 'Our Legal Member'.

Throughout his career at the Bar he maintained his great literary interests. He was a fluent speaker both in Italian and in Spanish, and he read the whole of Camoens in the Original Portuguese. His interest in the Classics never lessened, and in 1894 he published the work upon which he had long been engaged—a work begun in 1859 as already indicated, a work of profoundest scholarship and evincing the closest acquaintance with both ancient and modern literature, both dramatic and other, including, amongst the modern, French, Italian, Spanish, Portuguese, German, Dutch and Danish—*The Theory of Conditional Sentences in Greek and Latin* (Macmillan & Co.), dedicated 'To the dear Memories of Thomas Hewitt Kay, Henry Malden, and The Rev. Richard Shilleto', all above-mentioned, 'to whom in their Lives, this Book in its First published Form, was, by permission, gratefully inscribed', and described in the *Times* of 4/8/1894 as a 'monumental work'. Cp. also the *Cambridge Review* of 15/11/1894. On his retirement from practice at the Bar, the *Pall Mall Gazette* wrote of it as 'one of the most exhaustive contributions to grammar in any language'<sup>1</sup> and added: 'For such a combination of law and learning we must go back to Serjeant Talfourd, who became a Judge'.<sup>2</sup> His beautiful rendering into Latin Elegiacs of Cardinal Newman's Hymn, of 1833, 'The Pillar of the Cloud'—more generally known, from its opening lines, as 'Lead, Kindly Light'—appeared

<sup>1</sup>Even so recently as May, 1949, a copy of it was to be seen—entered in the second-hand catalogue of John Gray, Booksellers Ltd., of Edinburgh, issued in that month—on sale at 13s. 6d., notwithstanding that its condition was: 'binding stained, one joint slightly loose'.

<sup>2</sup>Thomas N. Talfourd (1795-1854), for whom see Foss' *Lives of the Judges*.



in *Notes and Queries*, November, 1902, p. 425, and was republished by myself in connection with the Newman Centenary in *Notes and Queries*, 23/2/1946, when with my permission it was reprinted in the *Westminster Cathedral Chronicle*, April, 1946.

In 1900 he founded and endowed 'The Raymond Horton-Smith Prize' in the University of Cambridge, in memory of his third son Raymond John Horton-Smith (who died in 1899 and for whom see Generation VII below); such prize to be awarded annually for the best Thesis submitted for the Degree of M.D.: an objective then greatly desired in the interests of Medicine by Professor (afterwards Sir) Clifford Allbutt, who yearned for increased originality in Theses submitted for that Degree, and greatly increased originality resulted. His name was included in the List of Benefactors of the University in 1903. This Prize was further endowed by his eldest son (of Generation VII below) in 1934. See the *Genealogical Quarterly*, March, 1939.

In Religious matters he was a pronounced Broad Churchman, who always gratefully recalled the days when, in Lincoln's Inn Chapel, he listened to the preaching of 'that great and saintly man'—so described by the late Very Rev. H. R. Gamble, Dean of Exeter—the late Rev. John Frederick Denison Maurice (1805-1872: generally known by his last three names), by whom he was deeply influenced. (That eminent divine, Joint-Founder of the Working Men's College in London and Founder, in 1848, and himself a Principal of Queen's College, London, throughout strenuously denounced party strife in Religion and stood consequently apart from all the divers parties in the Church.)

He early shewed his own breadth of view when, both as a College Fellow and late Fellow, he took strong part in urging the Abolition of Religious Tests in the University of Cambridge;—whilst, in later life, he was one of the 'nearly 700' signatories (including Bishops, Peers, Lords Justices, High Court Judges, Baronets, Knights, M.P.'s, Q.C.'s, Deans, Archdeacons, Canons, Heads of Colleges at both Oxford and Cambridge, Professors, Headmasters, Doctors, etc., etc.) to the significant Address, presented in February, 1889, to that very distinguished Broad Churchman, The Rev. John Llewelyn Davies, then Rector of Christ Church, Marylebone, London, W., for which see the *Times* of 4, 10, 11 and 12/2/1889.

In this connection I may mention, further, that, when in that same month of 1889 'The Lincoln Prosecution'—the Trial of Dr. Edward King, Bishop of Lincoln, who died in 1910—was pending, he took an active part, as a representative of the Broad Church point of view, at the Conference convened by the then Dean of Peterborough and held at the Jerusalem Chamber on 7/2/1889, 'with a view of putting a stop, if possible', to such prosecution. See the *Times* of 7 and 8/2/1889. 'A plague on both your houses' was the burden of his speech—to High and Low alike—while he warned them against the vicious example of Nero, fiddling whilst the great City of Rome was burning.



Again, and still in the like connection, came his already mentioned resignation from the Council of King's College Hospital in 1894 because of that Council's refusal to abolish Religious Tests in connection with Professional appointments.

A Liberal in Politics until April, 1886, when he became—at its very outset—a member of the Original Liberal-Unionist Committee for the Maintenance of the Legislative Union between Great Britain and Ireland: the start of the great Liberal Unionist Movement. See the *Times* of 30/4/1886. Years afterwards he told me that he looked back to that day in 1886 as 'The Red Letter Day' of his life, because, although he had thereby sacrificed his chance of a High Court Judgeship, he felt that he had taken the only course which duty demanded. He later became Chairman of the Paddington Liberal-Unionist Association. A member of the Political Committee of the Reform Club from 1901, he resigned therefrom in 1912 upon the introduction of the Home Rule Bill of that year; and this he followed up by signing 'The British Covenant' against the 'Coercion of Ulster' and by attending the inaugural meeting of the League of British Covenanters at the Caxton Hall.

His work in Freemasonry from 1857 down to 1896 was well outlined—together with an excellent portrait of him in the *Freemason* (Commemoration Number) of 2/5/1896, page 227. Two years later he was appointed Past Grand Registrar both in Grand Lodge, April, 1898, and in Supreme Grand Chapter of Royal Arch Masonry, May, 1898, and, from March, 1902 to May, 1919 he was President of the Committee of General Purposes in the latter.

In 1907, when he attained his 'Jubilee' as a Mason, I wrote the full story of his Masonic work, to that date, which appeared anonymously—under the title 'A Masonic Jubilee'—together with a portrait of him taken by Messrs. Elliott and Fry of Baker Street in 1893—in the *Freemason* of 12/10/1907; and I should like here to record, incidentally, that in 1893 he was one of the Founders of the Chancery Bar Lodge and in 1893-4 was its first Senior Warden and in 1895 the second of its line of Masters.

Finally in May, 1918, he was promoted Past Grand Scribe 'N' in Supreme Grand Chapter and, in June, 1919, a Past Grand Junior Warden in Grand Lodge.

At the considerable age of 82, he was on 10/12/1913 the victim of assault and robbery within a few yards of his own home (see the *Times* of 12 and 13/12/1913), but happily, though much stricken at the time, he recovered within a few days.

Concerning him generally see 'Men at the Bar': by J. Foster, 1885; the biographical sketch in the *Southern Chronicle* of 27/5/1893; the article entitled 'The Great Smith Family: Some of its Distinguished Members' (including him and his above-mentioned brother) in the *Daily Express* of 2/5/1900; A. C. Fox-Davies' *Armorial Families*, editions 4 (1902), 5 (1905), 6 (1910), and 7 (1929: after his death); 'Two Brothers' (namely, himself and his said brother) in the *Justice of the Peace* of



29/11/1919; and 'Two Eminent Brothers' (namely, himself and his said brother) in the *Kensington News and West London Times* of 12/12/1919. See also *Who's Who* during his life-time and *Who Was Who* after his death.

His Affidavit, sworn 25/8/1885 and filed 29/8/1885, in 'Cheatle v. Jenings', has already been referred to above in Part IX.

They originally resided at 3 (later re-numbered 38) Orsett Terrace, London, W;—but, in 1875, they moved to 53 Queen's Gardens, London, W., of which he purchased the freehold. It was there that on 22/12/1914 they celebrated their 'Golden Wedding'; and there they resided until his death.

He died at 53 Queen's Gardens aforesaid on 2/11/1919 in his 88th year. Obituary notices in the *Times* 4 and 5/11/1919 (the latter by myself), the *Perthshire Courier* 11/11/1919 (by myself), and (by the late Sir John E. Sandys, Litt.D., largely based on facts supplied by myself) in the *Eagle* of St. John's College, Cambridge, December, 1919, pp. 48-51.

He was buried in the Vault—No. 24788—which he had purchased on the death of his youngest son at the close of 1881, at Highgate Old Cemetery. M.I. there.

I would conclude the foregoing account of his life and his life's work with the well-chosen words used of him by the above-mentioned Dean of Exeter at the close of his sermon in Lincoln's Inn Chapel on 9/11/1919: 'He leaves behind him the memory of a man of high intelligence, of firm principles, and of exalted character'.

After his death, his widow sold 53 Queen's Gardens aforesaid and moved to 8 Devonshire Street nearby, where she died on 25/1/1922, in her 84th year. Obituary Notices (by myself) in the *Times* 28/1/1922, the *Perthshire Courier* 7/2/1922, the *Oban Times* (Argyll) 18/2/1922, and the *Eagle* aforesaid, June, 1922, pp. 291-293.

She was buried in the self-same Vault at Highgate Old Cemetery. M.I. there.

#### *Armorial Bearings for Her*

In July, 1940, my elder and now only surviving brother Sir Percival H. H.-S. Hartley, having the opportunity of becoming either a Knight of Justice or a Knight of Grace of the Order of St. John of Jerusalem—and learning that, to obtain the former position, in accordance with his own preference, he had to be able to prove both his parents to have been Armigerous—enquired of me whether our mother the said Marilla *née* Baily was Armigerous.

My reply was:—

(1) That our Baily Family Tradition has been that the Family descended directly from Dr. Walter Baily (or Bayley)—Physician-in-Ordinary to Queen Elizabeth—and that his Armorial Bearings were, as given above in Parts II and III, as follows:—

'*Gules, Three Martlets Or, a chief vair Argent and Azure*'; and for Crest:—'*A Fleur-de-Lys quarterly Or and Azure*'; and:—

(2) That our great-grandfather Dr. John Baily (of Generation IV above) used those Armorial Bearings, though whether he actually 'quartered' the Fleur-de-Lys of his crest, I was uncertain;—but:—

(3) That two of his brothers, namely, Francis Baily the Astronomer (of Generation IV above) and Arthur Baily (likewise of Generation IV above) adopted the Armorial Bearings of Baillie of Lamington, co. Lanark, Scotland, namely:—

*'Azure, 9 stars Argent, 3, 3, 2 and 1;'* and for Crest:—*'A Boar's Head couped;'* and for Motto:—*'Quid Clarius Astris'.*

I added that these latter Armorial Bearings were, in my opinion, adopted by the said Francis and Arthur Baily solely owing to their singular appropriateness to Astronomy.

I stated, further, that though I was not yet in a position to prove the descent of our Baily Family from the said Dr. Walter Baily (or Bayley), I nevertheless considered that the tradition might well be correct. Had I at that time known of Thomas Guidot's work of 1676, referred to above in Part II, I should have spoken with greater assurance.

In the result he obtained from the College of Arms the grant of the following for use in connection with a Memorial to our Mother or otherwise in her memory, namely the said Arms of Dr. Walter Baily (or Bayley) with this difference only, that a chevron is imposed between the three martlets. Thus:—

*'ARMS: Gules, a Chevron Argent, between Three Martlets Or, a chief vair Argent and Azure'.* Official Reference therefor:—*'Grants cvi, 173'.*

There was issue of such marriage for whom see below under Generation VII.

(3) *Clara née Baily*.—Born at 19 Woburn Square aforesaid 30/6/1840, and baptized at St. George's Bloomsbury aforesaid.

She married at Holy Trinity Church, Paddington aforesaid, on 17/8/1872 *Henry Richmond Droop* (born at Stamford Hill, co. Middlesex, 12/9/1832), the elder son of John Abraham Droop (1781-1842) of Love Lane, East Cheap, in the City of London, Merchant, and of Stamford Hill aforesaid, and Mary *née* Richmond (1796-1879: Portrait by Sir Thomas Lawrence) his wife, whom he married on 21/2/1822, eldest or second child of Henry Richmond (*ob.* 1858), Commissioner of Customs, and Harriott *née* Billings his wife, whom he married in 1794 and who died *c.* 1813.

Educated at Marlborough College, Wilts. (Founded in 1843), August 1847 to Midsummer 1850 (Exhibitioner of the same, 1850, and his portrait in oils hangs over the mantelpiece in the Adderley Library there), and at Trinity College, Cambridge; Scholar of the latter, 1853; Third Wrangler, 1854; First Class in the Moral Science Tripos, 1855; and Fellow of Trinity College aforesaid, 1855. M.A. Cambridge, 1857. Called to the Bar by the Honourable Society of Lincoln's Inn, 26/11/1859; Conveyancing and Equity Draftsman. He was also a very sound Ecclesiastical lawyer.



Deeply interested in improving working-class dwellings, he became a Director of The Artizans' Labourers' and General Dwellings Company Ltd., and it was in consequence of his unresting work in such regard that 'Droop Street', Queen's Park, W.—a street on that Company's Queen's Park Estate—was so named after him and remains so named to this day.<sup>1</sup>

Concerning the Families of Droop and Richmond see the Appendix to the present work, Nos. 5 and 20.

They resided after their marriage at 37 Oxford Terrace, London, W., whence, in September, 1881 they moved to 11 Cleveland Gardens, London, W.

He died at the latter on 21/3/1884. Obituary notice concerning him in the *Times* of 22/3/1884. He was buried at Highgate Old Cemetery; M.I. to him there. His Will, dated 14/12/1883, was proved in the Principal Registry on 24/6/1884.

She survived him by many years and, dying at 11 Cleveland Gardens aforesaid on 7/9/1921, was buried with him at Highgate Old Cemetery; M.I. to her there. Her Will, dated 5/3/1914, together with two Codicils dated respectively 5/10/1915 and 8/12/1919, was proved in the Principal Registry in 1921. (For her portrait see below, p. 289).

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below under Generation VII.

(4) *Emily Susan née Baily*. Born at 19 Woburn Square aforesaid 8/3/1842, and baptized at St. George's, Bloomsbury aforesaid. Dying unmarried, on 4/7/1870, she was buried in the Vault bought by her parents at Highgate Old Cemetery. M.I. there. (See further below, p. 289).

(5) *Frances ('Fanny') Louisa née Baily*. Born at 19 Woburn Square aforesaid 11/1/1844, and baptized at St. George's, Bloomsbury aforesaid. Towards the close of her life she resided with her above-mentioned brother Walter Baily and his wife at 4 Rosslyn Hill, Hampstead, and there dying, unmarried, on 21 or 22/5/1915 was likewise buried in such Vault at Highgate Old Cemetery. M.I. there. (See further below, p. 289).

(6) *Edith Emma née Baily*. Born at 54 Westbourne Terrace aforesaid 11/7/1849, and baptized at Holy Trinity Church, Paddington, aforesaid.

She married at the Parish Church, Esher, co. Surrey, on 9/8/1881, her first cousin *Richard Evan Day* (born at 19 Margaret Street, London, W., 24/11/1844), M.A. and formerly Thorpe Scholar of Emmanuel College, Cambridge; F.R.A.S.; for whom see below, in his own appropriate place in this Generation VI.

In 1910, under the Will of his paternal great-uncle, The Rev. Jeremy Day of Hetherset, co. Norfolk, who died in 1855, he became possessed of the Blyford Hall Estate, co. Suffolk, and in 1925 he himself passed this Estate to his eldest son Colonel John Day (of Generation VII below).

<sup>1</sup>It was mentioned as 'Droop Street, Queen's Park, W.', in the *Daily Express* of 20/12/1948.







Richard Horton Horton-Smith, 1831-1919  
Queen's and, later, King's Counsel

*Page 112*



Henry Richmond Droop, 1832-1884  
Barrister-at-Law

*Page 119*





Concerning this Family of Day, see the Appendix to the present work, No. 3.

They resided at 'Culver', Plaistow Lane, Bromley, co. Kent. She there died on 13/4/1926 in her 77th year and was buried at the Parish Church of Blyford, co. Suffolk. Obituary Notice in the *Halesworth Times* of 21/4/1926.

He survived her and, dying at Bromley aforesaid on 2/4/1928, aged 83, was buried at the said Parish Church of Blyford; the *Times* of 4/4/1928 describing him as 'of Culver, Plaistow Lane, and of Blyford, Suffolk'. M.I. to both of them at the said Church.

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below under Generation VII.

(7) *Florence née Baily*. Born at 54 Westbourne Terrace aforesaid 9/4/1851 and baptized at Holy Trinity Church, Paddington aforesaid. For years she resided with her paternal aunt Miss Ann Louisa Baily the Centenarian (of Generation V above) at her home, 'Highfield', Esher, co. Surrey; and it was there that she died, unmarried, on 10/9/1907, aged 56. She was buried in her parents' Vault at Highgate Old Cemetery. M.I. there. (See further below, pp. 289-291).

*Issue of Alfred Head Baily (of Generation V above) and Louisa Ann née Allen his wife:—*

(1) *Percy Head Baily*. Born at 44 Piccadilly, London, 11/8/1851. Of independent means. He died, unmarried, at Pembridge Gardens, London, on 14/7/1908, aged 54, and was buried in the same grave as his said parents at Highgate Old Cemetery. M.I. there.

(2) *Alfred Head Baily*. Born at Golden Square, London, 11/8/1852. He was educated mainly in France and Germany, and spoke the language of each with fluency. He became an Advertising Agent and, dying on 13/9/1913, aged 61, was buried in the same grave as his said parents at Highgate Old Cemetery. M.I. there.

He married at Marylebone Parish Church, London, on 11/9/1894 *Kate née Doman* (born at Reigate, co. Surrey, 3/10/1867) daughter of Thomas Doman of Basingstoke, co. Hants., and of Jane *née* Goddard his wife. She is now living at 14e Byron Road, Maidstone, co. Kent.

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below under Generation VII.

*Issue of Julia née Baily (of Generation V above) and John Day her husband:—*

(1) *Julia Anne née Day*. Born 1/1/1837. Educated at Heidelberg in Germany till 1856 or 1857. She entered the Sisterhood of All Saints in Margaret Street, London W., in 1884, and there died, unmarried, on 5/3/1927, in her 90th year. She was buried in her said parents' grave at West Norwood Cemetery.



(2) *Emma Georgiana née Day*. Born 29/1/1840. Educated at Heidelberg aforesaid till 1856 or 1857. Her chief residence was in a block of flats, close to Tottenham Court Road, London. She also had a house at Bognor, co. Sussex, where from time to time she resided, and which she frequently lent to friends. She died in London on 7/11/1921. She also is believed to have been buried in her parents' said grave at West Norwood Cemetery. (See further below, p. 291).

(3) *Sarah Louisa née Day*. Born *circ.* 1843. She died in 1849, at the age of six, and was buried in West Norwood Cemetery.

(4) *Richard Evan Day*. Born at 19 Margaret Street, London, W., 24/11/1844. Educated at Heidelberg aforesaid; at Bury S. Edmunds' Grammar School (Senior Exhibitioner therefrom); and at Emmanuel College, Cambridge. Thorpe Scholar of such College; and M.A. Cambridge, 1873. F.R.A.S., 1889. Sometime Senior Mathematical Lecturer at King's College, London, retiring in 1892. He became, in 1910, possessed of 'the Blyford Hall Estate' in Suffolk (which had then lain in the Day Family for some 127 years) and Lord of the Local Manors, *per* the *Haleworth Times* of 21/4/1926. How he came into possession of this Estate has already above been shewn under his hereinafter mentioned wife.

He married at the Parish Church, Esher, co. Surrey, on 9/8/1881, his first cousin *Edith Emma née Baily* (1849-1926) of this Generation VI, above.

For their respective deaths and burials see above, under her name.

There was, as already stated, issue of such marriage, for whom see below under Generation VII.

(5) *Colonel Francis Jeremy Day*. Born 10/10/1846. Educated at Heidelberg aforesaid; and thereafter at Bury St. Edmunds' Grammar School till he was 14, when he went to Wimbledon and thereafter to Woolwich. Won the Pollock Medal at Woolwich, 1868. Lieutenant Royal Engineers, 1870; Captain R.E., 1880; at Norwich, 1879 or 1880 to 1884; Major R.E., 1887; Secretary to the R.E. Institute, Chatham, 1884-1889; Acting Surveyor-General of Ceylon, 1891-93; Lieut.-Col. R.E. 1894; C.R.E. Plymouth, 1894; C.R.E. Guernsey and Alderney, August, 1894 to January, 1899; Colonel R.E. 1898. Appointed in 1903 Head of the Survey Branch of the Board of Agriculture, which later in the same year became the Board of Agriculture and Fisheries.

He married at St. Mary Redcliffe, Bristol, on 25/10/1871, *Sarah Jane Augusta née Randall* (born at Leighterton co. Gloucester, 19/5/1848), second daughter of The Venerable Henry Goldney Randall (born 8/8/1808), Vicar of St. Mary Redcliffe aforesaid and Archdeacon of Bristol (who, dying on 7/8/1881, was buried at Christian Malford, near Chippenham, whereof he was Vicar whilst still remaining Archdeacon of Bristol) and of Ann *née* Walker (born 31/10/1814) his wife, who, dying on 10/3/1901 in Beaufort Road, Clifton, was likewise buried at Christian Malford aforesaid. (*Note.*—The said Venerable Henry Goldney Randall was the eldest



son of Richard Randall, of Leighterton aforesaid, and of Sarah *née* Goldney (born at Goldney House, Clifton, co. Gloucester, 2/2/1766) his wife (whom he married on 2/2/1802), daughter of Henry Goldney of a branch of the old Wiltshire Family of that name.)

In May, 1913, they were residing at 55 Madeley Road, Ealing, London, W. From 1914 onwards they resided at 66 Oxford Gardens, North Kensington, London, W.

He died at their latter residence on 13/10/1922, aged 76, and was buried in Kensall Green Cemetery (grave No. 47596).

After his death she moved to 19 Cadogan Court, Draycott Avenue, London, S.W., where she died on 9/7/1929, aged 81. She was likewise buried in Kensal Green Cemetery.

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below under Generation VII.

*Issue of Laurence Richardson Baily, M.P. (of Generation V) and Mary née Smith his wife:—*

(1) *Francis Mainwaring Baily*. Born in October, 1850. Died, as an infant, in August, 1851. Buried at Edge Hill, Liverpool. In his memory his parents erected the Memorial Window (the South Window of the Chancel) in the Church of Great Waldingfield, co. Suffolk: to which I have already referred under Generation V.

(2) *Laurence Head Baily*. Born at St. Michael's Hamlet near Liverpool 29/8/1852 and baptized at St. Michael's Church in such Hamlet in 1853. He was admitted to Trinity College, Cambridge, in 1871, but did not graduate.

He married at St. Mary's Church, Paddington, on 9/6/1884, *Margaret Hanna née McGuinn*, daughter of Sergeant-Major James Edward McGuinn.

She died on 10/11/1890, aged 28, and was buried in grave No. 139844 at Brompton Cemetery. M.I. there.

Her said husband survived her and, dying at his mother's residence, 50 Queen's Gate, South Kensington, London, on 12/7/1891, aged 38, was likewise there buried. M.I. there.

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below, under Generation VII.

(3) *Herbert Mainwaring Baily*. Born at May Bank, Aigburth, near Liverpool, 2/12/1855. Educated at Eton and at Brasenose College, Oxford; Modern History Examination, 1877. Called to the Bar by the Honourable Society of Lincoln's Inn, 9/6/1880, he went out to practise his profession in Hong Kong, China.

He married, in St. John's Cathedral, Hongkong, on 1/1/1883, *Susan Isabel née Dowson* (born 5/7/1855), eldest daughter of Henry Pendlebury Dowson, of Reading, co. Berks., Maltster, and formerly of Geldeston, co. Norfolk, and of Hannah Susannah *née* Martin his wife, eldest daughter of William Martin of Bixley Hall, co. Norfolk.



She died on 24/3/1930 and was buried at Ealing New Cemetery. (Her said parents had been buried in the Old part of the said Cemetery.)

(One of her sisters, namely Ellen Pendlebury *née* Dowson, was the wife of my friend the late Alexander Bremner, K.C., who died on 25/12/1935, leaving her to survive him).

The said H. M. Baily survived his said wife, and went to reside at Lane House, Compton, near Winchester; and, dying in a nursing home, 7 Knaresborough Place, Earl's Court, London, S.W., on 4/9/1932, in his 77th year, was buried in the same grave with her.

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below under Generation VII.

*Issue of Charles Edward Baily (of Generation V, above) and Sarah née Bridger his wife:—*

(1) *Frances Martha née Baily*. Born in 1849. Was in December, 1920, residing with her second brother Ernest Edward Baily at High House, Rowington, co. Warwick. She died unmarried.

(2) *Charles James Baily*. Born in 1850. At the time of his marriage when he was 54, he was residing at 7 Camden Terrace, Heath End, Farnham, near Aldershot, and—described in the entry of his marriage as then 'of no occupation', and as son of Charles Edward Baily deceased, Stock Broker—he married at the Register Office at Farnham aforesaid, by licence, on 2/9/1904 *Julia Ann née Harris*, then aged 56, a daughter of the then late William Harris, Licensed Victualler; the witnesses thereto being H. Harris and Leighton Braham. He died, probably at Farnham aforesaid, on 8/10/1904, only five weeks after his said marriage, and his widow died seven months later, in June, 1905.

There was no issue, to my knowledge, of such marriage.

(3) *Ernest Edward Baily*. Born in 1852. Resided in his later years, together with his then only surviving sister Frances Martha *née* Baily at High House aforesaid. He died, unmarried, on 6/7/1927.

(4) *Alice Maud née Baily*. (Thought by my late mother to have been the fourth in order of birth). Died at School, in Paris, in January, 1865.

(5) *Ethel Sarah née Baily*. Died, as an infant, aged one week only.

(6) *John Malcolm Baily*. Born *circa* 1857. Died of diphtheria, aged about 4.

(7) } *Three more children—sex unknown—all of whom*  
 (8) } *died in infancy.*  
 (9) }

*Issue of Katherine Sophia née Baily (of Generation V above) and Sir Robert John Kane her husband:—*

(1) *Mary née Kane*. Born 1840. Died 1841.

(2) *Ellen Mary née Kane*. Born 1841. Died 1842.

(3) *His Honour Judge Robert Romney Kane*. Born at Gracefield, Blackrock, co. Dublin, 28/10/1842. M.A. and Hon. LL.D., Queen's University, Ireland; of the Honourable Society of Lincoln's Inn, Barrister-at-Law, 1865, and called to the Irish Bar in the same year. Appointed a Land Commissioner in 1881, he was from 1892 onwards County Court Judge and Chairman of Quarter Sessions for the United Counties of Dublin, Wicklow, Wexford, and Carlow. Editor of *A Short History of the Irish People down to the date of the Plantation of Ulster* (by the late A. G. Richey, Q.C., etc.), 1887. See generally concerning him, '*Who's Who*'. He died on 26/3/1902 and was buried in Glasnevin Cemetery, Dublin. Obituary Notices of him in the *Morning Post*, 28/3/1902, *Times*, 28/3/1902, *Law Times*, 5/4/1902. See also the Second Supplement to the *Dictionary of National Biography*, Vol. 2, pp. 383-4.

He married at St. Andrew's Roman Catholic Church, Dublin, on 29/12/1875, *Eleanor Louisa née Coffey* (born *circa* 1853), second daughter of David Coffey (*ob.* 26/2/1901), Taxing Master in Chancery in Ireland, and sister of ——— *née* Coffey, wife of Mr. Justice Kenny, formerly M.P. for the St. Stephen's Green Division of Dublin and Irish Solicitor-General in the Government of 1895.

They were in 1901, residing at 4 Fitzwilliam Place, Dublin, and later at Glendree, co. Clare.

She died shortly before 10/12/1923, aged 70, being described in the *Times* of that date as 'of St. George's Retreat, Burgess Hill, Sussex'.

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below under Generation VII.

(4) *Admiral Sir Henry Coey Kane*, K.C.B. Born 15/12/1843. Entered the Royal Navy, 1858. Famous for the escape of H.M.S. 'Calliope' from Apia Harbour, Samoa, in the teeth of the terrific hurricane of 16/3/1889, when he was Captain Kane and in command. For this feat he received the thanks of the Lords of the Admiralty; their thanks being in the main set forth in his Obituary Notice in the *Morning Post* of 1/2/1917. His own description of the escape in his despatch to the Admiralty will be found in his Obituary Notice in the *Times* of 1/2/1917.

This feat has often since been referred to. See, for example:—

1.—'*The Escape of the Calliope*', by James L. Stanley, published by The Religious Tract Society in or about 1889.

2.—'*Foot Note to History*', by Robert Louis Stevenson (1850-1894), who himself, as is well-known, lived in Samoa.

3.—The *Times* of 7/3/1898, on the death, in that month, of Fleet Engineer H. G. Bourke, who had been Staff Engineer on the occasion in question.

4.—Writing on the Escape in the *Morning Post* of 5/2/1917, 'H.A.S.' said as follows:—'With reference to the "Calliope" incident mentioned in the Obituary Notice in the *Morning Post* of February 1, the following particulars may be of interest. The story was given to me by one of the



crew I met on board a steamer returning home soon after the event. Immediately after having given the necessary orders for the measures he had decided to adopt, namely, to face the hurricane, a decision which was held up for admiration to the German infant Navy by the Emperor, Captain Kane ordered "all hands on deck, caps off, and read the Prayer for those in Peril on the Seas". If authentic, what a sister picture to that of the *Birkenhead*!

5.—The *Globe* of 4/4/1919; describing it as 'one of the most glorious feats in naval annals'.

6.—The *Times* of 25/1/1924, on the death of Major-General A. E. Marchant, who was Lieutenant in command of the Royal Marine Detachment of the 'Calliope' on the occasion in question.

7.—The *Sunday Express* of 31/1/1932;—a wonderful description of the escape by 'R.D.B.' i.e., the late Mr. Ralph D. Blumenfeld, Editor for so many years (1902-1932) of the *Daily Express*, who himself saw all that happened. (Mr. Blumenfeld died on 17/7/1948, aged 84).

8.—The *Scotsman* of 18/8/1936, on the death (the previous day) of Captain Harry Pearson, who had been the Navigating Officer on the occasion in question.

This is, no doubt, the Capt. H. Pearson, R.N., retired, whose letter in the *Morning Post* of 20/1/1900 ('Mail Steamers and the Right of Search') shews another aspect of the courage and resolution displayed by the then Captain Kane in Samoan waters, when the Germans sent an armed force on board a British mail steamer. Seeing what was happening, Capt. Kane sent an armed force aboard simultaneously and calmly told the Germans that 'he would not allow them to touch the cargo'. The Germans were discomfited.

A beautiful Etching of 'The Escape of H.M.S. "Calliope"' by W. L. Wyllie, A.R.A., was published by the Art Union of London in 1892.

No wonder that after that stupendous test, alike of courage and of seamanship, Captain Kane became affectionately known throughout the Royal Navy as—no longer Henry or 'Harry' Kane, but—'Hurricane'!

Captain Kane had earlier commanded the 'Northumberland' in 1882, when the Channel Squadron went to Egypt; and he was present with the Naval Brigade at the battle of Tel-el-Kebir: mentioned in despatches, medal, bronze star, and promoted Captain.

He was Director of Naval Ordnance and Torpedoes at the Admiralty from 1894 till 1897; and he retired in 1899.

His career in the Royal Navy may be shortly summarized as follows: He became Sub-Lieutenant 20/7/1863; Lieutenant 31/8/1864; Commander 22/1/1877; Captain 18/11/1882; Rear-Admiral 26/12/1897; Vice-Admiral 30/5/1903; and Admiral (Retired) 8/2/1907. He was created C.B. on 30/5/1891 and K.C.B. on 19/6/1911.

A 'Medal for Bravery'—awarded to him at some time—came later into the possession of a Mr. E. Harsant of 16 Aylesbury Street, Neasden,

who in February, 1932, asked the above-mentioned Mr. R. D. Blumenfeld to what member of the family he should rightly present it. Mr. Blumenfeld, whom I knew, sought my assistance and I suggested that it should be given to his sister Miss Florence E. K. Kane (of this Generation VI, below) who had lived with him for years and up to the end of his life.

In early life he became engaged to the younger daughter of The Rt. Hon. Mr. Justice Keogh, whose elder sister married The Rt. Hon. Mr. Justice Murphy, but she died before the marriage. (See, under his elder brother, in the *Law Times*, 5/4/1902).

He died, unmarried, on 30/1/1917 and was buried in the family grave in the small Cemetery adjoining St. Thomas's Roman Catholic Church, Rylston Road, Fulham, London, S.W. Obituary Notices in, e.g., the *Times* 1/2/1917 (s.v. 'The Hero of H.M.S. Calliope') and the *Morning Post* 1/2/1917. See further, *Who's Who*; and with portrait, 'Samoan Adventure', *per* Rr.-Adm. C. H. Fox, R.N., now sole surviving officer therein engaged: *Radio Times* 9/4/1951, pp. 6 and 39.

(5) *Dr. Francis Baily Kane*. Born 25/1/1845. Educated at Ushaw College and at Dublin. M.D., F.R.C.S., Dublin. After his marriage he followed his hereinafter mentioned youngest brother to San Francisco, California, U.S.A., where he became one of its leading physicians. He died in San Francisco on 31/12/1888.

He married at St. Kevin's Roman Catholic Church, Dublin, on 11/9/1875, *Isabella née Delaney*, daughter of George William Delaney of Johnstown, co. Kilkenny.

There was issue of such marriage for whom see below under Generation VII.

(6) *Katherine Georgina née Kane*. Born 9/2/1846. She married at Dundrum Roman Catholic Church, Dublin, on 13/8/1872, *Valentine John Coppinger* (born 14/2/1841), Barrister-at-Law, Munster Circuit, third son and fourth child of Joseph William Coppinger (1807-1883), M.A., of Farmley, Dundrum, co. Dublin, Solicitor, and of Agnes Mary *née* Cooke (*ob.* 1862), his wife.

Concerning this Family of Coppinger, see the Appendix to the present work, No. 2.

She survived her said husband and in her closing years resided with her son, Rear-Admiral R. H. Coppinger, R.N. (of Generation VII below) at his then residence, 'Grovelands', Cold Ash, near Thatcham and Newbury, co. Berks., and there dying on 16/2/1941, aged 95, she was buried at Newbury aforesaid.

There was issue of such marriage for whom see below under Generation VII.

(7) *William Roderick Kane*. Born 8/3/1847. Died 17/11/1847.

(8) *The Rev. Roderick William Kane*. Born at 'Gracefield', Blackrock, Dublin, 27/8/1848, and baptized at Bootestown Parish Church. Educated, at first, at a private school in Dunleary; later, 1860-63, at the



Jesuit College of Clongows Wood, co. Kildare; and, thereafter, 1862-66, at Queen's College, Cork (whereof his father was then the first President), there taking Engineering for his course and graduating as B.E. in 1866.

At the suggestion of his father, who had friends in the then young City of San Francisco, California, U.S.A., he in 1869 proceeded thither—to be followed later by his third above-mentioned brother—and there took up work as a Civil Engineer in connection with Railway Construction and so continued for about a year.

Contrary to the belief of many members of the Baily Family, he never became a member of the Jesuit Order.<sup>1</sup> But in 1870, at the age of 21, he—at Oakland, California aforesaid—entered the Novitiate of the De La Salle Order (Les Frères des Ecoles Chrésiennes, founded by Jean Baptiste De La Salle, born at Rheims in 1651, who died at Rouen in 1719 and was later canonised), an Order of Catholic Brothers devoted especially to the teaching of boys and young men; taking, in religion, the name of 'Thomas', or, more fully, 'Benezet Thomas'; and after the customary period of probation, he proceeded to teach at St. Mary's College in San Francisco aforesaid, becoming in 1876 a Sub-Director, and in 1880 he was appointed Director of the Community of St. Mary and President of the College. (As to his double name see below, p. 291).

From 1882 to about 1891 he carried on his teaching in the Schools of the Order in the District of New York, becoming in 1883 Director of the Scholasticate at Amawalk in that District, and on 5/8/1885 becoming Director and in or about 1890 President of Manhattan College (at that time called Manhattanville), likewise in that District.

In or about 1891, he returned to St. Mary's College, San Francisco aforesaid, for a brief period; first, as Pro-Director and shortly thereafter as Director of the College.

It was from St. Mary's College that, in 1891, he was recalled to Ireland, to direct the De La Salle Training College in Waterford, a College for training Teachers, which was opened in September, 1891, and of which a few days earlier, on 26/8/1891, he was installed as Director. Here he laboured until the autumn of 1911. 'To give an account of his labours in this capacity would be to give an account of the building of the College, of its growth and organisation':—thus was it written of those labours

<sup>1</sup>The members of this family of Kane who were members of the Jesuit Order were his father's nephews, his own first cousins, namely:—

(1) *The Rev. Father Robert Kane, S.J.*, the famous blind Preacher, who was born in Dublin in 1848 and died 21/11/1929. He was educated at the Jesuit College of Clongows Wood at the same time as The Rev. Roderick William Kane with whom we are here concerned;

(2) *The Rev. Father Thomas Patrick Kane, S.J.*, who laboured in Wales and there became a Welsh Bard; and:

(3) *The Rev. Father William Vincent Kane, S.J.*, of Mungret College, Limerick, who was born in Dublin in 1856 and who—as mentioned below in the text—recited the final *De Profundis* at the burial of The Rev. Roderick William Kane in 1928, and who was still living in 1942.



in the account of his life first hereinafter referred to. Another writer has stated of him: 'He really built the College, but he did more:—*He Built Men*'.

In the autumn of 1911 he became Assistant Superior-General of the De La Salle Order. In this capacity he returned to New York, his duties as such Assistant covering the United States, Ireland and England, South Africa, India and Australia. He had to cross the Atlantic many a time and travel to and fro in Europe throughout the years to follow, including the 1914-18 War years. He traversed the United States from shore to shore. He also had to visit the Communities of the Order in South Africa, Australia and India.

He remained Assistant Superior-General for 12 years—until 1923—when he made a special personal request that he should not be re-elected. He was already then in his 75th year and, in one sphere or another, he had exercised the cares of authority for over 50 years.

His request having reluctantly been granted, he retired at first to Castletown, and then, in the autumn of 1925, to the mother-house of the Order—Maison Saint Joseph, at Lembecq-les-Hal, near to Brussels in Belgium—and there he died on 25/10/1928, aged 80.

He was buried, at first, in the village cemetery of Lembecq-les-Hal aforesaid, but, at the earnest request of his former community of the Waterford Training College, his body was brought home from Belgium to his beloved Ireland a fortnight after his death, and he was laid to rest in the little private cemetery of the Order at Castletown, some sixty miles from Waterford;—the final *De Profundis* being recited by his own first cousin, The Rev. William Kane, S.J.

From the very moving account of his life which was published in the *Waterford Evening News* of 27/10/1928, wherefrom I have already above quoted, I would repeat, in particular, the following passage:—

'To those who were privileged to live for many years with Brother Thomas in the intimacy of community life his memory will be not that of a member of a distinguished family, not of a ripe scholar, not of a successful administrator—*though he was all these*. For them the recollection which overshadows all others is *a life of the most exalted austerity and sanctity*. To say that he observed faithfully the rules of his Order is but a poor statement of the extraordinary fidelity with which, during a long life, he carried out in his daily conduct even the minutest details of those rules. Only in the records of the Saints can we find fidelity similar to it. His deep personal piety was ever a stimulus to those who were privileged to witness it, and was at the same time the motive of his solicitude for everything connected with the Service of the Altar and of his profound veneration for the clergy'.

The writer closes as follows:—'He was a man of great sanctity of life, and to everyone who knew him his memory will ever be a stimulus and an inspiration'.





A shorter account of him appeared two or three days later—together with a Portrait of him taken by Poole of Waterford—in the *Irish Independent*, under the heading: 'Great Educationalist: Late Rev. Brother T. Kane'. From this account emerges a further incident of his life. Stating that 'he was one of the first to realise the importance of establishing a link between the Training Colleges and the Universities', the writer records that 'one of his last acts was to open the University Hall in Ely Place, Dublin'.

For a full account of his long and wonderful life I may refer to 'The Biographical Sketch of Brother Benezet Thomas', covering 98 pages and being No. 123 of those issued by the Institute of the Brothers of the Christian Schools: Maison Saint Joseph, Lembecq-les-Hal, Belgique, 1930.

This latter work was issued for the benefit of the divers houses of the Order, but I have been privileged to receive a copy. It is abundantly clear therefrom how closely throughout life he lived up to his favourite motto:—'Keep Almighty God in your mind, Eternity in view, and the World under your feet'.

A fuller biography, by Brother Philip, is now in course of preparation for general public use.

As already stated, Brother Thomas (Brother Benezet Thomas) passed from life on 25/10/1928 and his body lies at rest in Castletown.

(9) *Helena Frances née Kane*. Born 26/2/1851. Died 15/4/1867.

(10) *Florence Elisha Kent née Kane*. Born 24/6/1853. She was so christened after Elisha Kent Kane, the American Arctic Explorer. He is not believed to have been related to the family; but, at the time of her birth, his name was before the public as Commander of an Expedition in search of Sir John Franklin. For many years prior to and until the death of her second above-mentioned brother, the Admiral, in January, 1917, she resided with and kept house for him at 201 Ashley Gardens, London, S.W. She never married. In February, 1932, she was residing at 149 Ashley Gardens aforesaid; and in her closing years, from October, 1936 onwards, she resided as a lady-boarder in the Convent of Our Lady of Sion, Chepstow Villas, Notting Hill Gate, London, W.11, where she died on 8/8/1939 at the age of 86. She was buried, like her second above-mentioned brother the Admiral, in the small cemetery adjoining St. Thomas's Roman Catholic Church, Rylston Road, Fulham, London, S.W.

*Issue of Emma Jane née Baily (of Generation V above) and The Hon. Sir Edward Butler her husband:—*

*Arthur Francis Butler*. Only child. Born at Cumberland Place, Regent's Park, aforesaid on 29/11/1840: see the *Gentleman's Magazine* 1841, Vol. 15, page 216. Died there on 7/1/1841, a few weeks after his said mother: see the *Gentleman's Magazine*, *ibidem*. He was buried at Thatcham (see above, Part IV).





*Issue of Thomas Henry Cheatle (of Generation V above) and Alice née Strickland his wife:—*

(1) *Alice Mary née Cheatle*. Born 1879. It is through her that I am able to give much further information concerning the Cheatle Family in Generations V to VIII of the present work than would otherwise have been the case. She resides, unmarried, with her hereinafter mentioned only surviving brother, at Burford, co. Oxon.

(2) *Cyril Thomas Cheatle*. Born 1881. M.R.C.S., L.R.C.P., Physician and Surgeon at Burford aforesaid.

It is he who possesses the already mentioned six letters running from 3/8/1829 to 12/8/1833, from Ann née Baily (of Generation III above) to his paternal grandmother Ann Elizabeth née North, Mrs. Thomas Cheatle (of Generation IV above); as also, of the two letters from the lady signing herself 'S. Innes', of Birmingham, of 11/10/1831 and 28/10/1833 respectively, already above-mentioned under his said grandmother.

It is he, also, who possesses the already mentioned portrait of his great-grandfather, Henry John North of Generation III above.

He resides at Burford aforesaid, unmarried, with his said sister.

(3) *Gladys Ann née Cheatle*. Born 1882. She is the possessor of the already mentioned portrait of her great-great-grandmother, Gladys née Baily, Mrs. John North, of Generation II above, after whom she was called. She married at Burford aforesaid on 7/7/1910 *Dr. Gurth Eager*, M.R.C.S., L.R.C.P., who died in November, 1938. She resided until recently at 39 Baron's Court Road, London, W.14, and now alternates between Somerset and London.

There was issue of such marriage for whom see below under Generation VII.

(4) *Roland Henry Martyn Cheatle*. Born 1884. Died in 1938.

(5) *Walter John North Cheatle*. Born 1887. Lieut., 1st Bn. The K.O.S.B. Killed at Gallipoli on 26/4/1915.

*Issue of George Cheatle (of Generation V above) and Mary Ann Crafter, Widow, his wife:—*

(1) *Sir George Lenthal ('Sir Lenthal') Cheatle*, K.C.B., C.V.O., F.R.C.S. Born 13/6/1865. Consulting Surgeon, and Emeritus Lecturer on Surgery, and formerly Surgical Registrar, House Surgeon and House Physician, Demonstrator of Surgery and Assistant Demonstrator of Anatomy, and Prizeman in Surgery, King's College Hospital, London. Fellow of King's College, London. Surgeon to the Nightingale Hospital for Gentlewomen. Surgeon to the Hospital for Paralysis and Epilepsy, Regent's Park, London. Consulting Surgeon to Sevenoaks Hospital, Kent. Consulting Surgeon to H.M. Forces in South Africa (dispatches, medal with four clasps; C.B. 1901). Created C.V.O., 1912. Surgeon Rear-Admiral, European War 1914-19; K.C.B., 1918. Walker





Prizeman, Royal College of Surgeons of England, 1926-30. Late Member of Consultative Board and Examiner in Surgery, and Member of the Admiralty and Departmental Committee, Naval Medical Service. Honorary Fellow of the American College of Surgeons. Officer of the Grand Cross of Italy, 1910. Chevalier de la Légion d'Honneur, France. Associate of the Order of St. John of Jerusalem. See generally, concerning him, '*Who's Who*'.

He married in 1902 *Clara Denman née Jopp*, daughter of Col. Keith Jopp, R.E. She—who for 40 years was his devoted helpmeet—died in 1942.

He himself died at Lismore Cottage, Sparrows Herne, Bushey Heath—the home of his daughter Mary *née* Cheatle, Mrs. J. McKenzie (of Generation VII below)—on 2/1/1951 at the age of 85. Obituary Notice in the *Times* of 4/1/1951. Memorial Service in the Chapel of Kings' College Hospital at Denmark Hill, S.E.5, on 25/1/1951. (See, in advance, the *Times* of 19 and 20/1/1951, describing him as 'Consulting Ear, Nose and Throat Surgeon' to that Hospital.)

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below under Generation VII.

(2) *Arthur Henry Cheatle*, F.R.C.S. Born in 1869, he died in 1929.

(3) *Frances Louisa née Cheatle*. Born 1873 or 1874. She married in London, in or about 1900, *William Evans*.

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below under Generation VII.







Marilla *née* Baily, 1838-1922  
Mrs. R. H. Horton-Smith

*Page* 111



Clara *née* Baily, 1840-1921  
Mrs. H. R. Droop

*Page* 119

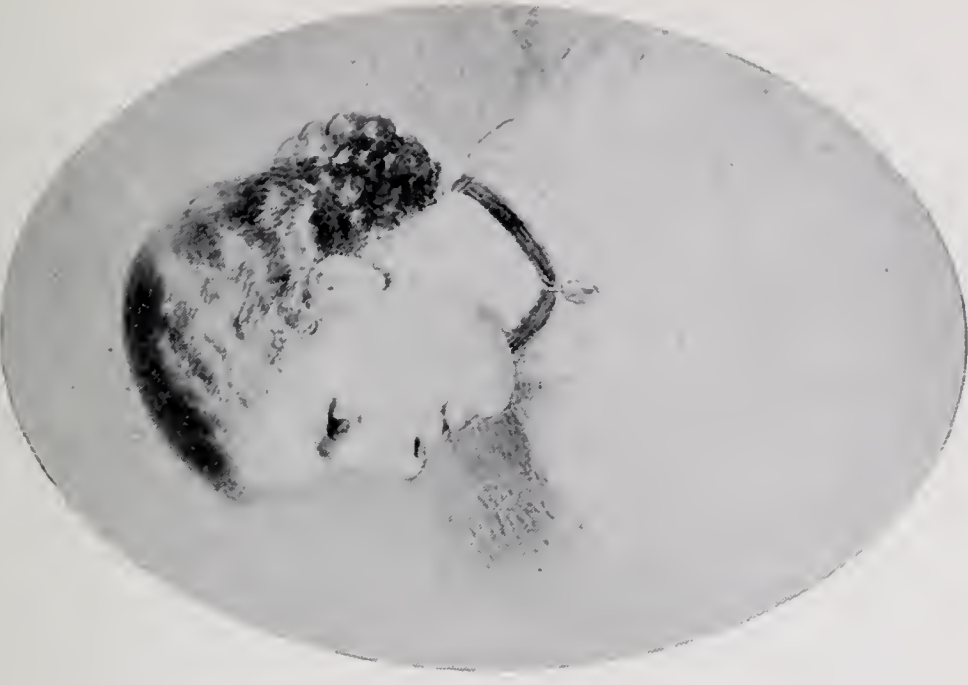






Emily Susan *née* Baily, 1842-1870

*Page 120*



Frances Louisa *née* Baily, 1844-1915

*Page 120*





Edith Emma *née* Baily, 1849-1926

Mrs. Richard Evan Day

*Page* 120



Florence *née* Baily, 1851-1907

*Page* 121

## GENERATION VII

*Issue of Seymour Hood Toogood (of Generation VI above) and Eliza Mary née Paul his wife:—*

(1) *Arthur Seymour Toogood*. Born 21/5/1872. Hon. Lt.-Col. (Q.V.), O.B.E. He married on 18/12/1910 *Dorothy née Nutting*, daughter of Sir John G. Nutting, Bart., of St. Helen's, Booterstown, Co. Dublin.

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below under Generation VIII.

(2) *Edith Mary née Toogood*. Born 25/11/1874. She died, unmarried, at Cheriton Road, Winchester, on 2/12/1931, and was buried at Magdalen Hall Cemetery, Winchester.

*Issue of Walter Baily (of Generation VI above) and Mary Ann née Gibson his wife:—*

(1) *Laura née Baily*. Born at Kensington 29/4/1862 and baptized at Trinity Church, Bishop's Road, London, i.e., presumably Holy Trinity Church, Paddington. She married at Hampstead on 13/4/1887 *Frederick Ebenezer Baines*, C.B., who was born at Chipping Barnet on 10/11/1832 (son of E. M. Baines, M.R.C.S.) and baptized at St. John's Church there. He entered the Post Office in 1855 and became in 1880 Assistant Secretary of the G.P.O. and Surveyor-General of Inland Mails. As Surveyor-General of Telegraphs, he was concerned in planning and carrying out the new system of Postal Telegraphy; and, as Inspector-General of Mails he was concerned in framing and developing the Parcel Post (Inland, Foreign and Colonial), and in the acceleration of the Inland Mail Service. He was Author of *Records of Hampstead*, 1890, *Forty Years at the Post Office*, 1895, and *On the Track of the Mail Coach*, 1896, such last being reviewed in the *Times*, 29/11/1895. See generally, concerning him:—*Debrett's Peerage, Knightage and Companionship*, 1886, page 667, and also *Who's Who*, 1903.

He died on or about 5/7/1911; and his widow, surviving him, died at Gibraltar on 30/10/1932, aged 70, and was there buried.

There was no issue of such marriage.

(2) *Helen née Baily*. Born at Kensington 12/7/1863, and baptized at Bideford, co. Devon, in August, 1863. She died at Kensington on 4/1/1868 and was buried, in grave '50882 B.R.,—Q. 231-6 × 145-0', in Brompton Cemetery.

(3) *Alice née Baily*. Born at Kensington 28/2/1865 and baptized at Trinity Church, Bishop's Road aforesaid. She married, at Hampstead, on 11/3/1890, *The Rev. Dr. William Hamilton Drummond* (born at Manchester 1/12/1863 and baptized at Cross Street Chapel, Manchester,





on 28/1/1864), elder son of the Rev. James Drummond, M.A., LL.D., D.Litt., Principal of Manchester College, Oxford, 1885-1906, and Frances *née* Classon his wife.

He was educated at University College School, London, University College, London, and London University (B.A.). He studied Theology at Manchester College, London, and at the University of Jena. He entered the Ministry in Liverpool, 1887; and was subsequently at Cross Street Chapel, Manchester, Warrington, and All Souls' Church, Belfast, Ireland. From 1909-1918 he was Editor of *The Inquirer*. He was on active service with the Y.M.C.A., 1917-1919; Secretary to the Hibbert Trust, 1919-1938; Secretary of the International Congress of Free Christians and other Religious Liberals, 1920-1929; and Honorary President of Manchester College, Oxford, 1938-1942. He was appointed a Chevalier of the Order of Leopold for services to the Belgian wounded during the 1914-18 War; and, after that War, he travelled extensively in Europe, America and India in the interests of International Brotherhood and Peace. Honorary Degrees of D.D. and LL.D. were conferred upon him by Universities in Czechoslovakia and in the U.S.A. respectively. His publications included:—'The Soul of the Nation'; 'Essays on Religion, Patriotism and National Duty'; and 'The Book of the Hibbert Trust'.

After the 1914-18 War they resided for a time at Lewes, co. Sussex, whereafter they went to reside at 15 Rawlinson Road, Oxford.

She there died on 13/11/1935 and was cremated at Golders' Green on 16/11/1935, the Funeral Service taking place later at Rosslyn Hill Chapel, Hampstead, where her ashes are buried.

He survived her and continued to reside at 15 Rawlinson Road aforesaid until his death there on 17/3/1945; and he was cremated at Oxford Crematorium. See generally, concerning him, *Who's Who*, 1945.

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below under Generation VIII.

(4) *John Gibson Baily*. Born at Tunbridge Wells, co. Kent, 6/8/1866, and baptized at Trinity Church, Bishop's Road, London aforesaid. He died at Kensington on 6/4/1868 and was buried in the same grave as his sister Helen *née* Baily, above, in Brompton Cemetery.

(5) *Professor Francis Gibson Baily*. Born at Kensington 18/3/1868, and baptized at Kensington Parish Church. Educated at University College School, London; at the Royal Mining School (Königliche Berg-Akademie) at Clausthal, Hanover, in Germany, taking a short course there in Science and Mathematics; and at St. John's College, Cambridge. Double-First in the Natural Sciences Tripos 1888 and (Physics) 1889. Foundation Scholar and Hare's Exhibitioner of his said College (and awarded the Hockin Prize for Physics), 1888, B.A., 1889 and later M.A., Cambridge. Associate of the Institution of Electrical Engineers, 1889. F.R.S. Edinburgh, 1896; M.I.E.E., 1900. He was offered a Residential Fellowship at St. John's aforesaid in 1889, but he preferred not so to confine his projected activities. He became an Engineering pupil with





Messrs. James Simpson & Co., Mechanical Engineers, etc., in Pimlico, from 1889 to 1890, and, from 1890 to 1892 he was on the Staff of Messrs. Siemens Brothers & Co., of Woolwich. From 1892 to 1895 he was at first Demonstrator and then Lecturer on Electro-Technology under the direction of that eminent Scientist, the late Sir Oliver Lodge, F.R.S., at University College, Liverpool (founded in 1881), and he was mainly responsible for the construction and equipment there of a research laboratory, wherein he carried out work on the hysteresis of iron in alternating and rotating magnetic fields, and on the electro-mechanical preparation of chlorine. At New Year, 1896—at the early age of twenty-eight—he was appointed Professor of Electrical Engineering and Applied Physics at the Heriot-Watt College, Edinburgh, occupying that Chair for 37 years and becoming 'Emeritus Professor' upon his retirement, under the age-limit, in 1933. During that long period he was Examiner in Science and Engineering for the Civil Service, and for Cambridge, Edinburgh, London and other Universities—whilst he also practised as a Consulting Engineer for a number of School Boards, Colleges, Trusts and Companies. His knowledge was put to excellent use by the Government during the 1914-18 War, divers of his inventions being accepted by the War Department.

I may here interpose the fact that in the early 1900's he took a prominent part in the founding of the Scottish Centre (in Glasgow) of the Institution of Electrical Engineering, a Centre of which later he became Chairman and which shortly before the close of his life he commended strongly as an example of harmony to other Bodies having members in a Diversity of Towns.

Sir Oliver Lodge, in his *'Past Years'*, published by Messrs. Hodder & Stoughton in 1931, at p. 149, mentioning his having handed over his electro-technical laboratory to him (with a misprint of E. for G. as his second initial) at Liverpool, i.e., in the period 1892-5, wrote of him—as well indeed he might—as 'a very competent man'. Even after his retirement in 1933, as we learn from Mr. Donald Smeaton Munro in the *Scottish Electrical Engineer Editorial* of March, 1945, 'he continued to further the scientific and public causes with which he was associated until the very end'.

Of his scientific work I cannot do better than quote the following from the admirable account of his life, written by Dr. J. Cameron Smail, O.B.E., LL.D., Principal of the Heriot-Watt College, which appeared in the *Year Book of the Royal Society of Edinburgh*, 1944-45;—

After referring to his appointment as Professor in the Heriot-Watt College in 1895, he proceeded:—

'Electrical Engineering was in its early stage of development in 1896, and Professor Baily was responsible for the training of many young men who have since filled important posts in all branches of the industry at home and abroad. His early work was largely pioneering and he built up a widely recognised reputation for Heriot-Watt College training. Several years after his appointment the University of Edinburgh added





Applied Electricity as an optional subject for the B.Sc. degree in Engineering, and all engineering students now take their electrical engineering courses in the College, which', itself, 'was formally affiliated to the University in 1933. The growth of the College led to the formation of a separate department of Physics under Dr. P. D. (now Sir Peter) Innes, assistant professor to Professor Baily in 1910, one of his many capable assistants who passed on to important posts elsewhere. Laboratory instruction was an integral part of the training which was greatly developed by Professor Baily, and he was keenly interested in the design and construction of new apparatus for which he formed his own private workshop.

'His interests were wide and he devoted much time in his early researches to magnetic induction and problems of Hysteresis. A paper on "Hysteresis of Iron in a Revolving Magnetic Field" was presented to the British Association in 1894'—when he was only twenty-six—'and other papers on the same subject were presented to the Royal Society. He developed a new form of Permeameter following on this work. Later research produced a sensitive bifilar Seismograph to determine small undulatory movements of the earth's surface'.

In regard to this Seismograph his hereinafter mentioned wife gives me the following interesting detail. She writes that he actually developed this instrument to such sensitivity that it even reacted when a cat walked across the lawn in their garden.

'During the war, 1914-18, when he held a Commission as Captain R.E. (Vol.)'—to continue Dr. Smail's narrative—'he developed a sensitive Microphone to detect the approach of enemy submarines and, also, the tunnelling activities in trench warfare. A device to prevent corrosion from salt water was presented' by him 'to the engine room of H.M.S. *Iron Duke*, where his son was a Midshipman'.

'The development and distribution of Power occupied his attention from his Liverpool days and he delivered many lectures on this subject. He was particularly interested in the utilisation of Water Power, a matter which has increasingly affected Scotland, and his address as Chairman—or, rather, as President—of the Engineering Section of the British Association in 1934 at its meeting in Aberdeen was on "Sources of Cheap Electric Power". In recent years he carried out extensive investigations on the properties of insulating materials. In a consultative capacity he was responsible for numerous installations of electrical plant'.

He was from 1909 to 1912 and from 1920 to 1923 a member of the Council, and from 1929 to 1932 Vice-President of the Royal Society of Edinburgh.

Apart altogether from his own professional career, he was a man of many and wide interests. In his younger years fond of walking and of mountaineering, he was throughout an enthusiastic worker for the preservation of the Countryside and for many years he was Treasurer of the Association for the Preservation of Rural Scotland. He was also a







Francis Gibson Baily, 1868-1945  
Professor of Electrical Engineering, etc.

*Page 139*





Margaret Naesmyth Osborne *née* Pagan, born 1878  
with their Elder Child

*Page 150*

Member of the Council of the National Trust for Scotland, the Zoological Society of Scotland, and the Advisory Committee for the Argyllshire National Park. He was, further, Chairman of the Scottish Rivers Protection Council and was a leading Office-Bearer in the Scottish Anglers Association. He was likewise a leading Office-Bearer in the Cockburn Association and in the Out-of-Doors Federation; whilst the Scottish Nature Reserve Committee and the Scottish Council for National Parks likewise received his enthusiastic support. He was —wrote Mr. D. S. Munro, *loc. cit.*, 'openly opposed to all operations which would destroy natural grandeur and perhaps he was happiest in the remote Highlands'. He was also a member of the Scottish Arts Club and, as Mr. Munro tells us, and as we who knew him can so readily believe, 'always welcome at social gatherings'. In addition to all the foregoing, yachting was with him a favourite recreation, especially after his retirement in 1933. For many years he owned a small yacht and at times took part in Sailing Races on the Firth of Forth.

The later years of his life were grievously saddened by the loss in May, 1938, of his daughter Eva (of Generation VIII below)—'that talented girl', as Mr. Munro so rightly described her—who, inheriting her father's early love of mountaineering, lost her life in its pursuit, and whose 'companionship he much missed'. He had been greatly looking forward to helping her in her work as Biological Chemist at Edinburgh Royal Infirmary.

By his death, wrote Mr. Munro, *loc. cit.*, 'Scottish Electrical Engineering lost its leading living personality', adding that 'his Stevensonian figure'—for he stood 6 ft. 1 in. in height, was spare in figure, and not unlike Robert Louis Stevenson in face —'and versatile cultured influence' would 'long be remembered in Edinburgh with gratitude'.

His death, wrote Dr. Smail, *loc. cit.*, 'has removed a well-known and loved figure from Scottish life, in which he had played a leading part since 1896, when he came to Edinburgh to succeed the late Dr. R. Mullineux Walmsley as Professor of Physics and Electrical Engineering in the Heriot-Watt College'. After writing of his life, on its scientific side, that which I have already above quoted, and after following that up with reference to those other and wide interests which also I have mentioned, he wrote in conclusion:—'His love for Scotland both in town and countryside was continually in evidence'. Scotland 'was very close to his heart, and in Scotland he found ample scope for his angling, golfing, walking, horticultural and other interests. He immersed himself in the life and activities of' Scotland, 'exerting a wholesome and beneficial influence on many projects. His former students, and they were many, regarded him with admiration and affection, and his high standard and example of personal conduct and professional achievement have left an enduring memory'.

Though thus he lived in Scotland for more than half his life, he never forgot Thatcham, near Newbury, co. Berks., where the Baily Family had





for so long resided; and in August, 1937, he and his next brother, Walter Harold Baily—as already stated above in Part V—had all the Memorials to the Baily Family in Thatcham Church renovated.

The following is a list of such Papers on various subjects, contributed to Scientific Bodies by him (and, in the case of Nos. 2 and 14, jointly with another), as I have been able to trace:—

(1).—‘The Regulation of Electric Motors’, 1893. Published by the *Institute of Civil Engineers*. (Note. This paper won him the ‘Miller Prize’: £10).

(2).—‘A Scheme for the Distribution of Energy in Towns’. By him and Charles A. Kohn, Ph.D., B.Sc., 3/4/1895. Published in the *Transactions of the Liverpool Engineering Society*.

(3).—‘The Hysteresis of Iron in an Alternating Magnetic Field’, 1895. Giving the results of his own original research. Read at a Meeting of the British Association, 1895, and published in the *Electrician* and in the *British Association Reports*.

(4).—‘The Scientific Foundations of Electrical Engineering’, 1895. Published in the *Proceedings of the Northern Society of Electrical Engineers*.

(5).—‘The Hysteresis of Iron in a Rotating Magnetic Field’, 1896. Published in the *Philosophical Transactions*. (Note. This paper was referred to in 1904 by the late Sir J. J. Thomson, D.Sc., F.R.S., Professor of Experimental Physics in the University of Cambridge, as having ‘materially extended our knowledge of this subject’.)

(6).—‘The Magnetic Field in Tunnel Armatures’, 1897. Published in the *Electrician*.

(7).—‘The Testing of Hysteresis in Armature Cores’, 1899. Published in the *Electrician*.

(8).—‘Dirt Marks and Electrical Conductors’, 1900. Published in the *Electrician*.

(9).—‘A Lecture-Room Volt and Ampere Meter’, 1900. Published in the *British Association Report*.

(10).—‘A New Form of Permeameter’ or ‘A Direct Reading Perameter’; being a paper on ‘An Apparatus for measuring the magnetic properties of Iron and other Materials’, with a Diagram, 1901. Published in the *Electrician* and in the *Transactions of the Royal Scottish Society of Arts*. (Note. This paper won him the ‘Keith Prize’, £21 and Medal.)

(11).—‘On Wireless Telegraphy’, 1903. Published in the *Transactions of the Royal Scottish Society of Arts*. (Note. This paper won him the ‘Makdougall Brisbane Prize’; £10 and Medal.)

(12).—‘The Education of an Electrical Engineer’, 1903. Published in the *Journal of the Institute of Electrical Engineers*.





(13).—‘The Efficiency and Colour of Osmium Lamps’, 1904. Published in the *Electrician*.

(14).—‘A Method of Testing the Hardness and Toughness of Varnishes’, by him and Dr. Arthur P. Laurie, late Principal of the Heriot-Watt College, 1906. Published in the *Transactions of the Royal Scottish Society of Arts*. (Note. This paper won them the ‘Makdougall Brisbane Prize’.)

(15).—‘A Stereoscopic Illusion’. Published in the *Transactions of the Royal Society of Edinburgh*, 1909-10.

(16).—‘A new Form of Milk Sterilizer adapted for Domestic Use’, 1914. (Note. This paper won him the ‘Hepburn Prize’, Silver Medal, 1914.)

(17).—‘A Sensitive Bifilar Seismograph’, of some date after 1914. The result of researches financially supported by a grant from the *Carnegie Trust*.

(18).—‘The Electric Arc and Ultra Violet Rays’, 1928. (Note. This paper won him the ‘Hepburn Prize’, Silver Medal, 1928.)

(19).—‘The Discovery of the Dynamo’. A paper contributed at the request of the Royal Society of Edinburgh upon its celebration of the Centenary of Faraday. Reported in the *Scotsman*, 1931.

(20).—‘Small Water Power Schemes’. Published after his death, in the *Architectural Review*, April, 1945.

In addition to the foregoing he delivered many lectures on Water Power, one of which was delivered before the *Royal Scottish Geographical Society* in Edinburgh; and, as already shewn, he chose this subject—described as ‘Sources of Cheap Electrical Power’—for his Presidential Address to Section G, the Engineering Section, of the British Association at Aberdeen on 6/9/1934, which was published in full in the *Annual Report of the British Association* for 1934, pp. 145-160.

He died at his home, ‘Newbury’—so named by him after Newbury, co. Berks., whither his great great grandfather Richard Baily (of Generation III above) had moved from nearby Thatcham, where the latter’s elder brother John Baily continued to reside—Juniper Green, near Edinburgh, on 23/2/1945, within a month of his 78th birthday. Following upon cremation, his ashes were buried in Colinton Parish Churchyard.

In writing the foregoing account of his life, I have drawn upon the Obituary Notice in the *Times* of 26/2/45 and upon the Obituary Notice in *Engineering* of 2/3/1945, as well as upon the notices written as aforesaid by Mr. Munro and Mr. Smail respectively. I may refer also, generally, concerning him to *Who’s Who*, 1945, whilst I may add that further Obituary Notices appeared—some necessarily briefer than others owing to the then War-time conditions and paper shortage—as follows: in the *Scotsman*, 24 and 27/2/1945; *Edinburgh Evening Dispatch* (with





Portrait), 24/2/1945; *Bulletin*, 24/2/1945; the *Journal of the Institution of Electrical Engineers*, Vol. xcii, Part I, December, 1945, and the *Heriot-Watt College Bulletin*, No. xxvi, of March, 1946.

He married, at St. Giles' Cathedral, Edinburgh, on 22/6/1899, *Margaret Naesmyth Osborne née Pagan* (born 30/9/1878), daughter of George Hair Pagan, Sheriff Clerk of Fife, and of Jessie Osborne *née* Osborne (*ob.* at Edinburgh, 10/3/1948, aged 94) his wife, the only daughter of Robert Osborne, J.P., of Thornton Hall, co. Lanark, and of Margaret *née* Naesmyth his wife. (Her mother, the said Mrs. G. H. Pagan, was the only sister of Thomas Osborne, whose daughter Margaret Naesmyth *née* Osborne married Gerard Gibson Baily of this Generation VII below).

It is not without interest to record, in passing, that her original ancestor of the name of Pagan was a Huguenot who, succeeding in making his escape from France at the time of the historic Massacre, sailed thence to Dumfries, where he then settled.

They resided for many years at 'Newbury', Juniper Green, near Edinburgh, already above-mentioned; but in November, 1945, after his death, she removed thence and now resides at 11 Merchiston Bank Gardens, Edinburgh, 10.

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below under Generation VIII.

(6). *Walter Harold Baily*. Born at Kensington, 29/11/1869, and baptized at the Unitarian Church there (i.e., the iron Church then standing on the site of the present Essex Church). Educated at University College School, London, and at University College, London. Sometime Liberal Agent at Hampstead; later, in 1914, Liberal Agent in the Brigg Division of Lincolnshire; and now President of the Hampstead Liberal Association.

He has devoted the greater part of his life to active social service and to the interests of the Unitarian and Free Christian Churches.

In 1897 he was elected a Member of the Hampstead Board of Guardians and, after an interval, became in 1926 Chairman of such Board and so remained until the Guardians disbanded in 1930. In 1906 he was returned at the head of the Poll for the Kilburn Ward of Hampstead Borough Council. In 1930 the Council of the Borough of Hampstead recognised his many years of local service by appointing him Mayor of Hampstead, and he was its Mayor for two successive years, namely 1930-32. He has been Chairman of the Hampstead Council of Social Service, and also of the Hampstead Branches of the League of Nations Union and of the United Nations Association. He is a Vice-President of the Hampstead Scientific Society.

He has been for over 50 years, from 1897 onwards, a Trustee and is now the Senior Trustee of the Presbyterian Chapel or Meeting House at Cirencester, co. Gloucester, considerable reference where to will be found in the Appendix to the present work, No. 20. He is also Trustee of the





Upper Meeting House, Newbury, co. Berks. From 1898 he has been a Trustee, and from 1923 Treasurer, of the Presbyterian Fund and Presbyterian College, Carmarthen, S. Wales.

In 1919 he became Treasurer of the Provincial Assembly of London and the South Eastern Counties and in 1924 Treasurer of the London District and South Eastern Provincial Assembly on its formation in that year. From 1921 onwards he has been a Trustee of Dr. Williams' Trust and Library. From 1922 he has been Treasurer-Clerk of the Little Portland Street Chapel Trust created in that year. In addition to all these offices he is a Trustee of the British and Foreign Unitarian Association Incorporated, a Member of the Committee of the Three Denominations' Aged and Infirm Ministers Fund and Ministers' Widows Fund, Chairman of the Committee of Mansfield Street Church, and Chairman likewise of the Committee of Stamford Street Church. Finally, in 1946-7, he was President of the General Assembly of the Unitarian and Free Christian Churches; his election to that office being described by the *Inquirer* of 20/4/1946 as one which 'crowns a lifetime of devoted service not only to his Church but' also 'to his local community'.

He has recently been appointed to represent Dr. Williams' Trust upon a Committee formed to advise the Corporation of the City of London as to the future lay-out of the ground of Bunhill Fields: the well-known Nonconformist Burial-Ground. Whatever the Corporation's decision, an Act of Parliament will be required, in order to effectuate it.

For his services with the British Red Cross in the 1914-18 War—at Malta in 1915 and later at Caporetto in North Italy and thereafter at Taranto in South Italy under Lord Monson—he was made an M.B.E. (Mil.) in or about 1920.

His share in the renovation of the Baily Memorials in Thatcham Church in August, 1937, has already been recorded above in Part V and also under his elder brother Professor F. G. Baily.

A fairly full account concerning him, upon which I have largely drawn will be found—together with an admirable portrait of him—in the *Inquirer* of the above-mentioned. (See further below, p. 291).

He married at Rosslyn Hill Chapel, Hampstead, on 26/6/1926, *Jessie Mabel Wilkins née Slater* (born 24/2/1879), daughter of John Slater of 41 Berner Street, Architect, and Mary Emily *née* Wilkins his wife.

They have resided for many years past and still reside at 74 Lawn Road, Hampstead aforesaid.

There was no issue of such marriage.

(7). *Emily Susan née Baily*. Born at Leeds 17/4/1871, and baptized at Mill Hill Chapel, Leeds.

She married at Rosslyn Hill Chapel, Hampstead, London N.W. 1, on 1/7/1893, *Edmund Fordham Grundy* (born at Royston, Co. Hertford, 8/9/1863, and baptized at Greer Hill, Cheatham Hill, Manchester, on





15/1/1864: registered at Cross Street Chapel, Manchester), eldest son of Edmund Herbert Grundy of Royston aforesaid and Camilla Mary *née* Fordham his wife.

For her services, under and on behalf of the Central Charities Committee, in connection with the reception and accommodation of countless Belgian Refugees in the 1914-18 War, she was made an M.B.E. in or about 1919.

Her said husband became Foreign Fire Manager of the Guardian Insurance Company.

He died at 14 Thurlow Road, Hampstead aforesaid, on 29/6/1932 and was cremated at Golder's Green.

She, surviving him, continues to reside at 14 Thurlow Road aforesaid.

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below under Generation VIII.

(8). *Emma Gibson née Baily*. Born at Leeds 8/11/1872, and baptized at Mill Hill Chapel, Leeds.

She married at Rosslyn Hill Chapel aforesaid on 4/3/1902 *John Classon Drummond*, a business-man, younger brother of the Rev. William Hamilton Drummond who, twelve years earlier (in 1890), had married her above-mentioned sister Alice *née* Baily.

She died at Ingle Home, Old Bath Road, Cheltenham, Co. Gloucester, on 6/12/1943 and was cremated at Cheltenham, her ashes thereafter being there scattered. He survives her.

There was no issue of such marriage.

(9). *Gerard Gibson Baily*. Born at Leeds 3/6/1874, and baptized at Mill Hill Chapel, Leeds. Educated at University College School, London; at University College, London (Faculty of Laws); and at St. John's College, Cambridge. Double-First in the Law Tripos 1894 and 1895 (being bracketed in 1895 with the late Field-Marshal Lord Smuts); LL.B. and Foundation Scholar of St. John's College aforesaid, 1894; Chancellor's Medallist for English Law; MacMahon Law Scholar of St. John's College aforesaid 1896-1900. LL.B., London University, 1897, admitted a Solicitor in February, 1899, he devoted his career as such to Local Government Service, first with the Corporation of Brighton, Co. Sussex, and thereafter, from September, 1905 with the Derbyshire County Council until, after being for many years their Senior Assistant Solicitor, he retired, owing to failing health, on 3/12/1941, after completing 42 years in Local Government work. A number of Legal articles from his pen appeared in the *Law Times* and in the *Solicitors' Journal*, mostly from 1921 onwards.

He became 2nd Lieut. in the 1st V. B. Royal Sussex Regiment, 1899; Lieut. 1st V. B. Sherwood Foresters, 1906; Captain 5th Bn. Sherwood Foresters, 1914; and then served in the War of that time until the Armistice of 1918.

In Freemasonry he was a Past Master of the Tyrian Lodge, Derby. He became Provincial Grand Secretary for Derbyshire in 1919, and Past





Provincial Grand Sword-Bearer of Derbyshire; and, in April, 1933, he was appointed Past Grand Standard-Bearer, England.

He died at 272 Burton Road, Derby, on 23/2/1942, aged 67; and, after a Funeral Service at the Friargate Unitarian Chapel at Derby, was cremated at Nottingham, his ashes being buried at Wilford Road Cemetery there. Obituary notices in the *Derby Evening Telegraph* of 24/2/1942 and the *Derbyshire Advertiser* of 28/2/1942.

He married at Rosslyn Hill Chapel, Hampstead, London, N.W., on 12/7/1913, *Margaret* ('Meg') *Naesmyth* (now spelt *Naysmith*) *née Osborne* (born at Parliament Hill Road, Hampstead aforesaid, 30/10/1883, and baptized at Rosslyn Hill Chapel aforesaid), second daughter of Thomas Osborne of Hampstead aforesaid and of Anna Newton *née Tait* his wife. (She was, as already shown, a first cousin of Margaret Naesmyth Osborne *née Pagan*, who married the above-mentioned Professor Francis Gibson Baily of this same Generation VI.)

They for some time resided at Southfield, Duffield Road, Derby, removing later to 272 Burton Road aforesaid.

From 1936 onwards she has been Honorary Secretary of the said Friargate Unitarian Chapel—the oldest Nonconformist place of Worship in Derby—which celebrated its 250th Anniversary in October, 1948.

She survives her said husband and now resides at 48 Belper Road, Derby.

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below under Generation VIII.

(10). *Mary Hilda née Baily*. Born at Leeds, 20/10/1875, and baptized at Mill Hill Chapel, Leeds.

She married at Rosslyn Hill Chapel, Hampstead, on 12/7/1899, *Henry John Robberds Herford* (Born at Manchester, Co. Lancaster, 17/3/1869), youngest son of the then late Charles J. Herford of Manchester aforesaid and of Mary *née Robberds* his wife and nephew of the Rev. Brooke Herford, D.D. He became in due course one of the Principal Officials of Somerset House, finishing his career thereat as Comptroller in fact, though 'Acting Comptroller' in name: his closing term of office being insufficiently long to earn him the full title. They resided at 1 Frognal Gardens, London, N.W. 3.

He died on 22/1/1946 and was buried at Rosslyn Hill Chapel aforesaid. She survived him and resided at Barton Close, Cambridge, until her death on 26/11/1950 as stated below on page 291.

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below under Generation VIII.

*Issue of Marilla née Baily (of Generation V above) and Richard Horton Horton-Smith, K.C., her husband:—*

(1). *Ethel Marilla Horton née Smith (Horton-Smith)*. Born at 3 Orsett Terrace, Hyde Park, London, W., 25/6/1866, and baptized at Holy Trinity Church, Paddington, W., on 4/8/1866. Won the Day School





Company's Scholarship (Maida Vale High School) 1881. First Class in the University of Cambridge Local Examinations: (Junior) 1881, and (Senior) 1883. Attained considerable distinction at the Royal Academy of Music:—Silver Medals for Pianoforte 1888, Harmony 1890, and Sight-Singing 1893;—Certificates for Pianoforte 1889, and Harmony 1891;—Sub-Professor in Harmony, October, 1889, to July, 1894;—and was elected an A.R.A.M. on 28/3/1895.

She married at Holy Trinity Church aforesaid on 19/5/1900 'Mafeking Day'—*Herbert Birkett* (born 30/8/1855), M.I.Mech.E., Consulting Engineer, and at that time practising at 91 Victoria Street, Westminster, S.W., who had theretofore been for six years in the Argentine, where he had built *inter alia* the Sansinena Freezing Works; Master of the Ironmongers Company of the City of London in 1933; fifth son of the late John Birkett (1815-1904, buried at Highgate Old Cemetery, London; M.I. there; F.R.C.S., F.L.S., Consulting Surgeon to Guy's Hospital, London, and, in 1877, President of the Royal College of Surgeons) and of Lucy Matilda *née* Janson (born 1822 and likewise there buried; M.I. there) his wife<sup>1</sup>, ninth child of Halsey Janson (*ob.* 1847) of Stamford Hill, Co. Middlesex, Dry Goods Merchant in the City of London, and of Lucy *née* Lloyd (1783-1857) his wife, daughter of John Lloyd (6/1/1750/1-1811) of London, Banker, and of Elizabeth *née* Corbyn (*ob.* 1839) his wife, daughter of Thomas Corbyn of Leytonstone, co. Essex.

For this Family of Lloyd and its descent from King Edward I who reigned 1272-1307, see the Appendix to the present work, No. 15.

They first resided at 45 Ashworth Mansions, Elgin Avenue, London, W., and later at 62 Brondesbury Villas, Kilburn, London, N.W.

He there died on 28/12/1942, in his 85th year, and was buried in his said Father's Vault at Highgate Old Cemetery; M.I. there.

She survived him and, dying on 7/9/1945, in her 80th year, was likewise there buried; M.I. there. Obituary Notice in the *Kilburn Times* of 28/9/1945.

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below under Generation VIII.

(2). *Sir Percival Horton Horton-Smith Hartley* (formerly *Horton-Smith*). Born at 38 (formerly 3) Orsett Terrace aforesaid 2/12/1867, and baptized at Holy Trinity Church aforesaid on 28/1/1868. Educated at Mr. A. C. Bartholomew's School, Park House, Reading, Co. Berks; at Marlborough College, Wilts., and St. John's College, Cambridge. Double First in the Natural Sciences Tripos, 1888 and 1889, with 'Distinction' in Physiology 1889. Foundation Scholar of St. John's College, 1888, and Fellow of the same 1891. B.A. 1889, M.A., M.B., B.Ch. 1893, and M.D. 1896, Cambridge. M.R.C.S., L.R.C.P., 1893; M.R.C.P. 1893;

<sup>1</sup>Another of their sons was Reginald H. Birkett who gained his International Cap for England at both Association Football and Rugby Football, and it was this son who was the father of J. G. G. Birkett ('Johnie Birkett'), England centre three-quarter, who was capped no fewer than 21 times.







Walter Harold Baily, born 1869  
Mayor of Hampstead 1930-1932

*Page 151*





Gerard Gibson Baily, 1874-1942  
Solicitor of Supreme Court

*Page 155*

F.R.C.P. 1899, delivering the Goulstonian Lectures before the Royal College of Physicians in the following year, 1900. Created M.V.O. (fifth class), 1906, and (fourth class) 1908, C.V.O. 1912. Knighted in 1921. Knight of Justice of the Venerable Order of the Hospital of St. John of Jerusalem, 1940.

He studied Medicine at Cambridge, St. Bartholomew's Hospital (London), Paris and Vienna. He became Consulting Physician both to St. Bartholomew's Hospital and to the Brompton Hospital for Consumption and Diseases of the Chest. At the former, he won the Shuter Scholarship and the Open Entrance Scholarship (bracketed equal with another for the latter) in 1890; was House Physician to Dr. Gee 1893-4, and, later, Medical Registrar; and became Assistant Physician in 1906, Physician and Joint Lecturer in Medicine in 1920, and Consulting Physician and a Governor in 1933. At the Brompton Hospital he was appointed Assistant Physician 1899, Physician 1906, and Consulting Physician 1926, thus serving on the Staff for 50 years. He was also Hon. Secretary of the Building Committee for the erection of this Hospital's Sanatorium at Frimley, co. Surrey, opened in 1904 by T.R.H. the then Prince and Princess of Wales.

He was also Hon. Secretary (at first jointly with Dr. John Broadbent, afterwards Sir John Broadbent, Bart.) of King Edward VII's Sanatorium at Midhurst, Co. Sussex, from its inception in 1902 (Foundation Stone laid by H.M. King Edward VII on 3/11/1903, and the Sanatorium itself opened by the King accompanied by Queen Alexandra on 13/6/1906) until January, 1920; and Member of the Council until his resignation therefrom in January, 1947; and a member of the Institution to the present day. He became Honorary Physician to the Foundling Hospital in March, 1906 (resigned in March, 1938) and a Governor of the same in March, 1915.

For several years, also, he was Consulting Physician to the Daneswood Sanatorium and Hon. Physician to the Royal Society of Musicians. Early in his career he had also been Assistant-Physician to the Metropolitan Hospital.

He was Examiner in Medicine, at divers times, for the University of Cambridge, the National University of Ireland, and the Conjoint Board.

In 1906 he was appointed a Director of the Clerical, Medical and General Life Assurance Society, becoming a Deputy-Chairman of the same in December, 1925, and so remaining until June, 1946, when he resigned both from that office and from the Board after 40 years' service. He was, also, from 1926 to 1946, a Director of the General Reversionary and Investment Company.

In the 1914-18 War he became Major R.A.M.C. (T), 1st London General Hospital; now retired.

A Member of the Court of The Ironmongers Company of London, he was in 1942 Master of that Company.

In 1934—as already stated under his Father (for whom see above, under Generation VI)—he gave further endowment to "The Raymond Horton-Smith Prize" in the University of Cambridge.





His publications include, in addition to numerous contributions to medical Journals, the following, namely:—

(1) 'The Typhoid Bacillus and Typhoid Fever', being his aforesaid Goulstonian Lectures of 1900, published also in the *Lancet* of 24 and 31 March and 14 April, 1900;—(2) 'The Climates and Baths of Great Britain' Vol. II (edited jointly with Dr. C. Theodore Williams, and himself being the author of 'Climate of the Midland Counties' therein), 1902;—(3) 'Diseases of the Lungs and Pleurae', 5th and 6th editions (jointly with the late Sir R. Douglas Powell, Bart.), 1911 and 1921;—(4) 'The After History of Patients treated at the Brompton Hospital Sanatorium, Frimley, 1905-14' (jointly);—(5) 'The Expectation of Survival in Pulmonary Tuberculosis' (jointly) 1935. To these must certainly be added:—(6) 'Johannes de Mirfeld' (*ob.* 1407), of St. Bartholomew's, Smithfield, 'His Life and Works', including a collation of some of his voluminous Latin MSS., mostly on medical subjects, notably his chapter 'De Ptisi' in the 'Breviarium Bartholomei' and the chapter inscribed 'De Medicis Et Eorum Medicinis' in the 'Florarium Bartholomei', each with an English translation (jointly with H. R. Aldridge, Assistant-Keeper in the MSS. Department of the British Museum), 1936;—and (7) 'The Longevity of Oarsmen' (jointly with G. F. Llewellyn), 1939.

Together with his hereinafter mentioned wife, he gave to the Church of St. Mary, Fryerning, Co. Essex, in 1935, a Silver Alms Dish; and he presented to his old Cambridge College, St. John's, in 1936, a Silver Gilt Loving Cup and Cover, and to the Ironmongers Company aforesaid, in 1937, a Mazer Bowl;—all of them specially wrought for him by the late Mr. Omar Ramsden, the eminent goldsmith, an admirable obituary notice of whom, with portrait, appeared in the *Star* of 14/8/1939.

In 1940 he obtained from the College of Arms a Grant of *Armorial Bearings for Baily*, as and by way of a Quartering, *for a Memorial to our late Mother*—a grant to which I have already referred in Part III and also under her name, in Generation VI above—and such Memorial was the enrolment at the College of Arms of the Pedigree of the Baily family as drawn up and established by me.

For his assumption of the additional surname of "Hartley" see below, and, concerning him, generally, see *Who's Who, the Medical Directory, Debrett's Peerage, Baronetage, Knightage and Companionage*, 1947, and *The Author's and Writer's Who's Who*, 1948; and for an appreciation of his work, with portrait, on his resignation of the office of Physician to St. Bartholomew's Hospital (owing to the age limit), see *St. Bartholomew's Hospital Journal*, January, 1933, p. 55. (See further below, pp. 291-293.)

He married at the Parish Church, Hartley, co. Kent, on 23/2/1895 *Lucy Josephine Hartley née Hartley* (born at Elm Cottage, Horbury, Leeds, co. York, 18/11/1869, and baptized at Horbury Parish Church in the following month; and, subsequently, a Student of Literature at Newnham College, Cambridge), only daughter and heiress-derivative of Lt.-Col. Joseph Hartley (1827-1898) of 'The Old Downs', Hartley afore-





said and of Hartley Hill, Leeds, co. York, 4th Bn. Prince of Wales' Own West Yorkshire Regiment, sometime Fellow-Commoner of St. John's College, Cambridge; LL.B. 1861, LL.M. 1865, and LL.D. 1873, Cambridge; D.L. and J.P. for the West Riding of Co. York, and J.P. also for co. Kent; and of Lucy Adnam *née* Salter (*ob.* 11/2/1897), the only surviving child and heiress of George Lyford Salter of Exeter, Co. Devon, and of London, his wife.

Concerning this Family of Hartley, see the Appendix to the present work, No. 9.

On 12/12/1904 he assumed by Deed Poll the additional surname of 'Hartley'—thus becoming 'Horton-Smith Hartley'—pursuant to the provisions of the Will of his said father-in-law.

After their marriage they first resided at 8 Upper Westbourne Terrace, London, W.;—later at 19 Devonshire Street, Portland Place, W.;—later again, at 29 Portland Place itself;—and now, as for some years past, they reside at "Adkins" in the Parish of Ingatestone (Ecclesiastical Parish of Fryerning aforesaid), co. Essex, an estate which he purchased in 1931 and later extended. They celebrated their Golden Wedding on 23/2/1945, and the General Election of 1950 marked their 55th Wedding Day. (See further below, p. 291.)

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below under Generation VIII.

(3). *Edith Gwendolen Horton née Smith, and afterwards Horton-Smith.* Born at 38 (formerly 3) Orsett Terrace aforesaid 10/7/1869, and baptized at Holy Trinity Church aforesaid on 4/8/1869. Educated at Maida Vale High School. She has throughout been a wonderful link between all the divers branches of the Family, both on her Father's side and on that of her Mother. She now resides, unmarried, at 129/29 Abercorn Place, St. John's Wood, London, N.W.8.

(4). *Lionel Graham Horton Horton-Smith.* (The Author of the present work.) Born at 38 (formerly 3) Orsett Terrace aforesaid 12/7/1871 and baptized at Holy Trinity Church aforesaid on 4/8/1871.<sup>1</sup> Educated at Mr. A. C. Bartholomew's School, Park House, Reading, co. Berks.; at Marlborough College, Wilts. (leaving in 1890 as Head of the School and 'Cotton Exhibitioner' to the University), and at St. John's College, Cambridge: Foundation Scholar 1889. Double First in Classics and Philology 1893-94; B.A. 1893; Members' Latin Essay Prizeman 1894; First Winchester Prizeman 1895; and Honourably Mentioned for the Porson (Greek Iambic) Prize 1893; McMahon Law Scholar of St. John's College aforesaid 1896; M.A. 1897; and Fellow of the same College 1900. Joint-Editor of the *Eagle* (the College Magazine: the oldest in the University) 1891-94; and from 1894 a Life-Member of the Cambridge Philological Society.

<sup>1</sup>See further his Deed Poll of 15/10/1906, duly enrolled in the Central Office of the Supreme Court of Judicature the following day.





Called to the Bar by the Honourable Society of Lincoln's Inn, during Queen Victoria's 'Diamond Jubilee' month, on 30/6/1897, he has throughout practised on the Common Law side and in Criminal Law. A Member 1898-1908, of the Joint Board of Examiners appointed by the Four Inns of Court. Standing Counsel for some thirty years to the Union of Post Office Workers. Sometime a Deputy-Chairman under the Unemployment Insurance Acts 1920-27. A Referee under the Landlord and Tenant Act 1927, from its outset, and from February 1931 onwards Honorary Secretary of the Referees (L. and T. Act 1927) Association. Commissioner to hear Municipal Election Petition, Lancashire, 1933 (Judgment reported in the *Justice of the Peace and Local Government Review*, 1933, pages 640 sqq.) Appointed in June, 1946, Chairman of the first Rent Control Tribunal—that for Fulham, Hammersmith and Kensington—established under the Furnished Houses (Rent Control) Act 1946. Has sat as Deputy Judge in the City of London Court and as Deputy County Court Judge in the Courts both of Middlesex and of Sussex.

Elected F.S.A. Scot., 1903. A Life-Member from 1903 and a Councillor 1904-1949, he was President 1909-12 and Eighth Chief, 1912-14, of the Scottish Clans Association of London (founded in 1897); and in 1914 Author of its retrospective Report. A Life-Member of the Graham Charitable Society of Glasgow (founded in 1759) from September, 1903. A Life-Member of the Highland Society of London (founded in 1778) from December, 1904, and a Director of the same 1907-1916. A Vice-President of the London Perthshire Association 1905-7; and a member of the Caledonian Club, London, 1906-20.

After early service in the Cambridge University R.V. (5th Vol. Bn. The Suffolk Regiment) served from November, 1895, in 'The London Scottish': Joint-Editor of its *Gazette* 1897-1901 ('Editorial Memories of Nearly Fifty Years Ago', therein, with portrait, January, 1946), Territorial Medal 1909, serving in the War, 1914, until invalided out on medical grounds.

Joint-Founder in January, 1908, and for some years thereafter Joint Honorary Secretary and Hon. Treasurer of the Imperial Maritime League—founded to avert the threatened Passing of our Supremacy at Sea—which, *in advance of the 1914-18 War*, secured, *inter alia*, (1) The Restoration of the dangerously depleted Channel Fleet to adequate strength in 1908, (2) The Defeat of the Naval Prize Bill 1911 and thereby the Nullification of the fateful Declaration of London 1909 which would grievously have curtailed our Rights at Sea in time of War, and (3) The Arming of British Merchantmen in 1913; whilst, in addition, it signally conduced to (4), The Creation of the Naval War Staff in 1912. For the work of that League he personally raised over £20,000.





In the second General Election of 1910, he was invited by the Leith Burghs, Scotland, to contest that constituency in the Conservative interest, the constituency offering to pay £1,000 towards or for his Election expenses and £100 a year towards his Parliamentary expenses if successful. He declined, however, as—apart from his practice at the Bar—all his available time was fully occupied with the ceaseless work of the Imperial Maritime League which he could not leave.

In the late Spring of 1914—to his intense surprise—he was approached on behalf of 'The Eighty Club' with the offer of a practically safe seat on the Liberal side! Seeing that for so long he had—in and through that League—been attacking the Liberal Party for their neglect of the National and Imperial Defences, such an offer could not possibly be accepted.

*During the 1914-18 War:*—Initiator and throughout Joint-Organiser of that League's 'Villages and Rural Districts Enlightenment and Recruiting Campaign'; soon extended also to Towns and Cities, 1914-15-16, whereby over a quarter of a million men were raised for the Fighting Services of the Crown without the cost of a single penny to the State. The thanks of the Army Council were twice accorded. Thereafter—the continued need for such Campaign ceasing upon the coming into force of the National Service Act—Joint-Organiser throughout of the Food Relief Work of the above-mentioned Scottish Clans Association for Scottish Prisoners-of-War, carried on under the sanction and with the express approval of the Authorities of the State, 1916-17-18.

A Life-Governor of University College Hospital, London, from 1900; and a Life-Trustee of the Royal Southern Hospital, Liverpool, from 1933 to 1938, when he became, as now he is, a Life-Governor of the Royal Liverpool United Hospital.

A Broad Churchman like his Father and being deeply perturbed by 'The Prayer Book Measure 1927' passed in the Church of England Assembly in July, 1927, and (on presentation to Parliament, in December, 1927) passed in the House of Lords but rejected in the House of Commons—a Measure for the purpose of securing legislative sanction for the provision of a so-called *Revised* Prayer Book, which, on close examination, he found to be a misnomer for the provision of an *Alternative* Prayer Book, and, that, of a distinctly *Romanising* tendency, whether so designed or not—and learning that the Assembly had resolved (albeit by a decreased majority) to reintroduce such Prayer Book in 1928 in substantially the same form and with certain explanatory modifications, he at once took the lead against it in a combined Meeting of Parishes in his neighbourhood and, there and then, moved a diversity of Resolutions against it, all of which were overwhelmingly carried and thereupon forwarded to the highest authorities, including the Archbishop of Canterbury. The Measure was re-introduced only in the House of Commons, namely, in June, 1928, when, happily, it was again defeated, and defeated by an increased





majority against it;<sup>1</sup> and his earnest hope has ever since been and is that no such Measure will ever again see the light of day.<sup>2</sup>

Author of much published work:—In earlier years, Classical (both Prose and Verse), and Philological; later, from 1907 to 1920, mainly Naval, National and Imperial; and, from 1931 onwards, Legal; whilst, throughout the years his genealogical researches have led him to publish much on a wide number of different Families. A Contributor, also, to *'Principal Poets of the World'* (Mitre Press, London), Vol. I, 1930-31, pages 104-105, and Vol. II, 1938, *'The Poetry Quarterly'*, April and July, 1933, *'The Spring Anthology'*, 1932 and 1934-39, etc. A list of his main works down to and including 1950, will be found under his name in *'Who's Who'*.

He presented:—In 1901, his Philological Library to the University of St. Andrews, Scotland;—in 1942, his Water-Colour Painting, 'Preparations for the Building of the Royal Courts of Justice, 1870', a contemporaneous picture of historic interest, admirably described in the *Times* of 17/6/1943, to the Law Courts, the same being hung in the Bar Room there after the close of the War (see the *Times* of 5 or 6/8/1945):—in 1947 Two Bound Volumes entitled 'Horton-Smith Manuscripts', being a collection of his genealogical and antiquarian publications down to 1940; with a note as to those from 1940 to 1947, to the British Museum (Pressmark there, 9918, e.1);—and in 1948, his 'Wedderburn MSS.' concerning the Grahames of Claverhouse, Viscounts Dundee, and their Heirs Male, together with copies of his own edition and enlargement of the main parts thereof in *Notes and Queries* (Oxford University Press) of 6/10/1945 and 3/11/45, to the National Library of Scotland in Edinburgh (see *Notes and Queries*, May, 1948). (See also below, p. 298).

Biographical Notices as follows (a star indicating: with portrait):—(1)\**Præco Latinus* (Philadelphia, Pa., U.S.A.) 1900, Vol. VI, pages 169-171 and Vol. VII, p. 43;—(2) *Who's Who* from 1903:—(3) \*Scottish Patriot (Glasgow), December, 1905;—(4) \**London Scottish Regimental Gazette*, March, 1906 (epitomised, s. v. 'Auxiliary Forces' in the *Daily Telegraph* of 10/4/1906;—(5) \**City of London Illustrated*, August, 1912;—(6) \**Oban Times* (Argyll), 27/7/1912:—(7) \**Khaki*, February, 1916 ('Whence Cometh Our Salvation?'), page 1004;—(8) *Douglas Year Book of Scottish Associations*, 1920-21:—(9) *Who's Who in Literature* (Literary Year Book Press, Liverpool), 1928:—(10) *Principal Poets of the World*, (above) Vol. I, 1930-31;—(11) *Who's Who Amongst Living Authors of Older Nations* (Golden Syndicate Publishing Company, Los Angeles, California, U.S.A.), Vol. I, 1931-2, pages 206-207;—(12) *Author's and Writer's Who's Who*, 1934, page 303;—(13) *Principal Poets*

<sup>1</sup>A full account concerning this Measure—in both 1927 and 1928—will be found in the *Encyclopaedia Britannica*, Vol. VIII, s.v. 'Church of England Prayer Book Revision', page 478.

<sup>2</sup>This hope already seems threatened. See Lord Selborne's letter in the *Times* of 11/3/1949 and the Report of the Archbishop's Commission entitled 'The Canon Law of the Church of England'; both the subject of strong and well-advised comment at the hands of Lt.-Col. J. A. McQueen in the *Times* of 23/3/1949.





of the World (above), Vol. II, 1938;—(14) *Justice of the Peace and Local Government Review* 28/6/1947 ('A Jubilee at the Bar'), page 351;—(15) *Author's and Writer's Who's Who*, new edition (Shaw Publishing Company Ltd., London), 1946; and (16) *Biographical Encyclopedia of the World* (Institute for Research in Biography Incorporated, New York, N.Y., U.S.A.), forthcoming. (See further below, pp. 293-295 and 298).

He married at St. James' Church, Sussex Gardens, Hyde Park, W., on 25/11/1909, *Nora Blanche née Dorrington* (born at Sale, co. Chester, 20/8/1883 and baptized at Brooklands Parish Church in the same County) fourth daughter and later co-heiress of William Edward Dorrington (1852-1926), sometime Chairman and therefore Treasurer of the Manchester Royal Exchange Ltd., a Director of the London & North Western Railway Company and afterwards of the London, Midland & Scottish Railway Company, Merchant and Shipper, and formerly Major of the 3rd Bn. Cheshire R.V., retiring therefrom in or about 1880, and of Henrietta *née* Graham (1860-1931) his wife, eldest surviving child of William Graham (1820-1902), formerly of Glasgow, later, from 1839 to 1866, of Buenos Ayres, South America, and finally of Bowden, co. Chester, descended of the Grahams of Meiklewood in the parish of Gargunnock, co. Stirling, Cadets of the Grahams of Montrose.<sup>1</sup>

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below under Generation VIII.

(5). *Raymond John Horton-Smith*. Born at 38 (formerly 3) Orsett Terrace aforesaid 16/3/1873 and baptized at Holy Trinity Church aforesaid on 10/5/1873. Educated at Mr. A. C. Bartholomew's School, Park House, Reading; at Marlborough College, Wilts.; and at St. John's College, Cambridge. Double First in Natural Sciences Tripos 1893 and 1895, his subject in the latter year being Physiology and Human Anatomy with Physiology. Foundation Scholar of St. John's College aforesaid, 1893, B.A. Cambridge, 1895; and M.A. Cambridge, 1898. University Scholar of St. Thomas' Hospital, London, 1896; and First Wainwright Prizeman at that Hospital, April, 1899 (such Prize, for Practical Medicine, having been founded in the previous year by Mr. James G. Wainwright, then Treasurer of the Hospital). L.R.C.P. London, April, 1899. M.R.C.S. England, June, 1899. To all the foregoing it should be added that in March, 1894—whilst still at Cambridge—he passed the Primary Examination for Fellowship of the Royal College of Surgeons of England, being the only one of the fourteen Candidates at that Examination so to do. He desired to pass that Examination, in case he might later chance to prefer Surgery to Medicine. In or about 1895—again whilst still at Cambridge—he founded the Cambridge University Branch of the Navy League.

<sup>1</sup>It is not without interest to note that her eldest sister Olive May *née* Dorrington (ob. 1930) married the late Professor Herbert Somerton Foxwell (ob. 1936, aged 87), who was a Fellow of St. John's College, Cambridge.





Medical and Scientific Articles from his pen were published as follows:—(1) 'A Description of Bengal Crania', published in the *Proceedings of the Cambridge Philosophical Society*, Vol. VIII, Part 5, of 29/4/1895, pp. 282-302; an article of which Professor Alexander Macalister, F.R.S., therein wrote that: 'he has with great judgment and skill made all the measurements necessary and has drawn up a most careful and useful account of them';—(2) 'The Ethnology of the British Upper Classes'; published in *Nature*, Vol. LIII, No. 1368, of 16/1/1896;—(3) 'A Description of the Crania found at Girton in 1881'; published in the *Proceedings of the Cambridge Philosophical Society*, Vol. IX, Part 2, of 9/3/1896;—(4) 'The Cranial Characteristics of the South Saxons compared with those of the Other Races of South Britain'; published in the *Journal of the Anthropological Institute*, of November, 1896, pp. 82-102: an article which formed the subject entitled 'The Anglo-Saxons' (s.v. the 'Scientific and Engineering Summary for 1897') in *Whitaker's Almanack* of 1898, p. 660;—and (5) 'On Efferent Fibres in the Posterier Roots of the Frog'; published in the *Journal of Physiology*. Vol. XXI, Nos. 2-3, of 17/3/1897.

He died at Davos in Switzerland, unmarried, on 8/10/1899, in his twenty-seventh year, and was buried in the Vault at Highgate Old Cemetery, bought by his parents on the death of their fourth and youngest son, next hereinafter referred to. M.I. there.

Administration was granted to his said Father in The Principal Probate Registry on 9/11/1899.

In his memory his Father founded and endowed in the following year, 1900, 'The Raymond Horton-Smith Prize' in the University of Cambridge, with the object and effect already set forth under his own name in Generation VI above; and the same was further endowed by his above-mentioned eldest brother Sir Percival H. Horton-Smith Hartley in 1934.

Writing nearly 50 years later—in the *Eagle* (of St. John's College, Cambridge), Vol. 53, No. 233, 1946, pages 7-11—my friend Sir Robert W. Tate, K.B.E., Senior Fellow of Trinity College, Dublin, Public Orator in the University of Dublin, and Honorary Fellow of St. John's College aforesaid, giving his 'Recollections', speaks of him on page 8 as follows: 'In my own year', 1891, 'my most intimate friends were . . . Raymond Horton-Smith, a brilliant scientist, . . . , alas! no longer with us'.

Obituary notices concerning him will be found in the *St. Thomas' Hospital Gazette*, October, 1899; *Cambridge Review* (Cambridge), 19/10/1899; *Malburian* (Marlborough College, Wilts.), 17/11/1899; *Eagle* (St. John's College aforesaid), December, 1899; and *Navy League Journal*, December, 1899;—all collected together by myself and, together with his Portrait, copies of his above-mentioned Medical and Scientific articles and a printed *Résumé* concerning the Foundation of the said Prize in his memory, bound together in one volume. Eight sets of such Volume in all, whereof *one will be found in the British Museum*.





(6). *Hubert Horton-Smith*. Born at 53 Queen's Gardens, Lancaster Gate, Hyde Park, W., 6/11/1875, and baptized at Holy Trinity Church aforesaid on 22/12/1875. Died at 53 Queen's Gardens aforesaid, on 'Holy Innocents' Day', 28/12/1881, aged six years. He was buried in the above-mentioned Vault in Highgate Old Cemetery—so bought by his parents as aforesaid—on 2/1/1882. M.I. there.

*Issue of Clara née Baily (of Generation VI above) and Henry Richmond Droop her husband:—*

(1). *Mary Louisa née Droop*. Born at 37 Oxford Terrace, London, W., 24/3/1877, and baptized at Holy Trinity Church, Paddington, W. Living, unmarried, with her elder brother, Arthur Henry Droop, at Budleigh, Oakfield Road, Ashstead, co. Surrey.

(2). *Emily Susan née Droop*. Born at 37 Oxford Terrace aforesaid 16/4/1879, and baptized at Holy Trinity Church aforesaid. She died four months later, on 17/8/1879, and was buried at Highgate Old Cemetery. M.I. there.

(3). *Arthur Henry Droop*. Born at 37 Oxford Terrace aforesaid 4/3/1881, and baptized at Holy Trinity Church aforesaid. Educated at Marlborough College, Wilts., and Trinity College, Cambridge. Exhibitioner of Trinity College aforesaid 1901; Historical Tripos 1901 and 1902, and Law Tripos, Part II, 1903; B.A. 1902, and also LL.B., Cambridge. Bracketed equal First in First Class in the Final Examination for the Bar (see the *Times* of 12/1/1907). Certificate of Honour, Council of Legal Education, 1907. Called to the Bar by the Honourable Society of Lincoln's Inn, 28/1/1907; and from 1936 onwards a member of 'The Institute', a Club founded in 1815, membership of which is restricted to 40 members of the Chancery Bar. In the 1914-18 War he served in the Home Forces and at the War Office and Ministry of National Service.

In June, 1949, he was mentioned in the 'List of Witnesses' who had submitted to the Uthwatt Committee, appointed by the Lord Chancellor to enquire into Leasehold Tenure in England and Wales, written statements of evidence on the Rents and Tenure of Business Premises, which concludes the Interim Report of the majority of that Committee and the minority Reports of two of its members, all presented to Parliament by the Lord Chancellor in that month of 1949. (See further below, p. 295).

He married at St. Paul's Church, Avenue Road, London, N.W., on 22/5/1915 *Isabel Fawcett née Butler*, eldest daughter of Roland Butler of the Honourable Society of the Middle Temple, Barrister-at-Law, and of 125 King Henry's Road, London, N.W., and Lucy Ellen née Lesturgeon, his wife, daughter of Dr. Lesturgeon, of Huguenot descent, who practised at Cambridge.

She died on 23/2/1921 and was buried at Hampstead Cemetery on 28/2/1921; M.I. there.





For many years past he has resided at Budleigh, Oakfield Road, Ashstead aforesaid, together with his said sister Mary Louisa *née* Droop.

There was no issue of such marriage.

(4). *John Percival Droop*. Born at 11 Cleveland Gardens, London, W., 4/10/1882, and baptized at Holy Trinity Church aforesaid. Educated at Marlborough College, Wilts., and Trinity College, Cambridge; Exhibitioner and B.A., 1904; First Class in the Classical Tripos, Part II, 1905; Pendergast Student in Greek 1906-7. Student at the British School of Athens 1905-09 (nominated by the Vice-Chancellor of Cambridge for the £50 Studentship at such School, 1907), 1911, and 1912-14; Excavations at Sparta, in Thessaly, in Melos and in Crete. He assisted in cataloguing the Collections of Sir M. A. Stein at the British Museum, 1909-11. Draughtsman to the Egypt Exploration Funds expedition to Abydos, 1911. M.A. Cambridge, 1912. Professor of Classical Archæology—the Charles W. Jones Chair—at Liverpool University (established by Royal Charter in 1903) from February, 1921 to 1948. Excavations at Lancaster, Bainbridge and Chester, 1927-39. He was Joint Editor of 'Annals of Archæology and Anthropology' 1924, Editor 1934, and Joint-Editor again since 1936. His own published works include:—(1) 'Archæological Excavation', 1915;—and (2) 'Translation of the Vaulted Tombs of Mesara, by S. Xanthoudides', 1924. See, generally, concerning him, *Who's Who*.

In the 1914-18 War:—Friends of Foreigners in Distress, 1914-15; Lady Roberts' Field Glass Fund, Ministry of Munitions, 1915-17; and Admiralty Secretariat, Military Branch, 1917-21. In the 1939-45 War:—Temporary Assistant Admiralty Secretariat, Honours and Awards.

He married at St. Paul's, Onslow Square, London, S.W., on 11/4/1916, *Ita Bride née Molony*, elder daughter of the then late Michael Molony of the Honourable Society of the Middle Temple, Barrister-at-Law.

They have for years past resided and still reside at 23 Ullet Road, Sefton Park, Liverpool.

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below under Generation VIII.

*Issue of Edith Emma née Baily (of Generation VI above) and Richard Evan Day (also of Generation VI above) her husband:—*

(1). *Colonel John Day*. Born at Stoney Hills, Esher, co. Surrey, 20/7/1882 and baptized at Esher Parish Church. Educated at Marlborough College, Wilts., and at the Royal Military Academy, Woolwich. 2nd Lieut., R.E., 1900. Served European War 1914-17: Dispatches, D.S.O. 1917. Brevet Lieut.-Colonel 1918; Colonel 1931. Retired 1934.

In 1925 his said Father gave him his Blyford Hall Estate, co. Suffolk, and in 1943 he himself gave that estate to his son Lieut. Jeremy John Day (of Generation VIII below).





He married twice:—First, in 1919, *Ada Kathleen* ('Kittie') *née Douetil* (born 3/4/1891), only daughter of Victor Napoleon Douetil of Surbiton Hill, co. Surrey, whom he divorced in 1927 (see the *Times* of 25/1/1927).

He married, secondly, in 1931, *Dorothy Frances née Barnes* (born 4/6/1897), only daughter of Edward Barnes of 'Homefield', Godalming, co. Surrey.

From 1938 onwards they have been residing at 'Dormers', 4 Little Austins, Farnham, co. Surrey.

There was issue of both such marriages, for whom see below under Generation VIII.

(2). *Edith née Day*. Born at 48 Belsize Square, London, 24/7/1883 and baptized at St. John's Church, Weymouth, co. Dorset, in the following month. After residing in London, she, about 1947, removed to co. Devon, and there in 1949 bought 47 Chudleigh Road, Kingsteignton, tending an invalid friend to their mutual happiness. Dying, unmarried, at Teignmouth, co. Devon, on 26/1/1951, she was buried at Kingsteignton.

(3). *Captain Walter Evan Day*. Born at 48 Belsize Square aforesaid 16/8/1884 and baptized at St. Stephen's, Hampstead, London, N.W. Educated at Marlborough College, Wilts. (winning the Junior Modern School Scholarship in June, 1898), and at the Royal Military Academy, Woolwich. 2nd Lieutenant R.E., 1902. From December, 1912 he was employed with the Egyptian Army. Became Captain R.E. in July, 1914. He was killed in action in France, in the 1914-18 War, on 6/6/1916. He was unmarried.

(4). *A Daughter*, still-born, in 1886.

(5) *Colonel Alfred Francis Day*. Born at 48 Belsize Square aforesaid 24/6/1888 and baptized at St. Stephen's, Hampstead aforesaid. Educated at Marlborough College, Wilts., and at the Royal Military Academy, Woolwich, 1905, winning the King's Medal for highest marks in Military subjects. 2nd Lieut, R.E., December, 1906; Captain 1914; Major 1924; Lieut.-Colonel 1930; Colonel 1933. Served, 1914-18 War, France and Belgium (wounded; 1914 Star and 2 Medals), and also (mostly at York, in the Northern Command) 1939-45 War. C.B.E. (Mil.) 1941. Retired 1944. He resides, unmarried, at East Hill, Liss, co. Hants.

*Issue of Alfred Head Baily (of Generation VI above) and Kate née Doman his wife:—*

(1). *Alfred John Baily*. Born at 32 Goldhurst Terrace, Hampstead, London, N.W., 24/9/1895, and baptized at Marylebone Parish Church, London. He was educated at King's School, Kew, and later at Richmond County School. He is an Accountant and at the present time (1950) a Temporary Civil Servant. In the 1914-18 War he joined the Royal Naval Air Service in July, 1916—being attached to the Balloon Section and





stationed at the Crystal Palace, Edinburgh, and Aberdeen—and was demobilised in March, 1919. In the 1939-1945 War he was engaged on A.R.P. duties.

He married at St. Peter's, Hammersmith, London, W., on 15/6/1921 *Mary née Brodie* (born at Lime Villa, Mitcham, co. Surrey, 14/11/1896, baptized at Mitcham Parish Church, and educated at Putney Grammar School, co. Surrey), daughter of George William Gordon Brodie of Brodie Castle, Scotland, and of Annie *née* Gidden his wife. They reside at 22 Spencer Road, Chiswick, London, W.4. (See further below, p. 297.)

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below under Generation VIII.

(2). *Lillian Antoinette née Baily*. Born at Acton, co. Middlesex, 8/4/1902 and baptized at St. Mary's Church there. Educated mainly at Godolphin and Latymer School, Iffley Road, Hammersmith, London. She died, unmarried, at 42 Rylett Road, Ravenscourt Park, London, W., on 12/4/1928 and was buried at Hammersmith Cemetery.

(3). *Enid Felicie née Baily*. Born at Acton aforesaid 5/6/1903 and baptized at St. Mary's Church there. Educated mainly at the same school as her said sister. She is Millinery Buyer for Messrs. Young of Sevenoaks, co. Kent, and resides unmarried at 14e Byron Road, Maidstone, in the same County.

(4). *Arthur Francis Baily*. Born at Acton aforesaid 14/7/1904, and baptized at St. Mary's Church there. Educated at William Street Central School, West Kensington, London, W. He became a Confectionary Salesman. He died at 42 Rylett Road, Ravenscourt Park aforesaid, on 21/12/1930 and was buried at Hammersmith Cemetery.

(5). *Leslie Edmund Baily*. Born at Ealing, co. Middlesex, 18/11/1905 and baptized at the Parish Church of Kew, co. Middlesex. He was educated at the same school as his said brother A. F. Baily and as his next brother R. S. Baily. He is a Catering Manager. In the 1939-45 War he joined the Royal Army Ordnance Corps, Home Service, in July, 1941, and was demobilised in December, 1945.

He married at St. Alban's, Bedford Park, London, on 13/12/1937, *Maïsie née Clapton*. This marriage has since been dissolved.

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below under Generation VIII.

(6) *Rupert Stanley Baily*. Born at Park Avenue, Willesden, co. Middlesex, 13/6/1908, and baptized at the Parish Church of Kew aforesaid. He was educated at the same school as his said two immediately preceding brothers. He is an Estate Agent. In the 1939-45 War he joined the Royal Artillery in November, 1940, and saw active service in the Middle East and was in the North Africa Campaign, including the Retreat with the Eighth Army from Tobruk, gaining Four Medals and the Africa Star.

He resides, unmarried, at 14e Byron Road, Maidstone, co. Kent.





*Issue of Richard Evan Day (of Generation VI above) and Edith Emma née Baily (likewise of Generation VI above) his wife:—*

The issue of their marriage has already been above set forth under the said Edith Emma née Baily and need not, therefore, here be repeated.

*Issue of Colonel Francis Jeremy Day (of Generation VI above) and Sarah Jane Augusta née Randall his wife:—*

(1). *Humphrey John Goldney Day*. Born at Mussorie (Mysore), N.W. Provinces, India, 1/6/1873, and there baptized. He died on 6/6/1873.

(2). *Edward Henry Francis Day*. Born at Nynu Tal. N.W. Provinces aforesaid, 12/9/1874, and there baptized. Educated at Marlborough College, Wilts. Tea-Planter in Southern India, namely:—in Ceylon from 1894 to May 1897, and thence onwards in Neppadi, South Wynard. He died at Coimbatore, India, on 21/2/1916 and was there buried on 23/2/1916.

He married at St. George's Church, Ramsgate, co. Kent, on 10/4/1901, *Elsie Margaret née Porter* (born 7/10/1878), daughter of Arthur Porter (1831-1897) and of Annie Maria née Atkin (1842-1883) his wife; and in January, 1903, they were residing at Nellimundi, Neppadi, aforesaid.

She survives him and is now residing at Taormina, Brockhill Road, Hythe, co. Kent.

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below under Generation VIII.

(3). *Gertrude Margaret ('Daisy') née Day*. Born at Bristol 20/12/1875 and baptized at St. Mary Redcliffe Church there.

From 1914 to 1918 she worked for the Board of Agriculture, and was awarded the M.B.E. in 1917. From 1934 to 1937 she was a Co-opted Member of the London County Council. She is unmarried and her present address is: 24 Allen House, Allen Street, London, W.8.

(4). *Major Arthur Duncan Day*. Born at New Brompton 24/12/1878 and baptized at St. Mark's, Brompton. Educated at Marlborough College, Wilts.; at Blundell's School, Tiverton, co. Devon; and, 1897-98, at Sandhurst. Obtained Commission in the Essex Regiment, 1898. Transferred to the Indian Staff Corps (namely, to the 6th Burma *alias* 31st Madras, Light Infantry), December, 1899. 1st Lieut. by or before January, 1903, by which time the Indian Staff Corps had become re-named 'The Indian Army'. In December, 1909, he was residing, as Captain Day, Military Police, at Mandalay, Burma. Major in Indian Army. He died of heart-failure at the Midland Hotel, Hemel Hempstead, co. Hertford, on 23/4/1940, aged 61, and was buried in the Cemetery there.





He married at the English Church, Myanghan, Burma, on 5/3/1910, *Edith Mary née Alexander* (born 26/7/1891), who survives him and now resides at Maldon, co. Surrey.

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below under Generation VIII.

(5). *Lieut.-Colonel Harold Ernest Day*. Born at Norwich 16/12/1881, and baptized at Trinity Church there. Educated at Blundell's School, Tiverton aforesaid, and at Woolwich. Entered the Army, Royal Engineers, 1900. Served in the South African War 1901-2 (Queen's Medal, 5 Clasps). 1st Lieutenant R.E., 1903; Captain R.E., 1909 (in the December of which year he was residing at Redcliffe, Bangalore); Major R.E., 1916. Served in the European War 1914-18 (dispatches four times, D.S.O. 1915; M.V.O. 1915; Chevalier de Légion d'Honneur, 1917). Transferred to the Royal Corps of Signals, 1922. Lieut-Colonel Royal Corps of Signals, 1924. Retired 1929. See generally concerning him, *Who's Who*.

He married at St. Mary's Church, Farnham Royal, co. Buckingham, on 24/7/1913, *Dorothy Culling née Carr* (afterwards Carr-Gomm), sister of Hubert Carr-Gomm, sometime M.P., and younger daughter of F. C. Carr-Gomm, Madras Civil Service, retired, of The Chase, Farnham Royal aforesaid.

For their joint descent from King Henry III, who reigned 1216-1272, see the Appendix to the present work, No. 1 and the second part of No. 3.

They resided in 1921 at Redcliffe Chase, Slinfold, Co. Sussex, and in 1928 at 'Berengrave', Rainham, Gillingham, co. Kent.

She died at Rainham aforesaid on 28/7/1936 and was there buried. He survives her and in 1938 was residing at 100 Maidstone Road, Chatham, co. Kent. He now resides at Redcliffe Chase, Hartlip, near Sittingbourne, co. Kent.

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below under Generation VIII.

(6). *Charles Laurence Day*. Born at New Brompton 3/10/1886, and baptized at 14 Kingswood Villas, and afterwards received at Church: St. Mary Magdalene, Gillingham, co. Kent. Recommended for a Commission in the R.A., December, 1905. Served in Gibraltar 1905-8; Burma 1908-14; went to Mesopotamia in 1915, whence he was invalided. Major R.A. Returned to England in 1919. Posted to Southern Ireland during the Sinn Fein trouble in 1922. Sent to Belfast in 1923. Organiser of Signals under General Salmond for Aircraft Defence, Eastern Counties, circa 1924-1928. In charge of Signals, Northern Command, India, 1928, until his retirement in 1931.

He married in Bombay, on 22/12/1916, *Helena Bryde née Haughton* (born 2/4/1887), daughter of Samuel Haughton of the Ceylon Civil Service and of Helena née Casey (born 2/4/1858) his wife, and granddaughter of Samuel Haughton, author of divers mathematical treatises.





On 10/2/1938 they were residing at Will Hayes, Nettlecombe, Melplash, co. Dorset. They now reside at Long Close, North Chilcock, in the same County.

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below under Generation VIII.

*Issue of Laurence Head Baily (of Generation VI above) and Margaret Hannah née McGuinn his wife:—*

(1). *Mary Margaret ('Minna') née Baily.* Born at 7 Ballater Road, West Brixton, 24/11/1885. Left an Orphan in 1891, she was brought up by her paternal grandmother Mrs. Mary Baily for whom see above under Generation V.

She married, firstly, at All Saints' Church, Notting Hill, London, W., on 22/7/1908, *Henry Randall Wadd*, M.R.C.S., only son of Dr. F. Wadd of Richmond, co. Surrey; and in July, 1909, they were residing at 'Sans Souci', Queen's Road, Richmond aforesaid. At some later date she divorced him.

There was no issue of such first marriage.

She married, secondly, at the St. Marylebone Registrar's Office, on 2/6/1923, *Jack Edwin Hobbs*, the Film Actor, son of Frank Usher Hobbs and of Frances née McKibbin his wife. She and her said second husband were residing at 'Claremont House', Hersham, near Walton-on-Thames, co. Surrey, in July, 1927.

She died on 21/7/1936. After her death he resided at 57 Castlenau, Barnes, S.W.13. He now, 1950, resides in Kensington, W.

There was issue of such second marriage, for whom see below, under Generation VIII.

(2). *Ethel Florence née Baily.* Born in the autumn of 1887. Died in London on 20/1/1888, aged four months, and was buried in the same grave wherein her said parents were later interred in Brompton Cemetery. M.I. there.

*Issue of Herbert Mainwaring Baily (of Generation VI above) and Susan Isabel née Dowson his wife:—*

(1). *Mildred Isabel née Baily.* Born at Hongkong 13/6/1885 and baptized in St. John's Cathedral, Hongkong, in the same year. She died in London, unmarried, on 25/12/1935 and was buried with her parents in Ealing New Cemetery aforesaid.

Her Will, dated 17/5/1931, was proved in the Principal Probate Registry on 12/3/1936.

(2). *Philip Pendlebury Baily.* Born at Watford, co. Herts., 18/3/1890, and baptized at St. Mary's Church, Reading, co. Berks., in the same year.

He was educated at Malvern College and at McGill University, Montreal, Canada. At the latter he obtained, in 1913, the B.Sc. Degree with Honours, the MacDonald Fellowship, and the Canadian Institute of





Mining and Metallurgy Prize for a published paper, and, in 1914, the M.Sc. Degree and the Dawson Fellowship; thus becoming the only man to win two Fellowships there in a hundred years.

He married, at St. Peter's Church, Bushley (some two miles from Tewkesbury), co. Worcester, on 15/8/1917, *Katherine Mary Marjorie née Cowan*, born at Upwell, co. Norfolk, on 30/6/1885, and baptized at St. Peter's, Upwell aforesaid, on 6/8/1885, eldest daughter of The Rev. Robert David Russell Cowan, Vicar of Bushley aforesaid, and of Katherine *née* Scroggs, his wife, the latter a descendant of the well-known Judge of that name.

They formerly resided at 'Ellermount', Kendal, co. Westmorland, but thereafter they resided at Orchard House, Minster Lovell, co. Oxon.

She died on 7/10/1946 and was buried next to her said parents in the Churchyard of St. Peter's, Bushley aforesaid: M.I. to her there; and her said husband gave to that Church a Processional Cross in her memory.

He surviving her still resides at Orchard House aforesaid.

There was no issue of such marriage.

(3). *Hugh Reginald Dowson Baily*. Born at Chepstow, co. Monmouth, 27/7/1891, and baptized at the Parish Church there. He was killed in action, unmarried, at the Second Battle of Ypres, in Belgium, on 12/4/1915, aged 23.

*Issue of His Honour Judge Robert Romney Kane (of Generation VI above) and Eleanor Louisa née Coffee his wife:—*

(1). *Mary Clare née Kane*. Born 22/12/1876. Died 7/8/1882.

(2). *Lieutenant Harold Robert Quentin Kane*. Born 23/6/1878. Second Lieutenant 1897; Lieutenant 1899; 1st South Lancashire (late 40th) Regiment. Served in the South African War. Took part in the operations for the Relief of Ladysmith, including the actions at Spion Kop and Vaal Krantz. Wounded 22/2/1901. His services twice mentioned in Sir Redvers Buller's dispatches. Killed in action at Fort Itala, South Africa, 26/9/1901, for the fighting whereat see the *Pall Mall Gazette* (s.v. 'The Defence of Fort Itala') 4/10/1901; the *Globe* (s.v. 'A Heroic Garrison') 4/10/1901; the *Westminster Gazette* 9 and 10/10/1901; and the *St. James' Gazette* 5/11/1901. Obituary Notices concerning him in the *Morning Post* 1/10/1901, the *Times* 2/10/1901, and the *Westminster Gazette* (s.v. 'The Brave Lieutenant Kane') 7/10/1901.

(3). *Mary Renée née Kane*. Born 24/6/1883. She married on the Wednesday before 17/11/1911, *Sir Edgar Joseph Holberton* (born 10/5/1874: son of John Lidstone Holberton of Greenbank, Wordesley, co. Stafford), educated at Sherborne School (Scholar) and at Magdalen College, Cambridge (Scholar); who in 1899 joined the Bombay-Burma Trading Corporation, Rangoon, whereof he was Manager 1908-1921; becoming Chairman of the Burma Chamber of Commerce 1918-20; and





was a Member of Burma Legislative Council 1918-20; and a Member of the Council of State of India 1920-1923; being awarded the C.B.E. in 1919, and being Knighted in 1921.

Her wedding gown was depicted in the *Evening Standard and St. James' Gazette*, 17/11/1911.

In February, 1932, they were living at Fernhill Cottage, Windsor Forest; but by 1946 they had moved to 14 Avenue Court, Draycott Avenue, London, S.W., and in 1949 were residing at 55B Cadogan Street, London, S.W.3, where he died on 22/5/1949. (See further below, p. 295).

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below under Generation VIII.

(4). *Captain Robert Romney Godred Kane*. Born 11/10/1888. Entered the Army 1908; joined 1st Bn. Munster Fusiliers in India (Rawal Pindi); was in India and Burma till 1914; served in the European War 1914-18; on Staff in Gallipoli from the first landing until 13/7/1915 (twice wounded); on Staff in France, 1915-16 (D.S.O., Chevalier of the Legion of Honour, dispatches). Died, unmarried, losing his life in the War, 1/10/1918.

See generally concerning him, *Who's Who* 1916-18. He resided at 201 Ashley Gardens, London, S.W.

(5). *Findath Liliás née Kane*. Born 23/1/1892, who became a Nun.

*Issue of Dr. Francis Baily Kane (of Generation VI above) and Isabella née Delaney his wife:—*

(1). *Dr. Robert F. Kane*. Born at San Francisco, U.S.A. Became M.D., D.D.S. Living, before 1948—according to his first cousin Major-General W. V. Coppinger for whom see below under this Generation VII—at 30 East 2nd Street, Reno, Nevada, U.S.A., the next State to California on its Eastern side. But my letter addressed to him there in 1948 was returned to me marked 'Unclaimed' and I have since learnt that he is now deceased.

He married c. 1932 *Anne Agnes née Collins* (since deceased); and they adopted a girl child who is now married and has two sons.

There was no issue of such marriage.

(2). *Francis Kane*. In 1934 he was Head-Druggist at Napa State Hospital, California, U.S.A. He died on 22/5/1942. He married c. 1917 *Mae née* ———, still living, 1950; Address:—Box 69, Imola, California, U.S.A.

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below under Generation VIII.

(3). *Emily née Kane*. Still living, 1950; Address:—414 Belden Street, Monterey, California, U.S.A. She married twice. She married first, ——— *Barbet*. There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below under Generation VIII.





She married, secondly, *James F. Beardsley*, a retired Army Businessman, since deceased. Whether or not there was issue of such second marriage, I do not know.

(4). *Henry Kane*. A Druggist, working for 22 years in a Firm in San Francisco, U.S.A. Still living, 1950; Address:—250 Point Lobos, San Francisco, U.S.A.

(5). *Eulalie née Kane*. She married on 11/10/1910 *Thomas Charles* (or *Samuel?*) *West*, engaged in Government Forestry Service and since deceased; and she now lives with her said sister. There was no issue of such marriage.

*Issue of Katherine Georgina née Kane (of Generation VI above) and Valentine Coppinger her husband:—*

(1). *A Daughter née Coppinger*, who died at birth; unnamed.

(2). *Major-General Walter Valentine Coppinger*; Indian Medical Service (retired). Born 1/3/1875. Educated at Trinity College, Dublin: Medical School (M.B., B.Ch., B.A.O. Dublin, M.D. Dublin, F.R.C.S. Ireland). Joined the Indian Medical Service, 1900; served as Civil Surgeon in many districts in Bengal and Assam and on Staffs of General Hospitals of Calcutta and Rangoon, and as Professor of Ophthalmic Surgery, M.C.H., Calcutta; Inspector-General of Civil Hospitals, Central Provinces; Surgeon-General, Bengal; retired 1938; served in European War, 1915-18, on Indian Frontier and Mesopotamia (D.S.O. 1918, dispatches); C.I.E. 1930. He was, in or about 1938, residing at 'Liss', Cold Ash, only a mile and a half from Thatcham, co. Berks.; but in 1946 he was of Little Farm, Highmoor, Henley-on-Thames, co. Oxon.; and now (1950) he resides at Brook, Dartington, Totnes, co. Devon. See, concerning him, *Who's Who*.

He married in 1910 *Margaret Mary née O'Kelly*, daughter of William O'Kelly of Monkstown Castle, Dublin.

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below, under Generation VIII.

(3). *Rear-Admiral Robert Henry Coppinger, R.N.* Born in Dublin, 5/3/1877. Educated: H.M.S. 'Britannia'. Entered the Navy 1893; Lieut. 1898; Commander 1910; Captain 1916; Rear-Admiral, retired 1927; served European War (dispatches). C.B.E. 1919. He resided 1924-1949 at 'Grovelands', Cold Ash, near Thatcham aforesaid; but in 1949 he and his second wife moved to the West Country.

He married twice. He married, first, on 27/9/1909 *Georgina Katherine Grace née Long*, daughter of G. Bousfield Long of The Chipping House, Wotton under Edge, co. Gloucester, and step-daughter of Col. J. H. Prior. This marriage was ended by divorce in 1939. He married, secondly, in 1939, *Vesta née Harrison*, second daughter of the late John Harrison of Aldwich House, Bognor, co. Sussex, and widow of the late George Atkinson, a daughter of whom by her died at Grovelands aforesaid on 26/7/1948.





There was no issue of such second marriage.

There was issue of such first marriage, for whom see below under Generation VIII.

(4). *Lt.-Col. Charles Joseph Coppinger* (Retired). Born in Dublin 5/11/1880. Joined the Indian Medical Service and, later, transferred to the R.A.M.C.

He married on 16/9/1908 *Aimee Louise née Jackson*, daughter of the late G. T. Jackson, Advocate of the High Court of Lucknow.

They now (1948) are residing, temporarily, at Walton-on-Thames, co. Surrey.

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below, under Generation VIII.

(5). *Colonel Francis Romney Coppinger* (Retired). Born 10/5/1883. Joined the Indian Medical Service and, later, after some years of service in India, transferred (like his immediately preceding brother) to the R.A.M.C.

He married on 7/1/1921 *Eleanor Irene née Peart*, daughter of the late Joseph H. Peart of Las Moscas, Entre Rios, in the Argentine Republic.

They now (1948) are residing, temporarily, at Swindon, co. Wilts.

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below, under Generation VIII.

*Issue of Gladys Anne née Cheatle (of Generation VI above) and Dr. Gurth Eager her husband:—*

(1). *Kathleen Mary Lenthal née Eager*. Born 12/4/1911. She married at Hertford on 5/12/1934 *Thomas Haydon Burleigh*.

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below, under Generation VIII.

(2). *Richard Gurth Eager*. Born at Hertford 25/10/1914. M.R.C.S., L.R.C.P. Now working with his maternal uncle Dr. Cyril Thomas Cheatle (of Generation VI above) at Burford.

He married, at Durban, Natal, South Africa, on 17/4/1945 (or 1944) *Phyllis née Baird*.

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below, under Generation VIII.

*Issue of Sir George Lenthal Cheatle (of Generation VI above) and Clara Denman née Jopp his wife:—*

(1). *John Cheatle*. Died 1940.

(2). *Oliver Cheatle*.

(3). *Mary née Cheatle*, already above-mentioned under her said father. She married *J. McKenzie* and resides at Lismore Cottage, Sparrows Herne, Bushey Heath. There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below under Generation VIII.





(4). *Anthony Cheatle*. He married *Ann née* ———. There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below under Generation VIII.

*Issue of Frances Louisa née Cheatle (of Generation VI above) and William Evans her husband:—*

(1). *Gwendolen née Evans*. She married *Richard Taylour*.

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below, under Generation VIII.

(2). *Powys Evans*.





## GENERATION VIII

*Issue of Arthur Seymour Toogood (of Generation VII above) and Dorothy née Nutting his wife:—*

*James Arthur Seymour Toogood.* Born at St. Helen's, Booterstown, co. Dublin, 27/5/1914. Educated at Eton and at Trinity College, Cambridge. Of the Honourable Society of the Inner Temple, Barrister-at-Law. It is from him that I have derived my later information concerning this branch of the Family.

He married on 26/10/1939, *Elizabeth née Osgood*, younger daughter of Sir Stanley Osgood, C.B.E., M.V.O.; and they reside at Claremont Cottage, Hersham, near Walton-on-Thames, co. Surrey.

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below, under Generation IX.

*Issue of Alice née Baily (of Generation VII above) and The Rev. Dr. William Hamilton Drummond her husband:—*

(1). *Walter James Drummond.* Born at Manchester 14/5/1891, and baptized at Cross Street Chapel, Manchester, on 28/7/1891.

Educated at The Royal Academical Institute, Belfast (1904-8); a pupil with Messrs. Harland and Wolff, Belfast (1908-10); at University College, London (1910-1911); and at the Royal Naval College, Greenwich (1911-14). M.I. Mech. E., M.I. Civil E., etc.

In 1914 he joined the Submarine Department of Sir W. G. Armstrong Whitworth & Co. Ltd., in their design office, whereafter he was transferred to the Yard Manager's staff and later became head of the Works side of the Submarine Department, responsible for the building, running trials and repairs of H.M. Submarines. He remained with that Company until 1922.

Throughout the years 1922 to 1946 he was with the Ashington Coal Co. Ltd., Northumberland—a company owning a group of collieries at Ashington, co. Northumberland, with a population of some 40,000—as engineering adviser, chief engineer, general works manager and, finally, from 1/1/1936 onwards, Managing Director.

In 1947 he became Deputy Chairman of the North-West Divisional Board of the National Coal Board.

At various times he has been a member of numerous Government Committees dealing with Fuel and the Mining Industry; a member of National Committees and Organisations connected with the Coal Industry; a Manager of the Newcastle Trustee Savings' Bank; a member of the Council, as also of the Finance Committee of King's College, in the University of Durham; a member of the Miners' Welfare Commission; the Royal Research Board; the Geological Survey and Museum; the Advisory Council of the Department of Scientific and Industrial Research; and Chairman of the Industrial Grants' Committee of the same body.





In the 1939-45 War he took an active part in the Civil Defence organisation in and for Northumberland.

He married at Jesmond Parish Church, on 20/4/1922, *Marjorie née Warham* (born 9/5/1895), daughter of Ridley Warham of Oakhurst, Gosforth, in Newcastle-upon-Tyne, co. Northumberland.

They resided at 11 Beechfield Road, Gosforth aforesaid. She died on 10/7/1948; the funeral service taking place at West Road Crematorium, Newcastle aforesaid on 13/7/1948.

He survives her and now resides at Glenwood, Harrop Road, Hale, co. Chester.

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below, under Generation IX.

(2). *Helen née Drummond*. Born at Manchester 26/12/1892, and baptized at Cross Street Chapel aforesaid on 14/2/1893. Diploma of Dartford Physical Training College, 1915; M.A. Cambridge, 1919. Lecturer at Dartford Physical Training College, 1919-1930; studied at the University of Helsingfors, Finland, 1930-31; Principal of Dunfermline College of Hygiene and Physical Education from 1931 onwards. She resides at Dunfermline College aforesaid, co. Fife.

(3). *Roger Hamilton Drummond*. Born at Warrington 20/1/1894, and baptized at Cairo Street Chapel, Warrington, on 9/4/1894. Served in the Army 1914-1919, including over three years in India and Mesopotamia; Captain 1/5 Hants. Regiment. B.Sc (Agriculture), London University. Of Queen's College, Oxford, in 1921; M.A. Oxon. He was chiefly concerned in science in its relation to Agriculture, and from 1925 to 1946 was Secretary to the Department of Agriculture, University of Leeds, and is now Secretary to the Yorkshire Institute of Agriculture.

He married, at St. Clement's Church, Rochdale, co. Lancaster, on 11/4/1923, *Marjorie Holt née Leech* (born 10/3/1896), daughter of Mr. and Mrs. George Henry Leech of The Greave, Rochdale aforesaid. They reside at Bonville, Bishopthorpe, co. York.

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below, under Generation IX.

(4). *Bernard Classon Drummond*. Born at Warrington, 25/9/1895 and baptized at Cairo Street Chapel aforesaid on 28/10/1895. B.Sc. (Engineering), London University, 1915. Served in the Army, Lieutenant, 4th K.O.Y.L.I., 1915-1919. Indian Railway Service of Engineers, 1920-1947; retiring in April, 1947, with the rank of Deputy Chief Engineer. Elected a Member of the Institution of Civil Engineers, 1946. From 1946 to 1947 commanded the North Western Railway Battalion: Auxiliary Force (India) with rank of Lt.-Colonel. Awarded Efficiency Decoration, 1942.

He married at Lucknow, India, on 27/9/1922 *Dorothea née Marriott* (born 4/8/1895), daughter of Mr. and Mrs. William Marriott of Sheringham, co. Norfolk. They now reside at Downside, Hindon, Salisbury, co. Wilts.





There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below, under Generation IX.

(5). *Ruth née Drummond*. Born at Warrington 24/3/1897, and baptized at Cairo Street Chapel aforesaid on 28/5/1897. In 1921 she was Chemistry Demonstrator at Bedford College, and in 1930 became a Factory Inspector in London and, later, at Birmingham. (See further below, p. 297).

(6). *Muriel née Drummond*. Born 8/2/1899 and baptized at Warrington. She was in 1921 a Student at the School of Art in Brighton, co. Sussex.

She married at Lewes, co. Sussex, on 4/6/1927 *Charles Morris* (born 4/9/1898), son of Mr. and Mrs. Morris of Brighton aforesaid. In October, 1928, they were residing at 20 Hailsham Road, Aigburth, Liverpool. They now reside at Myrtle Cottage, Sempting, co. Sussex.

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below under Generation IX.

*Issue of Professor Francis Gibson Baily (of Generation VII above) and Margaret Naesmyth Osborne née Pagan his wife:—*

(1). *Captain (Engineer) Walter Francis Baily, R.N.* Born at 11 Ramsay Gardens, Edinburgh, Scotland, 15/6/1900. Educated at Merchiston Castle Preparatory School, 1910-1913; R.N. College, Osborne, January, 1914 to August, 1915; R.N. College, Dartmouth, September, 1915 to April 1917. Appointed Midshipman H.M.S. 'Iron Duke', May, 1917, and promoted to Acting Sub-Lieutenant towards the close of 1918. R.N. College, Greenwich, January, 1919, for two terms; and thereafter R.N. Engineering College, Keyham, Devonport, October, 1919—September 1920; being then appointed to R.N. College, Greenwich, for a two-years' advanced course in Engineering, October, 1920—August, 1922, and promoted Lieut. (E) during this course. Distinctions: passed out at Dartmouth, second place; with first Prize in Engineering and Second Prize in Science. Secured highest marks of his batch as a Midshipman in the Seamanship Examination, obtaining Second Class standard; but their Lordships of the Admiralty were pleased later to allow the first seven candidates to be given a First Class. At Keyham there were two classes, each doing work slightly different from that of the other; three from each of these, including himself holding second place in his own class, were elected to form one class at Greenwich, and he obtained a Second Class on leaving the latter.

In September, 1922, appointed to H.M.S. 'Valiant' as Lieut. (E), he served in her for a year in Home Waters and the Mediterranean. In the following September, 1923, he was appointed Assistant to the Engineer Manager at H.M. Dockyard, Devonport, to take charge of the Drawing Office. In September, 1925, he was appointed to the Department of the Engineer-in-Chief at the Admiralty until December, 1926, when he was appointed to H.M.S. 'Dragon', which he joined at Malta on 1/1/1927 and in which he sailed to China and back, January to December, 1927.





In September, 1928, he was appointed to the Staff of the R.N. Engineering College, Keyham aforesaid, and so remained for three years, during which he was promoted to Lieut.-Commander (E).

In August, 1931, he was appointed to H.M.S. 'Renown', wherein he served in Home Waters and the Mediterranean until 1933, whereupon he took a short course at Portsmouth, being promoted to Commander (E) on 30/6/1933 and appointed to H.M.S. 'Carradoc', then in China Waters. He joined her at Wei-Hai-Wei about July, 1933, and sailed in her on a short cruise to Japan, visiting Miyajima (in the Inland Sea) and Kobe, and returning to Shanghai and thence to Hankau for the winter; whereafter she sailed for England *via* Hongkong, Saigon, Medan (in Sumatra) and Penang, reaching Plymouth on 1/6/1934, when she went into reserve, whilst he remained in her for yet a few weeks longer. He was then appointed for a few weeks to H.M.S. 'Malaya', at that time in Dockyard Control.

In January, 1935, he was appointed to H.M.S. 'London', which he joined at Malta, and wherein he served in the Mediterranean for rather over two years—much of them spent in the Eastern Mediterranean on account of the Abyssinian Crisis—returning twice to Portsmouth, once for the Jubilee Naval Review in 1935 and again, at the close of 1936, for the ship's refit.

In the Spring of 1937 he was relieved at Malta and, returning to Portsmouth, was, for the second time—in or about July, 1937—appointed to the Department of the Engineer-in-Chief at the Admiralty.

In September, 1930, he moved to Bath and in November, 1940—travelling from Liverpool in S.S. 'Pasteur', captured from the French and converted into a Troopship—he joined H.M.S. 'Sheffield' at Gibraltar. In her he served for two years, in the Mediterranean, the Atlantic, off Iceland and off North Russia, assisting in the Bombardment of Genoa, the Sinking of the Bismarck, and protecting Convoys to Malta and to North Russia and also Convoys in the Atlantic.

In September, 1942, whilst H.M.S. 'Sheffield' remained at Scapa Flow, he was, yet again and for the third time, appointed to the Department of the Engineer-in-Chief, and returned to Bath and, whilst there, was on 30/6/1944 promoted to Captain (E).

On 9/4/1947 he was appointed to the Spare Parts Distribution Centre (United Kingdom), then in process of being set up: an Organisation designed to service the Fleet with spares of many kinds and, in addition, to absorb large quantities of spares then lying in requisitioned premises. This Dépôt—a Naval Engineering Dépôt—is situated at Hampstead Norris, some six miles N.E. of Newbury, co. Berks.; and he was fortunate enough to secure a convenient house at Hermitage, between the two, as hereinafter shown.

This Dépôt, however, was moved in April, 1949, to Eaglescliffe, near Stockton-on-Tees, co. Durham; whither accordingly he moved in the







Walter Francis Baily, born 1900  
Captain [E], R.N.

*Page 205*



Helen Gwendolen *née* Bullen, born 1904  
Mrs. W. F. Baily

*Page 209*





following month. A Senior Captain (E), R.N., he was due for retirement in February, 1951.

On 8/11/1950 he was appointed as an A.D.C. to H.M. King George VI.

An article from his pen—entitled 'Spare Parts Distribution Centre, Eaglescliffe, co. Durham' and dealing with the Dépôt from its outset—appeared in *The Journal of Naval Engineering* in January, 1950.

He married at St. Andrew's Church, Plymouth, co. Devon, on 26/9/1925 *Helen Gwendolen née Bullen* (born at Bungalow 21, Cannanore, India, 18/2/1904 and baptized by The Rev. R. Benson Redding, M.A., Chaplain, on 20/4/1904), daughter of Colonel John Welply Bullen, A.M.S., and of Jane Carlos *née* Appelbee his wife.

They were residing in 1938 at 9 Holly Lodge Gardens, London N.6; and later at Cottage Farm, North End, near Newbury, co. Berks. They resided at The Gabled House, Hermitage, about four miles N.E. of Newbury aforesaid from 1947 to 1949, and later, owing to housing difficulties at Eaglescliffe aforesaid, they were residing at the Croft Spa Hotel, Croft-on-Tees, near Darlington, co. Durham.

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below under Generation IX.

(2). *Marjorie Beatrice née Baily*. Born at Colinton aforesaid 23/10/1908. Died there on 17/12/1913, and was buried in the Churchyard of Colinton Parish Church.

(3). *Eva Constance née Baily*. Born 15/11/1910. Educated at St. Bride's School, 1920. Biological Chemist at Edinburgh Royal Infirmary. She lost her life, climbing Scafell, the highest peak in Lakeland, and falling some 280 feet, on Sunday 1/5/1938. She was unmarried and following cremation in Edinburgh, her ashes were buried in the said Churchyard at Colinton.

See further, concerning this 'talented girl' above, on page 145.

*Issue of Emily Susan née Baily (of Generation VII above) and Edmund Fordham Grundy her husband:—*

(1). *Margaret Susan née Grundy*. Born at 22 Willoughby Road, Hampstead, N.W.3, 24/10/1896, and baptized at Rosslyn Hill Chapel, Hampstead. Educated at Newnham College, Cambridge; Mathematical Tripos 1920, French Tripos 1921. She is residing, unmarried, with her mother.

(2). *Evelyn Mary née Grundy*. Born at 22 Willoughby Road aforesaid 4/11/1898. Educated at University College, Reading, co. Berks.: Diploma in Agriculture, 1921.

She married, at Rosslyn Hill Chapel, Hampstead, on 30/7/1924, *Geoffrey Dyer Bond* (born at 52 Hamilton Terrace, London, 14/4/1895), only son of Mr. and Mrs. Edward Bond of Cheltenham, co. Gloucester.





They took up residence at 'Naunton Bank', Asquith Road, Cheltenham aforesaid, and now reside at The Grange, Sheepscombe, Stroud, in the same County.

There was no issue of such marriage.

(3). *Agatha Florence née Grundy*. Born at 22 Willoughby Road aforesaid 3/9/1901. Educated at the Bergman Oesterberg Physical Training College, Dartford, co. Kent; Certificate, 1923.

She married first, at Rosslyn Hill Chapel, Hampstead, on 1/6/1928 *Richard Hugh Herford* (born 28/10/1891, son of the Rev. Travers Herford D.D. (1860-1950), and of Margaret *née* Osler his wife, and nephew of Henry John Robberds Herford, the husband of Mary Hilda *née* Baily of Generation VI above). This marriage was dissolved.

She married, secondly, on 25/11/1939 *Cuthbert Pearce* (born 11/3/1890, son of George Pearce of Croydon), who became a Departmental Chief in the Bank of England, and was due for retirement in 1949. They reside at Chelsworth, co. Suffolk.

There was no issue of either of such marriages.

(4). *Ursula Gibson née Grundy*. Born at 14 Thurlow Road, Hampstead, 18/5/1904. Educated at University College, Reading, aforesaid. B.A. (History), London University, 1926. Now Housing Officer to the Council of the Metropolitan Borough of Paddington. She resides, unmarried, with her mother.

*Issue of Gerard Gibson Baily (of Generation VII above) and Margaret Naesmyth (Naysmith) née Osborne his wife:—*

(1). *Marian Laura née Baily*. Born at 50 Kedleston Road, Derby, 29/4/1914, and baptized at Rosslyn Hill Chapel, Hampstead, London, N.W., on 22/11/1914.

She married at Rosslyn Hill Chapel aforesaid on 31/12/1938 *John Arnold Reece*, son of Thomas Reece of London and of Annie *née* Foote his wife.

They first resided at Ealing, London, W., and now reside at 134 Palewell Park, East Sheen, London, S.W.

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below under Generation IX.

(2). *Doris Margaret née Baily*. Born at 50 Kedleston Road aforesaid 7/7/1915, and baptized at Rosslyn Hill Chapel aforesaid on 5/9/1915.

She married at Friargate Unitarian Chapel, Derby, on 26/5/1945, *Frank Marston* (born in London 30/9/1899), second son of Henry Marston and of Floretta Helen *née* Huggins his wife. They reside at 3 Rauceby Terrace, Orchard Street, Lincoln.

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below, under Generation IX.

(3). *John Walter Baily*. Born at 11 Gainsborough Gardens, Hampstead aforesaid, 3/11/1917, and there baptized on 8/1/1918.





Educated at Loughborough College, co. Leicester. A member of the Leicestershire Territorials, he was called up at the outset of the 1939-45 War, and served in England and in India, and was invalided out of the Army in September, 1944.

He married at Woodhouse Eaves, co. Leicester, on 26/9/1945, *Joan née Powell* (born there 27/2/1920), only daughter of Joseph Powell of that place and of Annie *née* Wagstaff his wife.

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below under Generation IX.

(4). *Thomas Gibson Baily*. Born at Southfield, Duffield Road, Derby, 6/1/1920, and there baptized on 30/1/1920. Educated first at Overdale High School, Derby, and thereafter privately. He resides with his said mother at 48 Belper Road, Derby.

*Issue of Mary Hilda née Baily (of Generation VII above) and Henry John Robberds Herford her husband:—*

(1). *Geoffrey Vernon Brooke Herford*. Born at Hampstead, London, N.W., 18/11/1905, and baptized at Rosslyn Hill Chapel, Hampstead. Educated at Gresham's School, Holt, co. Norfolk; Magdalen College, Oxford; and The Imperial College of Science, Kensington. Commonwealth Scholarship for two years in America and Pacific Islands. Now Director of Research Laboratory (Entomological) at Slough, co. Buckingham.

He married at St. Luke's Church, Hampstead, on 12/4/1933 *Evelyn Cicely née Lambert*, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. W. G. Lambert of 3 Briardale Gardens, Hampstead.

They now reside at 57 Langley Road, Slough aforesaid.

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below under Generation IX.

(2). *Gwyneth Mary née Herford*. Born at 1 Frogmal Gardens, Hampstead aforesaid, 9/2/1910. Educated at Reading University. Further: Scholarships for Entomology to Germany and China; Diploma at The London School of Economics; and Education Officer in the A.T.S.

She married at Oxford in June, 1944, *Kurt Lipstein*, Ph.D., Cambridge (born at Frankfurt-on-Main 19/3/1909). Becoming a Law Lecturer at Cambridge, he, early in 1950, passed the final examinations for the Bar and was in due course called to the Bar. (See further below, p. 297).

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below under Generation IX.

(3). *Philip Henry ('Hal') Herford*. Born at 1 Frogmal Gardens aforesaid 30/3/1912, and baptized at Rosslyn Hill Chapel aforesaid. Educated at Gresham School, Holt, co. Norfolk, and at Worcester College, Oxford. Later, M.I. Mech.E. Before his marriage he was engaged in work at Newcastle-upon-Tyne as a Railway Engineer; and from about





1942 to 1949 he was stationed in Edinburgh and now is stationed at Glasgow in the like capacity.

He married at Christ Church, Reading, co. Berks., on 28/6/1939, *Jean née Hawkins* (born 8/3/1914), daughter of Professor and Mrs. Herbert Hawkins of 'Ballintrae', 68 Elmhurst Road, Reading aforesaid; and they now reside at 20 Riverside Road, Newlands, Glasgow.

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below under Generation IX.

*Issue of Ethel Marilla Horton née Smith (Horton-Smith) (of Generation VII above) and Herbert Birkett her husband:—*

(1). *Kathleen Marilla née Birkett*. Born at 45 Ashworth Mansions, Elgin Avenue, London, W., 20/3/1901, and baptized at Holy Trinity Church, Paddington, W., on 5/5/1901. Educated at Godolphin School, Salisbury, co. Wilts. Passed the Senior Cambridge Examination, 1919. Engaged from 1919 onwards until October, 1944, at the Bank of England, Threadneedle Street, London, E.C.; being transferred in October, 1939, from the Clerical Staff to the Civil Defence Staff, and 'released' in October, 1944, for work overseas with the British Red Cross Society, and becoming a pensioner in April, 1946. Appointed Commandant of British Red Cross Convalescent Homes in Belgium and Germany, 1945-1947; at Knocke in Belgium, for A.T.S., June to September, 1945; at Waterloo, near Brussels, for Women's Services, October, 1945 to March, 1946; at Berlin, for Services Men and Women, Officers and O.R's, April, 1946 to September, 1947. M.B.E. (Civil), January, 1946. Now Commandant of The British Red Cross Society's Auxiliary Hospital at Burley-on-the-Hill, Oakham, co. Rutland, which, though taken over by the Sheffield Regional Hospital Board on 5/7/1948, is still staffed by Red Cross personnel. Officer (Sister) in the Grand Priory in the British Realm of the Venerable Order of St. John of Jerusalem, August, 1948.

(2). *Raymond John Herbert Birkett*. Born at 45 Ashworth Mansions aforesaid 30/8/1904, and baptized at St. Mark's, Hamilton Terrace, London, on 29/10/1904. Educated at Marlborough College, Wilts., and from September, 1922, to July, 1925, at the City and Guilds' College, South Kensington. B.Sc., London University, July, 1925. In September, 1925, joined J. & E. Hall Ltd., Dartford, co. Kent, and in the same month claimed his Freedom of the City of London, as also of the Ironmongers Company. Engaged by the Asiatic Petroleum Co. Ltd., first in Palestine and thereafter at San Juan in Puerto Rico (Porto Rico), West Indies, where he died on 23/4/1938, in his 34th year. He was buried in the Cemetery at San Juan aforesaid; and there is an M.I. to him on his paternal grandfather's already above-mentioned Vault at Highgate Old Cemetery, London.

He married at San Juan aforesaid on 29/9/1932 *Evelyn Maud née Khadder* (born at Haifa in Palestine, 13/4/1905), elder daughter of The Rev. James Khadder (born 15/8/1870), B.A., King's College in Nova





Scotia (affiliated to Oxford University) 21/6/1897, ordained by Bishop Blyth at St. George's Cathedral, Jerusalem, and, in 1932, Resident Chaplain at Haifa aforesaid (see the *Morning Post* of 3/10/1932), and of Annie Maud *née* Reid (born 13/8/1873) his wife.

She survives him and now resides with her widowed mother, at 9 The Orchard, Welwyn Garden City, co. Hertford.

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below under Generation IX.

(3). *Lucy Margaret née Birkett*. Born at 62 Brondesbury Villas, London, N.W., 12/2/1908, and baptized at St. John's, Kilburn, N.W., on 11/4/1908. Educated at Frognal School, 104 Fitzjohn's Avenue, Hampstead, N.W., 1918-27, where, as she tells me, she only shone at Sports, in the XI's and in Athletic Sports, beating the School Open High Jump Record and winning various cups and medals. She, however, passed the Cambridge School Certificate Examination with Four Credits in July, 1925, and, later, continued her education at the National Society's Training College of Domestic Subjects (part of London University), Berridge House, Fortune Green Road, London, N.W.6, 1927-1929: Four Diplomas. In 1936 she passed the St. John Ambulance Brigade Examinations in First Aid, Home Nursing and Air Raid Precautions. War Service: Royal Military College and Staff College, Sandhurst, September, 1939 to May 1942 (winning the High Jump once and being 'runner-up' therein on another occasion at the Aldershot Command A.T.S. Sports: Open in 1940). Imperial Service College, Windsor, May, 1942 to May, 1944; with the 21st Army Group, St. Paul's School and Olympia, Hammersmith, May to August, 1944 (Certificate of Merit there), and thereafter overseas for ten months, from 16/8/1944 to 11/6/1945, first at Aramanches in Normandy and then at Brussels until invalided home after a serious accident at the latter in June, 1945. Later, Catering Manageress for the Royal London Society for Teaching and Training the Blind: Industrial Section, Salisbury Road, N.W.6, 1945-1949, and thereafter engaged under the Food Supervisor at St. Bartholomew's Hospital, London. Now Assistant to the Lady-Stewardess of Marlborough College, Wilts. Her London residence is 62 Brondesbury Villas aforesaid.

*Issue of Sir Percival Horton Horton-Smith Hartley (of Generation VII above) and Lucy Josephine Hartley née Hartley his wife:—*

(1). *Percival Hubert Graham Horton-Smith, afterwards Horton-Smith Hartley*. Born at 8 Upper Westbourne Terrace, London, W., 27/9/1896, and baptized at Holy Trinity Church, Paddington, W., on 14/11/1896. Educated at Eton College (Rowed in the Eton VIII in 1915) and at St. John's College, Cambridge: Entrance Scholar of the latter. M.A. Cambridge, 1922. Served in the 1914-18 War as Acting-Captain, 2nd Bn. Coldstream Guards, later, Captain on the Reserve of the same. He stroked Cambridge to Victory in the Inter-Allied Regatta on the Seine in 1919; was Captain of the Lady Margaret Boat Club, of St. John's





College, Cambridge, in 1920 (Third on the River in the preceding year) and rowed stroke for the same in 1920, 1921 and 1922: rowed for Leander 1921 (Captain and stroke), 1922 at bow (Winners of the Grand), and at stroke again in 1923; and was Hon. Secretary of the C.U.B.C., 1919-20, and President thereof, 1920-21, and stroked Cambridge to Victory over Oxford, 1920, 1921 and 1922.

On leaving Cambridge, he became—at the invitation of Dr. Cyril A. Alington, then Headmaster of Eton and afterwards Dean of Durham—a Master at Eton College and for many years past has been a House-Master there. He served in the 1939-45 War as Liaison Officer in France; Lieutenant-Colonel, O.B.E., 1945 or 1946. See generally, concerning him, *Who's Who*.

He became a Freeman of the Ironmongers Company of the City of London by Redemption some few years back; and in 1949 was elected a Steward of Henley Royal Regatta.

It may not be without interest to note that at about the age of three, he became a litigant! For he was the Infant Plaintiff in the Chancery action entitled 'In re Hartley: Horton-Smith v. Stansfeld', 1899, suing by his paternal grandfather (for whom see above under Generation VI) as his 'next friend'; and it was an amusement to me to teach him to say: 'I am the Infant Plaintiff'.

He married at Rowndennan Church, Loch Lomond, Scotland, on 2/8/1923, *Grizel Mary née Buchanan* (born in Gray's Inn, London, 1900), only daughter and heiress of the late Sir George Seaton Buchanan, C.B., M.D., and of Rhoda Agnes *née* Atkinson his wife.

There was no issue of such marriage.

(2). *Audrey Gwendolen née Horton-Smith, afterwards Horton-Smith Hartley*. Born at 8 Upper Westbourne Terrace aforesaid, 27/4/1900, and baptized at Holy Trinity Church aforesaid on 6/7/1900.

She married at Holy Trinity Church, Marylebone, London, W., on 12/12/1925, *Eric Wornum* (born at 6 College Terrace, now called College Crescent, Hampstead, London, N.W. 17/5/1893); M.R.C.S. 1923, M.B., London University, 1927, brother of George Gray Wornum the Architect (born 17/4/1888) and second son of Dr. George Porter Wornum of Hampstead aforesaid and of Edith *née* Howard his wife. He became a Freeman of the Ironmongers Company of the City of London by Redemption some few years back.

They resided at 58 Belsize Park, London, N.W., until 1939, when they moved to their present residence, 8 Fitzhardinge Street, Portman Square, London, W.

There was no issue of such marriage.

*Issue of Lionel Graham Horton Horton-Smith (of Generation VII above) and Nora Blanche née Dorrington his wife:—*

(1). *David Alexander Graham Horton-Smith*. Born at 58 Clarendon Road, Holland Park, London, W., 27/8/1910, and baptized at St.





James', Sussex Gardens, London, W., by my late dear friend The Right Rev. the Bishop of Norwich, K.C.V.O., D.D. (Dr. Bertram Pollock), on 26/10/1910.

Educated at Marlborough College, Wilts. Thereafter engaged in the work, and now on the Staff of, the British-American Tobacco Company Ltd., and appointed Secretary of the Tobacco Securities Trust Co. Ltd., with effect from 1/10/1948.

He joined his father's old Regiment, The London Scottish: Gordon Highlanders, in 1931, was commissioned therein in 1936 and became Lieutenant 1939; Captain 1939; Major 1943; Lt.-Colonel 1945. Appointed D.A.Q.M.G. (M), H.Q., 1 Corps, 1943. Landed in Normandy on 'D' Day, 6/6/1944; and served in N.W. Europe at Main H.Q., Second Army until posted to H.Q. 21st Army Group in 1945 as A.Q.M.G. (Air). Mentioned in Dispatches for services during the landing and initial period and for services throughout the Campaign. M.B.E. (Mil.), October, 1945; T.D. December, 1947. Now on the Territorial Army Reserve of Officers.

Winner Regimental Shooting Championship, 1935 and 1936. Member of Regimental Team for London and Middlesex Championship, 1933-38 '*Daily Telegraph*' Team 1933-36, and Divisional 'China' Cup Team, 1934-38. Member of the T.A. United Services Team, 1947; and Adjutant thereto, 1947-49. Member of the T.A. Inter-Services Team, 1935, 1936-7 (winning team), 1938-9, 1946 (winning team), 1947 and 1948; also Adjutant in such last four years, and Captain in 1949. Shot for Scotland in the National Match, 1938, 1946, 1947, and 1949, and Adjutant thereto (winning team) 1948. Adjutant of the Scotland Team in the MacKinnon Match, 1946 and 1947 (both winning teams), and 1948, and shot therein for Scotland in 1949. Shot for London in 1935 and 1949 and for Middlesex (winners) in 1947, in the N.R.A. Long Range Championship. Wind Coach for the British Team in Free Rifle Competition at the XIVth Olympiad, London, 1948. In 'Final' for H.M. 'The King's Prize', 1946 (39th Place) and 1947 (2nd place: 'runner up': out of over 1,850 competitors). Won Corporation of the City of London Competition (1000 yards) in 1949.

Life-Member National Rifle Association; Member of the Council of London and Middlesex Rifle Association; Member of Committee of North London Rifle Club; Hon. Secretary and Hon. Treasurer of the Old Marlburian Rifle Club; Chairman of the London Scottish Rifle Club; and Vice-President of the West of Scotland Small-Bore Rifle Association. Elected a Member of the Council of the National Rifle Association, July, 1949. (See further below, p. 297).

He married at St. Columba's Church, Pont Street, London, S.W., on 6/9/1940 *Margaret née Brewer* (born 23/5/1914), only child of Arthur John Brewer of 44 Waldemar Mansions, Fulham, London, S.W., and of Sarah Aimée *née* Grubb his wife. War Service in the W.A.A.F. from May, 1942 to the end of hostilities.





In 1948 they adopted an infant boy (born 3/8/1947), and he was baptized with the Christian names Robert Graham, by the Rev. Dr. J. A. G. Hawes, at All Saints' Church, Fulham, S.W., on 7/9/1948. (See the *Times* of 8/9/1948). (See further below, p. 297).

They resided until recently at 43 Waldemar Mansions aforesaid; and they now reside at Montrose, Heath View Road, Sheet's Heath, Brookwood, co. Surrey. There was no issue of such marriage.

(2). *Jean Alison Graham née Horton-Smith*. Born at Corrie Beg, Connel Ferry, co. Argyll, Scotland, 30/8/1911, and baptized at St. Margaret's, Westminster, S.W., by The Rev. Arthur Lumley Temple, M.A., Cambridge (my second cousin on my father's side: *ob.* January, 1951) on 21/11/1911. Professional Stage-Dancer, and later for a while, after her marriage, Theatrical Artiste.

She married at St. John's Church, Weston-super-Mare, co. Somerset—instead of in London owing to the incessant bombing of the time—on 26/9/1940, *David Henry Carrott Graves*, then of that place, but earlier of London, and formerly of Hull, co. York, Theatrical Artist and Writer (born at 49 Flinton Street, Hull, co. York, 27/6/1900), younger son of William Carrott Graves, of Hull aforesaid, and of Anne Elizabeth *née* Peacock his wife (whom he married in 1886), widow of James Fail who was drowned c. 1879 within a year of his marriage.

In the late War they travelled widely together as members of an 'Ensa' Concert Party and, as such, visiting:—*Gibraltar*, December, 1941 to March, 1942;—*Durban*, in Natal, on their way to the Middle East, January, 1943;—*The Middle East, March*, 1943 to March, 1944, including: *Egypt* (Alexandria, Cairo, Mansura, El Alamein, Mersa Matruh, Suez, Ismailia and Port Said); *Palestine* (Jerusalem, Bethlehem, Nazareth, Jaffa, Tel Aviv, Nathanya, Haifa, Jericho, The Dead Sea, Safad, the highest town in the land, Gaza and Sarafand); *Transjordan* (Amman); *The Lebanon* (Tripoli, The Cedars of Lebanon and Beirut); and *Syria* (Damascus and Aleppo); their surroundings for shows varying from the Opera House in Cairo to Nissen Huts, and their audiences varying from several thousands in an arena in the desert not far from Cairo to a few dozen or so in Nissen Huts or Tents which they visited at lonely outposts.

They now reside at 21 Hillside Grove, Mill Hill, London, N.W.7.

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below under Generation IX.

(3) *Iain Alasdair Graham Horton-Smith*. Born at 58 Clarendon Road aforesaid 23/7/1914, and baptized at St. John's Church, Ladbroke Grove, London, W., by the said Rev. A. L. Temple, M.A., on 14/10/1914.

Educated at Rossall School, co. Lancaster. Thereafter engaged in the work, and now on the Head Office Staff, of the Eagle Star Insurance Company Ltd.

Served in the 1939-45 War, Gordon Highlanders from 16/5/1940: Second Lieut., 12/7/1941 (my 70th Birthday); War Substantive Lieut.,







Hugh Graeme Baily, born 1929

*Page 241*





1/10/1942; Temporary Captain, 15/3/1943; Temporary Major and W.S. Captain, 3/1/1946. Attached 2nd Bn. The London Scottish: Gordon Highlanders, Aug.-Dec., 1941. Attached Rajput Regiment, Indian Army, 13/6/1942 to 21/3/1946, Administrative Adjutant of the Rajput Regimental Centre at Fatehgarh, United Provinces, 4/2/1943 to 7/2/1946. M.B.E. (Mil.), Birthday Honours, June, 1946. Released with the Honorary Rank of Major, 7/7/1946.

A member of the Surrey County Cricket Club, he is on the list for membership also of the M.C.C. He became a Freeman of the Ironmongers Company of the City of London by Redemption in September, 1948, and a Freeman of the City of London by Redemption on 22/11/1948.

He resides at 26 Rivercourt Road, Ravenscourt Park, London, W.6.

(4). *Màiri MacAlpein Graham née Horton-Smith*. Born at 58 Clarendon Road aforesaid 13/5/1916, and baptized at St. John's Church, Ladbroke Grove aforesaid by The Rev. Donald Dimsdale MacKinnon, M.A., Oxon., on 12/7/1916. Sometime Domestic Science Mistress at one of the Schools of the County Borough of Croydon, co. Surrey.

She married at St. Peter's Church, Hammersmith, London, W., on 9/5/1942, *Albert George Brand* (born 31/7/1915) only child of George Brand, of Conington, co. Cambridge, Builder, and of Alice *née* Lowings his wife. B.Sc., London University (with Honours) 1936, he was in 1948 Science Teacher at Croydon Polytechnic, co. Surrey, and was then appointed as from 1/9/1948 Physics Master at Hastings Grammar School, co. Sussex. Winner of the Silver Medal of Croydon Camera Club (Open Exhibition) 1947, and of the Bronze Medal of the same, 1948. War Service:—Lieut. R.N.V.R. from April, 1941, onwards.

They now reside at 1 St. Helen's Lodge, 369 The Ridge, Hastings, co. Sussex.

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below under Generation IX.

*Issue of Professor John Percival Droop (of Generation VII above) and Ita Bride née Molony his wife:—*

(1). *Fierna Mary née Droop*. Born at 11 Cleveland Gardens, London, W., 29/4/1917, and baptized at Holy Trinity Church, Paddington, W., June, 1917. In the 1939-45 War worked on a farm, having previously taken courses at Studley College, co. Warwick. She resides with her parents.

(2). *Michael Richmond Droop*. Born at 11 Cleveland Gardens aforesaid 3/11/1918, and baptized at St. Paul's, Onslow Square, London, S.W., on 30/12/1918. Educated at Marlborough College, Wilts., and Trinity College, Cambridge. In the 1939-45 War he served in the R.E.M.E. and was sent out to Lagos, West Africa, on Radio research work. Now reading for a Science Degree at Liverpool University. He resides with his parents. (See further below, p. 298.)





(3). *Ann Bridget née Droop*. Born at Rathmore House, Iver, co. Buckingham, 10/4/1920, and baptized at Iver Church on 17/5/1920. In the 1939-45 War worked first as a land-girl on a farm and later joined the W.R.N.S., doing Radio work.

She married at St. Mary Abbots, Kensington, London, W., on 4/7/1945 *Peter Warner Spencer* from Australia, (born 1925), who in 1945 was a Pilot in the Australian Air Force.

They now reside at 3 Seventh Avenue, Hove, South Australia.

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below under Generation IX.

*Issue of Colonel John Day (of Generation VII above) and Ada Kathleen ('Kittie') née Douetil his first wife:—*

(1). *Lieut. Jeremy John Day*. Born at Newick, co. Sussex, 9/10/1921 and baptized at Newick Parish Church. Educated at Wellington College. 2nd Lieut. Royal Marines, 1940; Lieut., 1941; and serving therein in Malaya, 1951. He is unmarried. In 1943 his said father gave him his Blyford Hall Estate, co. Suffolk, and he himself sold the same in the following year.

*Issue of the said Colonel John Day (of Generation VII above) and Dorothy Frances née Barnes his second wife:—*

Continuing the numeration from above:—

(2). *Elizabeth Ann née Day*. Born at York 8/4/1932 and baptized at the Garrison Church there. Serving in the W.R.N.S., 1951.

(3). *Mary Olivia née Day*. Born at Petersfield, co. Hants., 16/9/1935 and there baptized. Now at a Boarding School near Reading.

*Issue of Alfred John Baily (of Generation VII above) and Mary née Brodie his wife:—*

(1). *Joyce Gordon née Baily*. Born at 300 Goldhawk Road, Hammersmith, London, 9/4/1922, and baptized at St. Peter's Church, Hammersmith aforesaid. She was educated at Heston Senior School, Heston, co. Middlesex. In the 1939-45 War she and her sister joined the Auxiliary Fire Service but later transferred to the A.T.S. with whom they remained for over two years as Teleprinter Operators, stationed at Durham, Bradford, Chester and London.

She married at St. Paul's, Hounslow, on 28/1/1945 *David Vernon Clarke* of Montreal, Canada (born at Stellarton, Nova Scotia, 23/3/1922), son of Arthur Herbert Clarke, likewise there born, Chief Mining Engineer, and of Johanna née Small his wife.

He was educated at Eleventh Year High School, and is Cable Engineer to the Bell Telephone Company of Canada. In the 1939-45 War, he joined the Canadian Army 15/3/1942, came overseas to England 9/7/1942, was drafted to France 8/6/1944, and continued through to Germany with the Royal Canadian Corps of Signals. He returned to Canada for demobilisation on 27/11/1945.





They now reside at 3508 De Bullion Street, Montreal 18.

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below under Generation IX.

(2) *Evelyn Rosalie née Baily*. Born at 317 Goldhawk Road, Hammersmith aforesaid, 2/8/1923, and baptized at St. Peter's Church, Hammersmith. She was educated at Heston Senior School, Heston, aforesaid. For her service in the 1939-45 War see above under her said sister.

She married at St. Paul's Church, Hounslow, on 27/7/1945 *Robert Vernon Glaysher* (born at Delhi, India, 3/3/1918, a son of Charles Glaysher of 28 Guildersfield Road, Streatham, co. Middlesex, and of Florence *née* Isaacs his wife). He is Travelling Representative for Messrs. Turner Brothers Asbestos Company Ltd. In the 1939-45 War he joined the Royal Army Ordnance Corps in September, 1940, gaining the rank of Captain. He was amongst the first to land on the Normandy Coast on 'D' Day, 6/6/1944, and remained in Germany with the British Army of the Rhine after the cessation of hostilities. He was demobilised in May, 1948. They now reside at 202 Staines Road, Twickenham, co. Middlesex.

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below under Generation IX.

(3). *Bernard John Baily*. Born at 317 Goldhawk Road aforesaid, 1/9/1924, and baptized at St. Peter's Church, Hammersmith. He died on 6/3/1925 and was buried at Acton Cemetery.

(4). *Eric Spencer Baily*. Born at 317 Goldhawk Road aforesaid, 6/11/1927, and baptized at St. Peter's Church, Hammersmith. Educated at Isleworth County School, he is training to become a Surveyor and resides with his parents.

*Issue of Leslie Edmund Baily (of Generation VII above) and Maisie née Clapton his wife:—*

*Anthony Rupert Baily*. Born 19/6/1938. He is being educated at Gunnersbury Grammar School, Chiswick, co. Middlesex.

*Issue of Edward Henry Francis Day (of Generation VII above) and Elsie Margaret née Porter his wife:—*

(1). *Hilda Muriel née Day*. Born at Ostacamund aforesaid, South India, 9/5/1902 and there baptized.

She was a Nurse at The Queen Charlotte Hospital from October, 1928 to 1929, when she left England for South Africa, where she has ever since been engaged in Social and Hospital work. She resides, unmarried, at Charlecombe, Remington Road, Wynberg, S.A.

(2). *Humphrey Arthur Day*. Born at Mellimunda, Meppadi, South India, 24/1/1904, and baptized at Meppadi aforesaid. Educated at Marlborough College, Wilts., and at Christ's College, Cambridge. B.A., Cambridge, 1925. Went to India for the British American Tobacco Company, 1925-1929. In 1929 he went to South Rhodesia to take up Farming. He was not permitted to volunteer for service during the





1939-45 War, as he had no white assistant to leave in charge and he had to produce 150 gallons of milk a day for Salisbury, South Rhodesia. In 1946 he returned to England to take up Farming here.

He married at the Parish Church, St. Peter's, Farnborough, co. Hants., on 18/7/1930 *Margaret Helen née Grier* (born 18/7/1907), daughter of Brigadier-General and Mrs. H. D. Grier of Wymering Lodge, Farnborough aforesaid;—and they now reside at Chickering Hall, Hosene, Diss, co. Norfolk.

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below under Generation IX.

(3). *Mary Aileen née Day*. Born at Bexhill, co. Sussex, 17/4/1911. She married in 1935 *Michael Keilte Howell* (born at Little Walsingham, co. Norfolk, 31/7/1907), a Farmer in South Rhodesia, specialising in Tobacco-growing; son of John Woodcock Howell (1868-1942) and of Nellie Suttaby née Morton (1874-1918) his wife. They reside at Pembi Falls, P.O. Dawsons, South Rhodesia.

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below under Generation IX.

*Issue of Major Arthur Duncan Day (of Generation VII above) and Edith Mary née Alexander his wife:—*

(1). *Percy Ernest Henry Day*. Born at Mandalay 21/10/1912, and baptized at home. He died two days later and was buried in the British Cemetery, Mandalay.

(2). *Charles Edward Day*. Born at 35 Madeley Road, Ealing, London, W., 27/5/1913. Educated at Berkhamstead Public School. Apprenticed to Engineering. During the 1939-45 War he rose from Captain to Lt.-Colonel, but he did not see active service as he was with the Army to relieve Singapore.

He married at St. John's, Yeovil, co. Somerset, on 4/5/1935, *Gladys Eunice née Rous*. There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below under Generation IX.

(3). *Mary Agatha Sarah née Day*. Born at Clifton 19/2/1920, and baptized at St. Mary Redcliffe Church. Educated at Ashford School for Girls, co. Kent. She is a qualified Accountant. Passed the Final Examination of the Incorporated Accountants with Silver Medal, Honours and 2nd place, December, 1944. She is now African Accountant in the Firm of Sir Alexander Gibb & Partners, St. Ann's Lodge, S.W.I, Nairobi, Kenya Colony: initials after her name A.S.T.A.A. She is unmarried.

*Issue of Lt.-Colonel Harold Ernest Day (of Generation VII above) and Dorothy née Carr-Gomm his wife:—*

*Elizabeth ('Betty') Culling née Day*. Born in her maternal grandfather's house at Farnham Royal, co. Buckingham (her said father having to be abroad at the time) 7/12/1914, and baptized at St. Mary's, Farnham Royal aforesaid.





She married at Peshawar, India, on 31/3/1940, *Lieut. William Alexander Shaw*, R.E., son of C. R. Shaw of Sweetloves, Bolton, co. Lancaster.

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below under Generation IX.

*Issue of Charles Laurence Day (of Generation VII above) and Helena Bryde née Haughton his wife:—*

*Bryan Day*. Born in Dublin 27/11/1922 and baptized in the Nursing Home there. He died within a few days and was buried in the Haughton Grave in the Church of England Cemetery, Dublin.

*Issue of Mary Margaret née Baily (of Generation VII above) and Jack Edwin Hobbs her second husband:—*

(1). *Mary Frances June née Hobbs*. Born 5/6/1926 and baptized at St. Peter's, Hersham, co. Surrey. (See now further below, p. 298).

(2). *Sonia Margot Kathleen Prunella née Hobbs*. Born at Claremont House, Hersham aforesaid, 3/9/1928.

She married at St. Mary Abbots, Kensington, London, W., on 4/9/1948 *Peter Polychroniadis*.

*Issue of Mary Renée née Kane (of Generation VII above) and Sir Edgar Joseph Holberton her husband:—*

(1). *Harold Robert Holberton*. Born at Maymyo, Upper Burma, 30/9/1912, and there baptized. He died there shortly after.

(2). *A Daughter (stillborn)*, Michaelmas Eve, 1913.

(3). *Adam Holberton*. Born at Rangoon, Burma, 13/3/1915, and there baptized. He was educated at Downside.

He married at St. Mary's, Cadogan Street, London, S.W., on 8/9/1945 *Phillipa Jane Lowther-Williams*, Widow, *née Symons*, daughter of George Alexander Symons, of Swansea, South Wales, and of Chicago, U.S.A., and of Lilian May Bonnett, his wife.

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below under Generation IX.

(4). *Patricia ('Patsy') née Holberton*. Born in London 5/4/1916. Living, unmarried, 1950.

(5). *Elizabeth ('Betsy') née Holberton*. Born at Rangoon aforesaid 28/9/1917 and there baptized. She married at Istambul, Turkey, on 10/4/1943, *John Nicholas Rede Elliott* of the Diplomatic Service (born in 1917), son of Claude Aurelius Elliott, Headmaster 1933-1949, and now Provost of Eton, and of Gillian *née Bloxam* his wife.

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below under Generation IX.



*Issue of Francis Kane (of Generation VII above) and ——— née ——— his wife:—*

*Isabella née Kane.* Born 22/12/1917. Swimming Mistress at Napa, near Imola, California, U.S.A.

*Issue of Emily née Kane (of Generation VII above) and ——— Barbet her first husband:—*

*William F. Barbet*, a Geologist by profession. He married ——— née ———. There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below under Generation IX.

*Issue of Major-General Walter Valentine Coppinger (of Generation VII above) and Margaret Mary née O'Kelly his wife:—*

(1). *Mary Katherine Frances née Coppinger.* Born at 8 Morehampton Road, Dublin, 25/4/1910, and baptized in Dublin.

She married on 19/3/1941 *J. Stuart Thomson*, C.I.E., I.C.S., retired.

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below under Generation IX.

(2). *Major William Walter Coppinger*, Indian Medical Service. Born at Chinsurah, Bengal, India, 30/9/1911.

He married, in India, on 15/7/1944, *Susanne née Schalaeflie-Fischer* of Solothurn, Switzerland, who died on 26/10/1947.

There was no issue of such marriage.

*Issue of Rear-Admiral Robert Henry Coppinger (of Generation VII above) and Georgina Katherine Grace née Long his first wife:—*

*Lieut. Robert Patrick Coppinger*, R.N. Only child Born at Southsea, 3/8/1910, and there baptized.

Killed on active service 1/10/1939 (see the *Daily Mirror* of 25/11/1939), losing his life in H.M.S. 'Oxley', Submarine, and believed to have been the first British Naval Officer to lose his life in the 1939-45 War.

For his Will see the *Daily Mirror* of 25/11/1939 and the *Reading Mercury* of 2/12/1939.

He married in London in the Spring of 1932 *Nancy née Petit*, of Hyde End, Brimpton, near Newbury, co. Berks.

There was issue of such marriage, for whom see below under Generation IX.

*Issue of Lt.-Col. Charles Joseph Coppinger (of Generation VII above) and Aimee Louise née Jackson his wife:—*

*Marguerite née Coppinger.* Born at Ahmednagar, India, 6/7/1909.

*Issue of Col. Francis Romney Coppinger (of Generation VII above) and Eleanor Irene née Peart his wife:—*

*Mary Monica née Coppinger.* Born in Dublin, 16/6/1922.





*Issue of Kathleen Mary Lenthal née Eager (of Generation VII above) and Thomas Haydon Burleigh her husband:—*

- (1). William Gurth Burleigh. Born 5/4/1938.
- (2). Robert Haydon Burleigh. Born 16/8/1941.

*Issue of Richard Gurth Eager (of Generation VII above) and Phyllis née Baird his wife:—*

- (1). Pamela Joan Gurth née Eager. Born at Burford, co. Oxon., 21/6/1947.
- (2). Stewart Anthony Gurth Eager. Born at Burford aforesaid (where his parents are still living) 16/3/1949.

*Issue of Mary née Cheatle (of Generation VII above) and J. McKenzie her husband:—*

- (1). Sheila née McKenzie.
- (2). Shirley née McKenzie.
- (3). Rosemary née McKenzie.

*Issue of Anthony Cheatle (of Generation VII above) and Ann née ——— his wife:—*

*Sandra Mary Lenthal née Cheatle.*

*Issue of Gwendolen née Evans (of Generation VII above) and Richard Taylour her husband:—*

- (1). Jeremy Taylour.
- (2). Terence Taylour.





## GENERATION IX

*Issue of James Arthur Seymour Toogood (of Generation VIII above) and Elizabeth née Osgood his wife:—*

(1). *Charles James Seymour Toogood*. Born at Crowborough, co. Sussex, 12/4/1944. Baptized at St. Laurence, Winchester, 1/9/1944.

(2). *Richard John Seymour Toogood*. Born 21/4/1946. Baptized at St. Peter's, Hersham, co. Surrey, 22/6/1946.

(3). *Michael Henry Seymour Toogood*. Born 26/9/1947. Baptized at St. Peter's aforesaid, 9/11/1947.

*Issue of Walter James Drummond (of Generation VIII above) and Marjorie née Warham his wife:—*

(1). *Captain Patrick Hamilton Drummond*. Born at Gosforth, Newcastle-upon-Tyne, co. Northumberland, 27/12/1926. Educated at Rugby School, 1940-44.

In 1944 he enlisted in The Life Guards at 17½, passed through the Guards' Training Unit and Sandhurst; commissioned October, 1945; and now Captain. Served in Germany and in Palestine.

He married at St. Paul's Church, Knightsbridge, London, S.W., on 12/4/1950 Thelma née Ruddy, daughter of Commander (E) J. A. Ruddy, R.N., and Mrs. J. A. Ruddy his wife, of Rowstock House, Rowstock, co. Berks.

(2). *Elizabeth Etridge née Drummond*. Born at Gosforth aforesaid 22/4/1930. Educated at St. James' School, West Malvern, 1944-47, and at a School in Montreux, Switzerland, 1947-48.

*Issue of Roger Hamilton Drummond (of Generation VIII above) and Marjorie née Leech his wife:—*

(1). *Robert Baily Drummond*. Born at Petersfield, co. Hants., 27/2/1924. Commander R.N. 1943-1946. B.Sc., Leeds University, 1948.

(2). *Brian Godfrey Drummond*. Born at Leeds, co. York, 5/2/1927. Of Trinity College, Cambridge; B.A. (Engineering), Cambridge. Now in the Royal Corps of Signals. R.A.M.C., 1946-1948.

(3). *David Classon Drummond*. Born at Leeds aforesaid 25/7/1929. Radiographer, R.A.M.C., 1946-1948.

(4). *Alison Holt née Drummond*. Born at Leeds aforesaid 23/6/1930.

*Issue of Bernard Classon Drummond (of Generation VIII above) and Dorothy née ——— his wife:—*

(1). *Eileen Winifred née Drummond*. Born at Rawalpindi, India, 24/3/1926, and baptized at Nowshera, not far from Rawalpindi afore-



said. She died at Sheringham, co. Norfolk, on 13/8/1941, after an operation, and was buried at Beeston Regis, co. Norfolk.

(2). *Stanley William Drummond*. Born at Rawalpindi aforesaid and baptized at Murree, India. He was killed in a motor accident in Italy, while serving with the British Army of Occupation, on 6/5/1946, and was buried at Padua in that Country.

*Issue of Muriel née Drummond (of Generation VIII above) and Charles Morris her husband:—*

(1). *Patricia née Morris*. Born at Liverpool, 7/10/1928, and baptized at Ancient Chapel, Liverpool.

(2). *Mary Ruth née Morris*. Born at Liverpool, 9/10/1930, and baptized at Ancient Chapel aforesaid.

(3). *Paul Morris*. Born at Worthing, co. Sussex, 26/7/1934 and baptized at Brighton in that County.

*Issue of Captain Walter Francis Baily (of Generation VIII above) and Helen Gwendolen née Bullen his wife:—*

(1). *Heather Carlos née Baily*. Born at Leigham Street, Plymouth, co. Devon, 6/11/1926, and baptized at St. Andrew's Church, Plymouth aforesaid, by The Rev. Whitfield Dawkeson on 12/1/1927. She was educated at Reading College, co. Berks., taking Agriculture for her subject.

She married at Holy Trinity Church, Hermitage, co. Berks., on 19/3/1949 *Dan Purser* (born at Baylis Court Farm, Slough, co. Buckingham, 8/12/1925, and baptized at Stoke Poges Church in that County, a son of Thomas Albert Purser of Baylis Court aforesaid and of Victoria Ann née Reffell his wife), who was likewise and at the same time educated at Reading College aforesaid, taking the self-same subject.

They now reside at Penny Bridge Farm, Best Beach, Wadhurst, near Tunbridge Wells, co. Kent, where he manages a 170 acre farm for its owner Mr. Bates, also there resident. (See further below, p. 298).

(2). *Hugh Graeme Baily*. Born at 6 Fitzroy Terrace, Stoke Devonport, Plymouth aforesaid, 15/12/1929, and baptized in the Chapel of the R.N. Engineering College, Keyham, Devonport aforesaid, by The Rev. P. C. Gough, M.A., Naval Chaplain, on 18/2/1930.

He was educated at Highgate School, 1938-39; St. Christopher's School, Bath, co. Somerset, January-December, 1940; and then at Merchiston Castle School, Edinburgh, January, 1941-December, 1947, winning there the Science Prize, and obtaining distinction in Science in the School Certificate Examination; and, as I learn from his father, he is particularly interested in Chemistry and its application to Atomic Energy. From January, 1948, he was at Millfield Street, co. Somerset, pending his call-up for Army Training.

It is of interest thus to shew—for what the future may have to record—that he has already shewn a strong scientific bent.





He hoped to go to Cambridge University after finishing his Army Training Course which commenced in December, 1948, and was duly accepted on the waiting list of what I well may call 'Our Family College', St. John's. But, alas! his Army Course finished, he was considered 'too old', and is, in consequence preparing for the Intermediate Examination in London University. We must all wish him well.

*Issue of Marian Laura née Baily (of Generation VIII above) and John Arnold Reece her husband:—*

(1). *Thomas William Reece*. Born at Derby, 30/1/1940, and baptized at Friar Gate Unitarian Chapel there in 1944.

(2). *Eleanor Margaret née Reece*. Born in London, 6/8/1943, and baptized at Friar Gate Unitarian Chapel, Derby, in 1944.

(3). *Julia Marian née Reece*. Born 4/4/1947, and baptized at Rosslyn Hill Chapel, Hampstead, London, N.W., in May, 1947.

*Issue of Doris Margaret née Baily (of Generation VIII above) and Frank Marston her husband:—*

(1). *Henry Francis Marston*. Born at Derby, 9/9/1946, and baptized at Friar Gate Unitarian Chapel there in January, 1947.

(2). *Margaret Helen née Marston*. Born at Lincoln, 9/3/1948, and baptized at the Unitarian Chapel, Leicester, on 9/4/1948.

*Issue of John Walter Baily (of Generation VIII above) and Joan née Powell his wife:—*

(1). *Susan Margaret née Baily*. Born 17/5/1946, and baptized at the Free Christian Church, Loughborough, co. Leicester, in August, 1946.

(2). *Judith Powell née Baily*. Born at Loughborough, 10/5/1950, and baptized at Loughborough Free Christian Chapel on 15/7/1950.

*Issue of Geoffrey Vernon Brooke Herford (of Generation VIII above) and Evelyn née Lambert his wife:—*

(1). *Jean Elizabeth née Herford*. Born at Slough, co. Buckingham, 27/18/1934, and baptized at St. Luke's, Hampstead, London, N.W.

(2). *Rosemary Anne née Herford*. Born at Slough aforesaid 14/9/1938, and baptized at St. Laurence Church, Upton, Slough aforesaid.

(3). *Kathleen Merilyn née Herford*. Born at Slough aforesaid 23/11/1944, and baptized at St. Laurence Church aforesaid.

(4). *Robin Hugh Herford*. Born at Slough aforesaid 27/12/1946, and baptized at St. Laurence Church aforesaid.

*Issue of Gwyneth Mary née Herford (of Generation VIII above) and Kurt Lipstein her husband:—*

(1). *Vivien née Lipstein*. Born at Cambridge in June, 1946; and only lived a fortnight. Buried at the Unitarian Memorial Chapel, Cambridge.





(2). *Diana Mary née Lipstein*. Born at Cambridge 15/6/1947, and baptized at the Memorial Chapel, Cambridge.

(3). *Eve Beatrix née Lipstein*. Born at Cambridge 5/7/1949 and was doubtless baptized at the said Unitarian Memorial Chapel there.

*Issue of Philip Henry ('Hal') Herford (of Generation VIII above) and Jean née Hawkins his wife:—*

(1). *Penelope Jean née Herford*. Born at Reading, co. Berks., 26/11/1940, and baptized at Christ Church, Reading aforesaid, on 18/4/1941.

(2). *John Brooke Herford*. Born at Reading aforesaid 16/8/1942, and baptized at St. Mungo's Church, Balerno, co. Midlothian, Scotland, on 23/10/1944.

(3). *Richard Henry Herford*. Born in Edinburgh, 24/2/1947, and baptized at St. John's Church, Edinburgh, on 27/4/1947.

(4). *Elizabeth Mary née Herford*. Born at Glasgow, 6/6/1950, and baptized at St. Margaret's, Newlands, in that City, 17/9/1950.

*Issue of Raymond John Herbert Birkett (of Generation VIII above) and Evelyn Maud née Khudder his wife:—*

*Gloria Consuelo née Birkett*. Only child. Born in Puerto Rico, West Indies, 21/9/1937. Residing, 1948, with her widowed mother at 9 The Orchard, Welwyn Garden City, co. Hertford.

*Issue of Jean Alison Graham née Horton-Smith (of Generation VIII above) and David Henry Carrott Graves her husband:—*

(1). *Elizabeth Patricia née Graves*. Born at Redhill County Hospital, Edgware, co. Middlesex, (since re-named The Edgware General Hospital) 9/5/1945, and baptized by The Rev. H. R. Barker at St. Michael's and All Angels' Church, Mill Hill, London, N.W.7, on 18/9/1945.

(2). *Malcolm David Graves*. Born at Bushey Maternity Hospital, Bushey Heath, co. Hertford, 26/6/1949, and baptized by the Rev. Michael Brown, M.A., at St. Michael's and All Angels' Church aforesaid on 19/10/1949.

*Issue of Màiri MacAlpein Graham née Horton-Smith (of Generation VIII above) and Albert George Brand her husband:—*

(1). *Richard Anthony Brand*. Born at Croydon, co. Surrey 14/5/1945, and baptized at St. Mary's Church, Canning Road, East Croydon, by The Rev. Harold Faulkham, on 14/4/1946. (See further, p. 298).

(2). *Marilyn Penelope née Brand*. Born at Croydon aforesaid, 22/2/1948, and baptized at St. Mary's Church, Canning Road aforesaid, by the said Rev. Harold Faulkham, on 17/10/1948.



*Issue of Ann Bridget née Droop (of Generation VIII above) and Peter Warner Spencer her husband:—*

*Ann Margaret née Spencer.* Born in a Hospital at Adelaide, South Australia, 18/11/1948.

*Issue of Joyce Gordon née Baily (of Generation VIII above) and David Vernon Clarke her husband:—*

(1). *Eric David Clarke.* Born at Montreal, Canada, 1/3/1947.

(2). *Robert Gordon Clarke.* Born at Montreal aforesaid 8/9/1948.

*Issue of Evelyn Rosalie née Baily (of Generation VIII above) and Robert Vernon Glaysher her husband:—*

(1). *John Glaysher.* Born at Grove Road Nursing Home, Isleworth, co. Middlesex, 23/10/1946, and baptized at the Parish Church of Heston, co. Middlesex.

(2). *David Glaysher.* Twin of his said brother John. Born at the said Nursing Home at Isleworth aforesaid 23/10/1946, and baptized at the Parish Church of Heston aforesaid.

(3). *Susan Joy née Glaysher.* Born at the said Nursing Home at Isleworth aforesaid 21/11/1948, and baptized at the Parish Church of Heston aforesaid.

*Issue of Humphrey Arthur Day (of Generation VIII above) and Margaret Helen née Grier his wife:—*

(1). *Susan Elizabeth née Day.* Born in Salisbury, South Rhodesia, 8/7/1934. Now at School in England.

(2). *Peter Humphrey Day.* Born in Salisbury, South Rhodesia, 27/4/1938. Now at School in England.

*Issue of Mary Aileen née Day (of Generation VIII above) and Michael Keilte Howell her husband:—*

(1). *Georgina Pamela née Howell.* Born in Salisbury, South Rhodesia, 5/11/1937. She is to have her main education in South Africa.

(2). *Carol Rowena née Howell.* Born in Salisbury, South Rhodesia, 29/4/1940. She, likewise, is to have her main education in South Africa.

*Issue of Charles Edward Day (of Generation VIII above) and Gladys Eunice née Rous his wife:—*

(1). *John Alexander Day.* Born at Nottingham Hospital, 22/11/1938.

(2). *Susan Margaret née Day.* Born at Loughborough Hospital, co. Leicester, 17/10/1946.





*Issue of Elizabeth ('Betty') Culling née Day (of Generation VIII above) and Lieut. William Alexander Shaw her husband:—*

(1). *A Child*. Stillborn; at Roorkee, India, circa 1942.

(2). *Julian Culling Shaw*. Born in Simla, India, 28/7/1943, and baptized in Bombay.

(3). *Rodney Alexander Shaw*. Born in London, 25/9/1946, and baptized at St. Michael's Church, Hartlip, near Sittingbourne, co. Kent.

*Issue of Adam Holberton (of Generation VIII above) and Phillipa Jane née Symons his wife:—*

*Paul Robert Joseph Holberton*. Born at Queen Charlotte's Hospital, London, W.6, 8/9/1948.

*Issue of Elizabeth ('Betsy') née Holberton (of Generation VIII above) and John Nicholas Rede Elliott her husband:—*

(1). *Claudia Mary née Elliott*. Born at Windsor 15/5/1945, and there baptized.

(2). *Mark Nicholas Elliott*. Born at Eton 11/12/1947, and baptized at Bebne.

*Issue of William F. Barbet (of Generation VIII above) and ———— née ———— his wife:—*

(1). ———— ———— *née Barbet*.

(2). ———— ———— *née Barbet*.

*Issue of Mary Catherine née Coppinger (of Generation VIII above) and J. Stuart Thomson her husband:—*

*Margaret Clara née Thomson*. Born 22/1/1944.

*Issue of Lieut. Robert Patrick Coppinger, R.N. (of Generation VIII above) and Nancy née Petit his wife:—*

*Shirley Ann née Coppinger*. Born in London 16/8/1933.





## PART XII

# THE RESULTANT PEDIGREE

Prefaced by

The following list of over 100 Other Families

Therein appearing:—

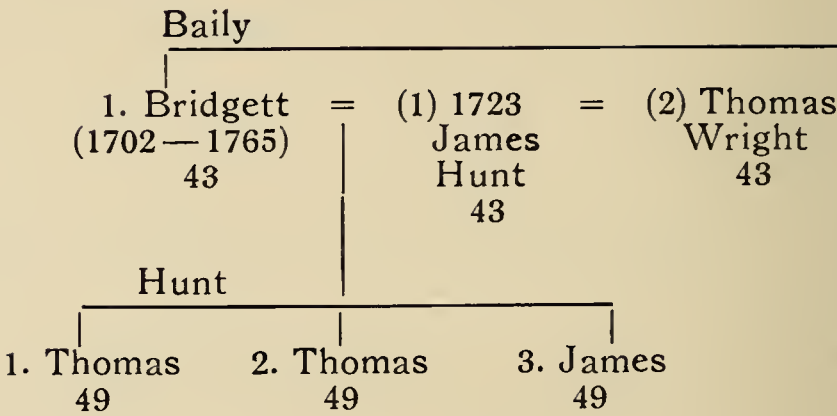
Alexander, Allen;—Baines, Baird, Barbet, Barnes, Beardsley, Birkett, Blagrove, Bond, Brown, Brewer, Bridger, Brodie, Buchanan, Bullen, Burleigh, Butler (Two Families);—Carr (Carr-Gomm), Cheate, Churchill, Clapton, Clarke, Coffey, Collins, Coppinger, Cowan, [Crafter];—Day, Delaney, Dibley, Doman, Dorrington, Douetil, Dowson, Droop, Drummond, Dymock;—Eager, Elliott, Evans;—Faulkner;—Gibson, Giles, Glaysher, Graves, Grier, Grundy;—Harris, Harrison, Hartley, Hatton, Haughton, Hawkins, Head, Henwood, Herford, Hobbs, Holberton, Horton-Smith, Horton-Smith Hartley, Howell, [Hulse], Hunt;—Jackson, Jopp;—Kane, Kelly, Khadder;—Lambert, Leech, Lenthall, Lipstein, Lloyd, Long, [Lowther-Williams];—McGuinn, McKenzie, [Maclachlan], Marston, Molony, Morris;—North, Nutting;—O'Kelly, Osborne, Osgood;—Pagan, [Paulet], Pearce, Peart, Petit, Polychroniadis, Porter, Powell, Purser;—Randall, Reece, Richardson, Ruddy;—Schalaeflie-Fischer, Scully, Shaw, Slater, Smith (a Diversity of Families), Sparrow, Spencer, Stevenson, Strickland, Symons;—Taylour, Thomson, Toogood;—Warham, West, Whiller (Wheeler), Wornum and Wright.

And also, inadvertently omitted from the foregoing list:—[Atkinson];—Bellenger;—Cooper;—Marriott;—Rolland, Rous;—Siebel, [Sitnik];—Wadd (and Whitecross).

I

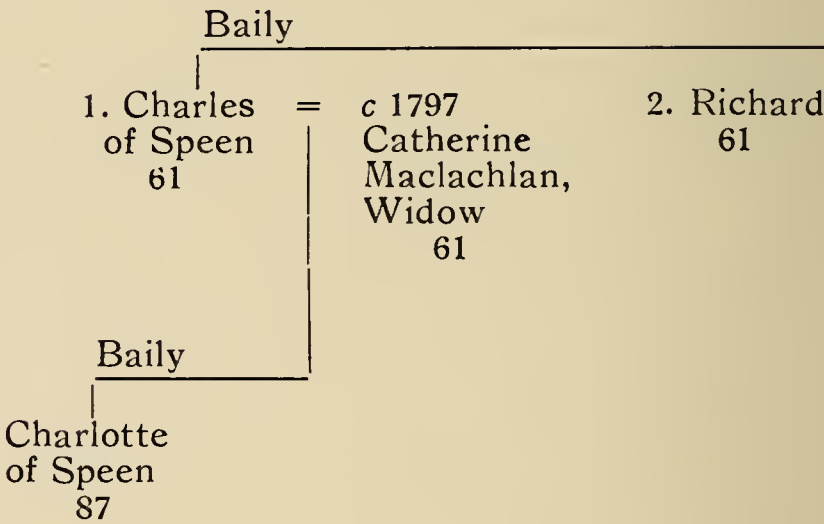
II

III



IV

V



VI

VII

VIII

IX

I

II

III

IV

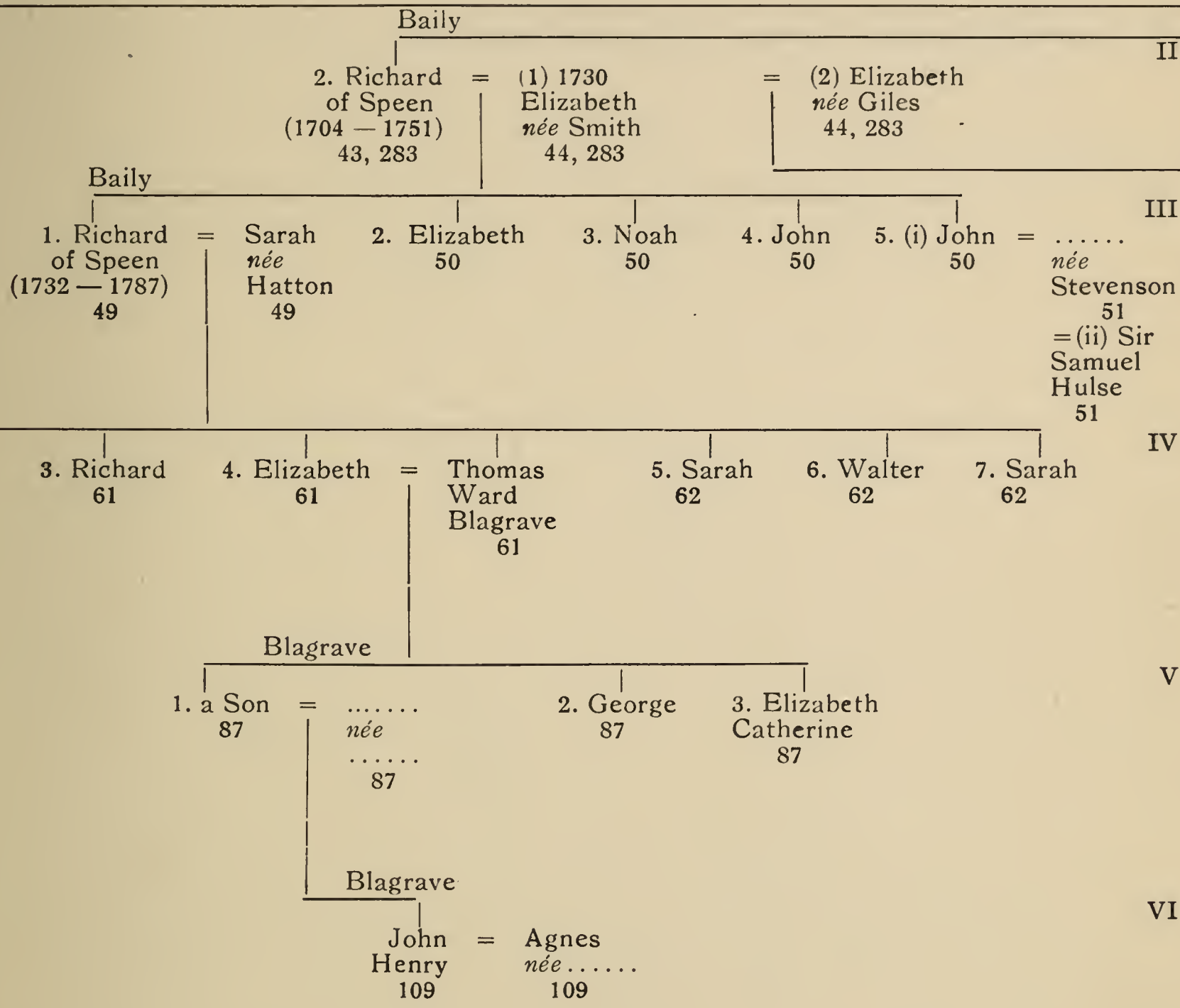
V

VI

VII

VIII

IX





I

Baily (*cont'd.*)

II Baily (*cont'd.*)

Baily (*cont'd.*)

III	6. Ann 51	7. Charles 51	8. Charles 51	9. Thomas 51	10. Sarah 51
-----	--------------	------------------	------------------	-----------------	-----------------

IV

V

VI

Toogood					
VII	1. Arthur Seymour (Lt.-Col.) 137	=	Dorothy <i>née</i> Nutting 137	2. Edith Mary 137	
Toogood					
VIII	James Arthur Seymour 201	=	Elizabeth <i>née</i> Osgood 201		
Toogood					
IX			1. Charles James Seymour 239	2. Richard John Seymour 239	

I

II

III

IV

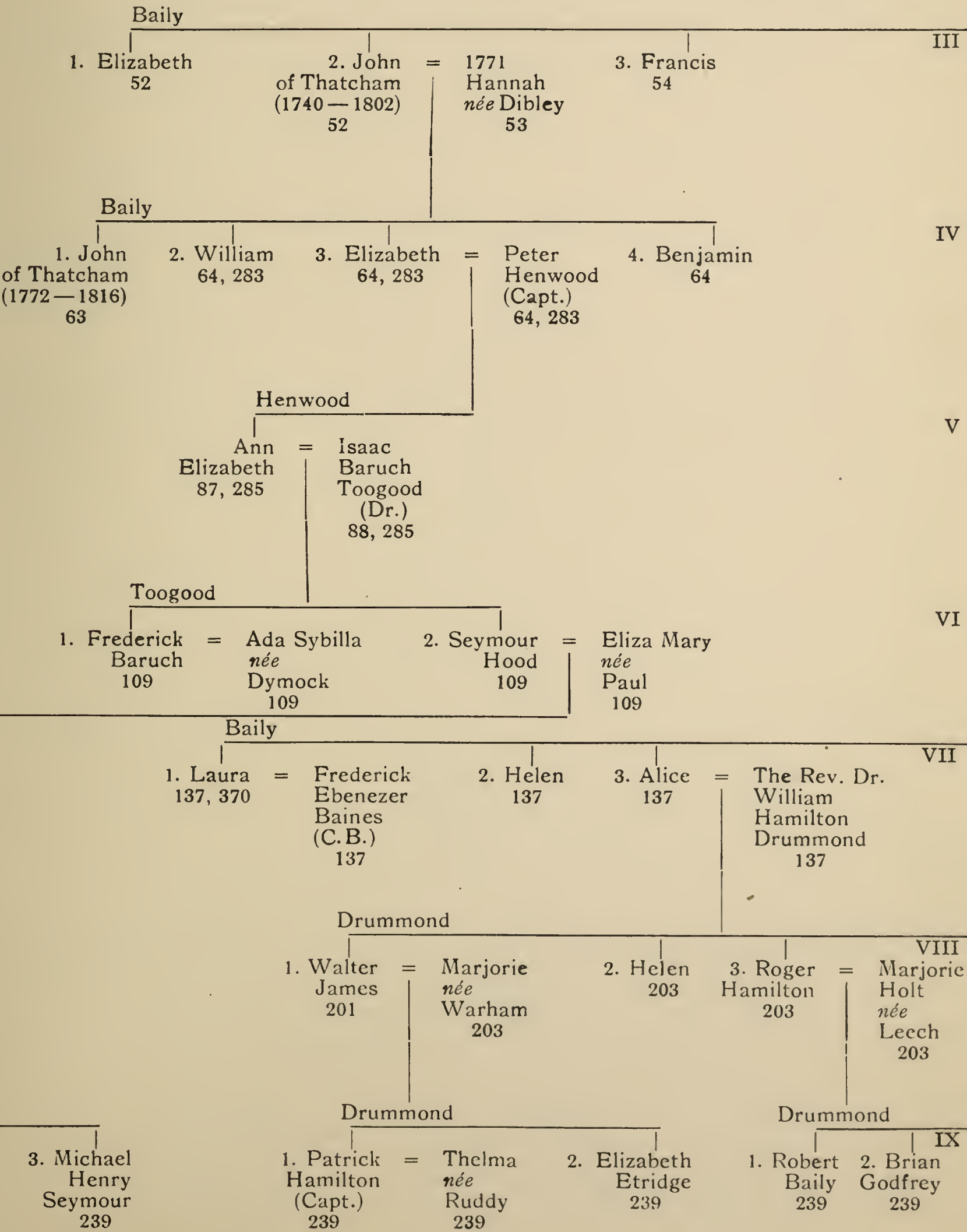
V

VI

VII

VIII

IX



I

Baily (cont'd.)

II Baily (cont'd.)

Baily (cont'd.)

III

IV

V

VI

Baily (cont'd.)

VII

4. John  
Gibson  
139

Drummond (cont'd.)

VIII

4. Bernard  
Classon  
203 = Dorothea  
née  
Marriott  
203

5. Ruth  
205, 295

Drummond (cont'd.)

IX

3. David  
Classon  
239

4. Alison  
Holt  
239

Drummond  
1. Eileen  
Winifred  
239

2. Stanley  
William  
241

Morris  
1. Patricia  
241

2. Mary  
Ruth  
241

3. Paul  
241



(1) 1701  
Elizabeth  
*née*  
Whiller  
40

= RICHARD BAILY  
of Thatcham  
(c. 1675 — 1753)  
39

= (2) 1703  
Elizabeth  
*née*  
Sparrow  
40

= (3) Sarah  
*née*.....  
41

I

3. John  
of Thatcham  
(1706 — 1776)  
45

= Elizabeth  
*née*.....  
45

II

4. Richard  
of Thatcham  
and Newbury  
(1744 — 1814)  
54

= 1768  
Sarah  
*née*  
Head  
55, 318

III

Baily

1. Richard  
(of Constantinople)  
65

= Elizabeth  
*née*  
Faulkner  
66

2. John  
(Dr.)  
(1772 — 1857)  
66, 283

= 1803  
Ann  
*née*  
Richardson  
69, 283, 330

IV

Bailey

a Son

Baily

1. John  
(Q.C.)  
(1805 — 1877)  
89

= 1836  
Susan  
*née*  
Smith  
90, 347

V

Baily

1. Walter  
(1837 — 1917)  
109, 287

= 1861  
Mary Anne  
*née* Gibson  
110, 287

VI

5. Francis  
Gibson  
(Professor;  
F.R.S.E.)  
(1868 — 1945)  
139

= 1899  
Margaret  
Naesmyth  
Osborne  
*née* Pagan  
151

6. Walter  
Harold  
(M.B.E.)  
151, 291

= Jessie  
Mabel  
Wilkins  
*née* Slater  
153

VII

Baily

1. Walter  
Francis  
(Capt. [E]  
R.N., A.D.C.)  
(Born 1900)  
205, 298

= Helen  
Gwendolen  
*née* Bullen  
209, 298

2. Marjorie  
Beatrice  
209

3. Eva  
Constance  
209

VIII

6. Muriel  
205

= Charles  
Morris  
205

Baily

1. Heather  
Carlos  
241, 298

= Dan  
Purser  
241, 298

298

2. Hugh  
Graeme  
(Born 1929)  
241

IX

I

Baily (cont'd.)

II

Baily (cont'd.)

III

Baily (cont'd.)

IV

Baily (cont'd.)

V

Baily (cont'd.)

VI

Baily (cont'd.)

VII

7. Emily Susan (M.B.E.) 153 = Edmund Fordham Grundy 153

Grundy

VIII

1. Margaret Susan 209 2. Evelyn Mary 209 = Geoffrey Dyer Bond 209 3. Agatha Florence 211 = (1) Richard Hugh Herford 211 = (2) Cuthbert Pearce 211 4. Ursula Gibson 211

IX

I

II

III

IV

V

VI

VII

VIII

IX

4. William  
(1709 — 1710)  
45

5. Mary  
55

3. Francis  
The Astronomer  
(P.R.A.S., V.P.R.S.,  
Hon. D.C.L., Hon. LL.D.)  
99, 283

8. Emma Gibson  
155, 370 = John  
Classon  
Drummond  
155

9. Gerard Gibson  
(LL.B.)  
155 = Margaret  
Naesmyth  
*née*  
Osborne  
157

Baily

1. Marian Gibson  
211 = John  
Arnold  
Reece  
211

2. Doris Margaret  
211 = Frank  
Marston  
211

3. John, Walter  
211 = Joan  
*née*  
Powell  
213

4. Thomas  
Gibson  
213

Reece

Marston

Baily

1. Thomas  
William  
243

2. Eleanor  
Margaret  
243

3. Julia  
Marian  
243

1. Henry  
Francis  
243

2. Margaret  
Helen  
243

Susan  
Margaret  
243

Judith  
Powell  
243



I

Baily (*cont'd.*)

II

III

Baily (*cont'd.*)

IV

Baily (*cont'd.*)

V

VI

Baily (*cont'd.*)

VII

10. Mary Hilda 157, 291 = Henry John Robberds Herford 157

Herford

VIII

1. Geoffrey Vernon Brooke 213, 291 = Evelyn Cicely *née* Lambert 213

2. Gwyneth Mary 213, 297 = Kurt Lipstein (Ph.D.) 213, 297

Herford

Lipstein

IX

1. Jean Elizabeth 243

2. Rosemary Anne 243

3. Kathleen Merilyn 243

4. Robin Hugh 243

1. Vivien 243

2. Diana Mary 243

3. Eve Beatrix 245

I

II

III

IV

V

VI

VII

VIII

IX

5. Francis = Ann  
(1711 — c. 1741) *née*  
46, 283 Smith  
46, 283

2. The Rev.  
William  
Percival  
(B.D.)  
91, 287

Horton-Smith

1. Ethel = Herbert  
Marilla Birkett  
Horton (M.I.Mech.E.)  
(A.R.A.M.) 159  
157

Birkett

3. Philip = Jean  
Henry *née*  
(M.I.Mech.E.) Hawkins  
213 215

Herford

1. Penelope  
Jean  
245

2. John  
Brooke  
245

3. Richard  
Henry  
245

4. Elizabeth  
Mary

Gloria  
Consuelo  
245

Birkett

= Evelyn  
Maud  
*née*  
Khadder  
215

3. Lucy  
Margaret  
217, 297

I

Baily (*cont'd.*)

II

III

Baily (*cont'd.*)

IV

Baily (*cont'd.*)

V

Baily (*cont'd.*)

VI

Horton-Smith (*cont'd.*)

VII

2. Sir Percival  
Horton ; now  
Horton-Smith  
Hartley  
(C.V.O., M.D.,  
F.R.C.P.)  
159, 291

= Lucy  
Josephine  
Hartley  
*née*  
Hartley  
163, 291

3. Edith  
Gwendolen  
Horton  
165

Horton-Smith Hartley

Horton-Smith

VIII	1. Percival Hubert Graham (O.B.E.) 217	=	Grizel Mary <i>née</i> Buchanan 219	2. Audrey Gwendolen 219	=	Eric Wornum (M.R.C.S.) 219	1. David Alexander Graham (M.B.E., T.D.) 219, 297	=	Margaret <i>née</i> Brewer 221, 297
------	--	---	---	-------------------------------	---	-------------------------------------	---	---	--

IX



I

II

III

IV

V

VI

VII

VIII

IX

6. Elizabeth  
(1714 — 1732)  
46

2. Marilla  
111, 289

= Richard  
Horton Smith  
later Horton-Smith  
(Q.C. and K.C.)  
112, 289, 322, 344

4. Lionel  
Graham  
Horton  
(F.S.A., Scot.)  
165, 293

= Nora  
Blanche  
*née*  
Dorrington  
173

5. Raymond  
John  
Horton  
(M.B., B.Sc.,  
M.R.C.S.,  
L.R.C.P.)  
173

6. Hubert  
Horton  
177

2. Jean  
Alison  
Graham  
223

= David  
Henry  
Carrott  
Graves  
223

3. Iain  
Alasdair  
Graham  
(M.B.E.)  
223

4. Màiri  
MacAilpein  
Graham  
225

= Albert  
George  
Brand  
(B.Sc.)  
225

Graves

1. Elizabeth  
Patricia  
245

2. Malcolm  
David  
245

Brand

1. Richard  
Anthony  
245, 298

2. Marilyn  
Penelope  
245

I

Baily (*cont'd.*)

II

III

Baily (*cont'd.*)

IV

Baily (*cont'd.*)

V

Baily (*cont'd.*)

VI

3. Clara 119, 289	=	Henry Richmond Droop 119, 289, 311	4. Emily Susan 120, 289	5. Frances Louisa 120, 289
----------------------	---	---	-------------------------------	----------------------------------

Droop

VII	1. Mary Louisa 177	2. Emily Susan 177	3. Arthur Henry 177, 295	=	Isabel Fawcett <i>née</i> Butler 177	4. John Percival (Professor) 179	=	Ita Bride <i>née</i> Molony 179
-----	--------------------------	--------------------------	--------------------------------	---	--	---	---	---

Droop

VIII	1. Fierna Mary 225	2. Michael Richmond 225, 298	=	Margarete Hildegard <i>née</i> Siebel (Widow of F. Sitnik) 298	3. Ann Bridget 227	=	Peter Warner Spencer 227
------	--------------------------	------------------------------------	---	--	--------------------------	---	-----------------------------------

Spencer

IX

Ann  
Margaret  
245

I

II

III

IV

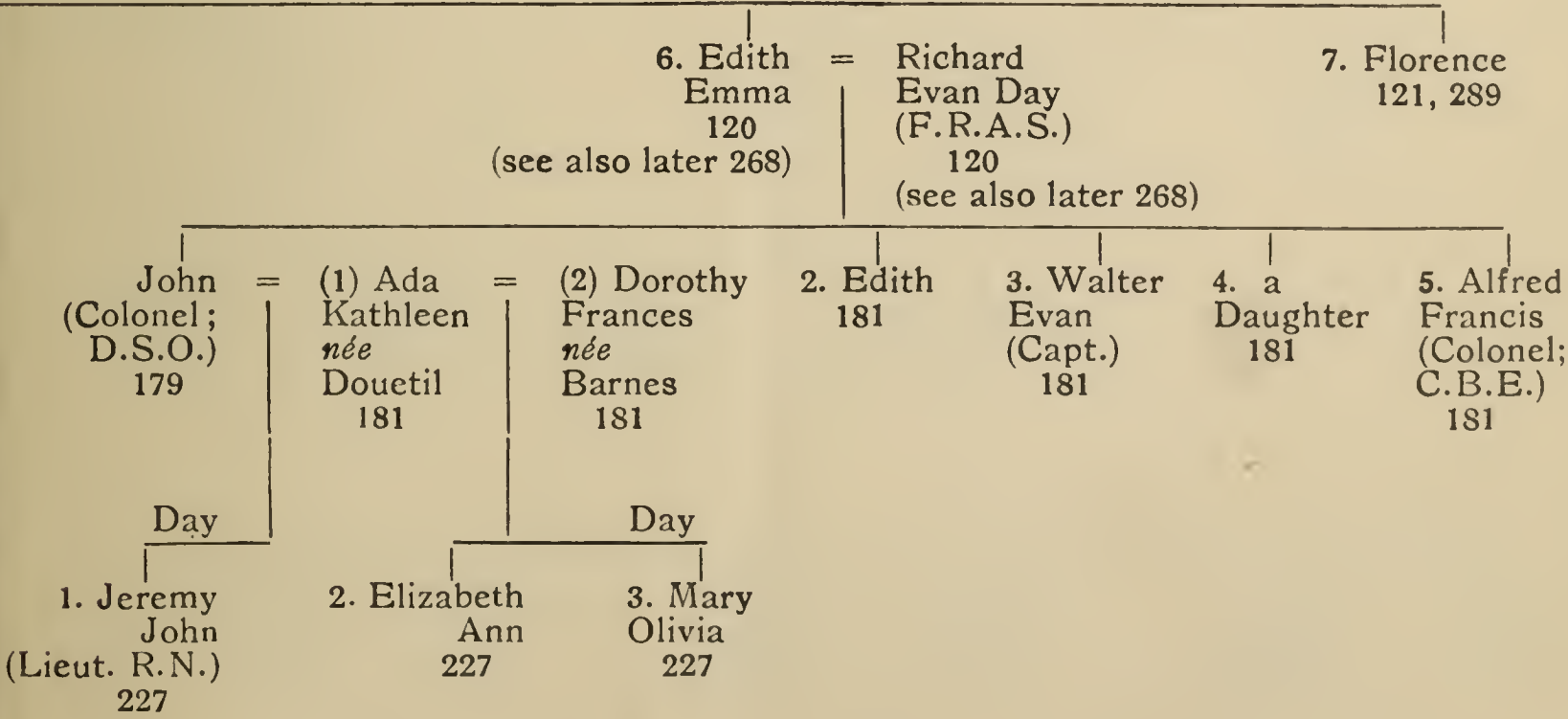
V

VI

VII

VIII

IX





I

Baily (cont'd.)

II

III

Baily (cont'd.)

IV

Baily (cont'd.)

V

3. Alfred  
Head  
94 = Louisa  
Ann  
*née*  
Allen  
95

VI

Baily

1. Percy  
Head  
121

VII

Baily

1. Alfred  
John  
181, 295 = Mary  
*née*  
Brodie  
183, 295

2. Lilian  
Antoinette  
183

3. Enid  
Felicie  
183

VIII

Baily

1. Joyce  
Gordon  
227 = David  
Vernon  
Clarke  
227

2. Evelyn  
Rosalie  
229 = Robert  
Vernon  
Glayshe  
229

3. Bernard  
John  
229

4. Eric  
Spencer  
229

IX

Clarke

1. Eric  
David  
247 2. Robert  
Gordon  
247

Glayshe

1. John  
247 2. David  
247 3. Susan  
Joy  
247

I

II

III

IV

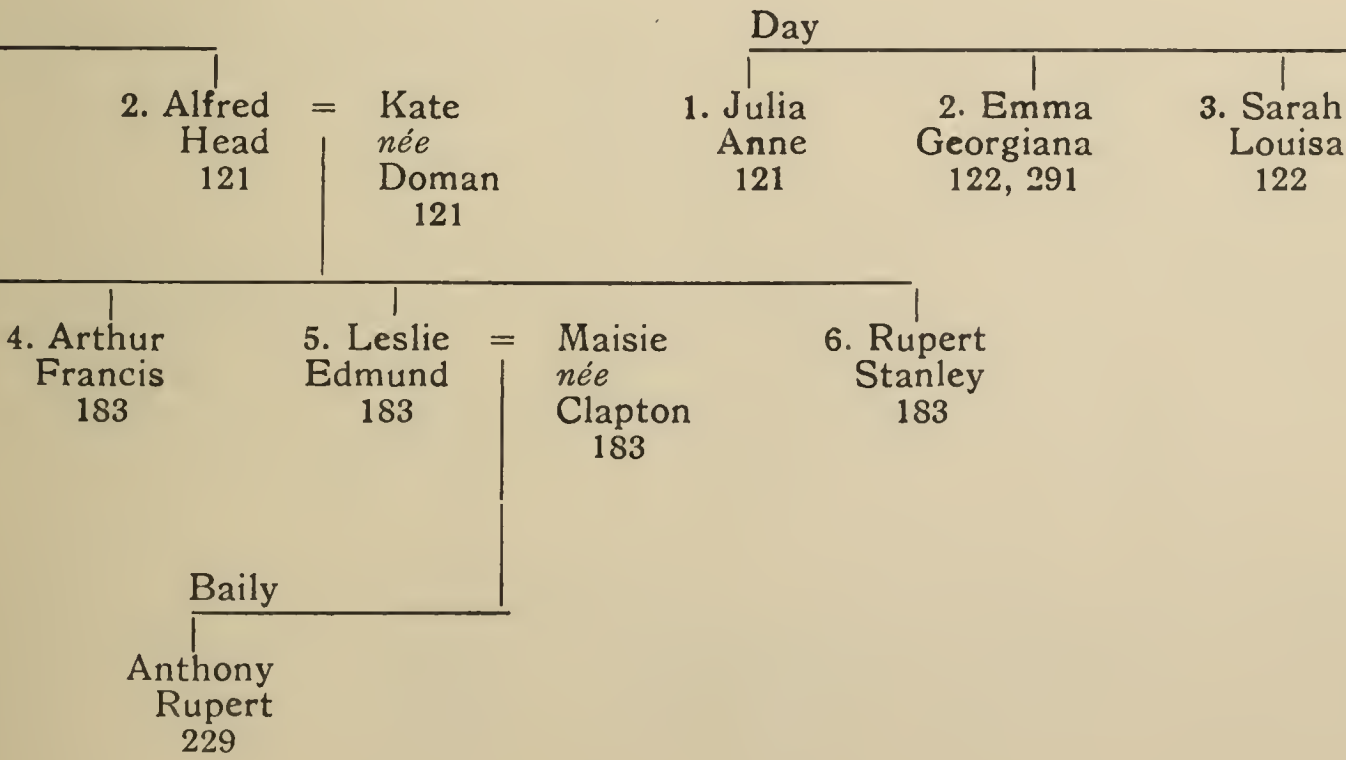
V

VI

VII

VIII

IX



I

Baily (cont'd.)

II

III

Baily (cont'd.)

IV

Baily (cont'd.)

V

5. Julia 95 = John Day 96, 303

Day (cont'd.)

VI

4. Richard Evan (F.R.A.S.) 122 = Edith Emma née Baily 122

Day (see above 265) (see above 265) Day

VII

Issue 179—181 (see above 265)

1. Humphrey John Goldney 185

2. Edward Henry Francis 185

= Elsie Margaret née Porter 185

3. Gertrude Margaret (M.B.E.) 185

VIII

Day

1. Hilda Muriel 229

2. Humphrey Arthur 229

= Margaret Helen née Grier 231

3. Mary Aileen 231

= Michael Keith Howell 231

IX

Day

1. Susan Elizabeth 247

2. Peter Humphrey 247

Howell

1. Georgina Pamela 247

2. Carol Rowena 247



I

II

III

IV

V

6. Emily  
96

VI

5. Francis  
Jeremy  
(Colonel  
R.E.)  
122 = Sarah  
Jane  
Augusta  
*née* Randall  
122

VII

4. Arthur  
Duncan  
(Major)  
185 = Edith  
Mary  
*née*  
Alexander  
187 (Lt.-Col., D.S.O.,  
M.V.O., etc.)  
187, 307 5. Harold  
Ernest  
= Dorothy  
Culling  
*née*  
Carr-Gomm  
187, 307 6. Charles  
Laurence  
187 = Helena  
Bride  
*née*  
Haughton  
187

VIII

Day 1. Percy  
Ernest  
Henry  
231 2. Charles  
Edward  
231 = Gladys  
Eunice  
*née*  
Rous  
231 3. Mary  
Agatha  
Sarah  
231, 298 = Walter  
Rolland  
298 Elizabeth  
Culling  
231 = William  
Alexander  
Shaw  
(Lt., R.E.)  
233 Day Bryan  
233

IX

1. John  
Alexander  
247 2. Susan  
Margaret  
247 1. a Child  
247 2. Julian  
Culling  
47 3. Rodney  
Alexander  
247

I

Baily (*cont'd.*)

II

III

Baily (*cont'd.*)

IV

Baily (*cont'd.*)

V

7. Laurence  
Richardson  
(M.P.)  
98, 287

= Mary  
*née*  
Smith  
98, 341

VI

	Baily					Baily
1. Francis Mainwaring 123	2. Laurence Head 123	=	Margaret Hanna <i>née</i> McGuinn 123	3. Herbert Mainwaring 123	=	Susan Isabel <i>née</i> Dowson 123
	Baily			Baily		1. Frances Martha 124

VII

1. Mary Margaret 189	=	(1) Henry Randall Wadd (Dr.) 189	=	(2) Jack Edwin Hobbs 189	2. Ethel Florence 189	1. Mildred Isabel 189	2. Philip Pendlebury 189	=	Katherine Mary Marjorie <i>née</i> Cowan 189
----------------------------	---	--	---	-----------------------------------	-----------------------------	-----------------------------	--------------------------------	---	---

VIII

	Hobbs		
1. Mary to Basil Frances Keith June Whitecross 233, 298 (Sub.-Lt. Engaged R.N.) 298	2. Sonia Margaret Kathleen Prunella 233	=	Peter Polychroniadis 233

IX

I

II

III

IV

4. Sarah  
("Sally")  
Head  
79

V

8. Ann Louisa  
The Centenarian  
99

9. Charles Edward  
100

= Sarah  
*née*  
Bridger  
100

VI

2. Charles James  
124

= Julia Ann  
*née*  
Harris  
124

3. Ernest Edward  
124

4. Alice Maud  
124

5. Ethel Sarah  
124

6. John Malcolm  
124

7 8 and 9  
Three others  
124

VII

3. Hugh Reginald  
Dowson  
191

VIII

IX



I

Baily (*cont'd.*)

II

III

Baily (*cont'd.*)

IV

V

VI

Kane

1. Mary 124	2. Ellen Mary 124	3. Robert Romney (Judge) 125	= Eleanor Louisa <i>née</i> Coffey 125
----------------	-------------------------	---------------------------------------	--

VII

Kane

1. Mary Claire 191	2. Harold Robert Quentin (Lieut.) 191	3. Mary Renée 191, 295	= Sir Edgar Joseph Holberton (C.B.E.) 191, 295	4. Robert Romney Godred (Capt.) 193	5. Findath Lilias 193
--------------------------	---	------------------------------	--	---	-----------------------------

VIII

Holberton

1. Harold Robert 233	2. Daughter (unnamed) 233	3. Adam 233	= Philippa Jane <i>née</i> Symons (Widow of ....Lowther- Williams) 233	4. Patricia 233	5. Elizabeth 233	= John Nicholas Rede Elliott 233
----------------------------	---------------------------------	----------------	--	--------------------	---------------------	--

IX

Holberton		Elliott	
1. Paul Robert Joseph 249		1. Claudia Mary 249	2. Mark Nicholas 249

I

II

III

IV

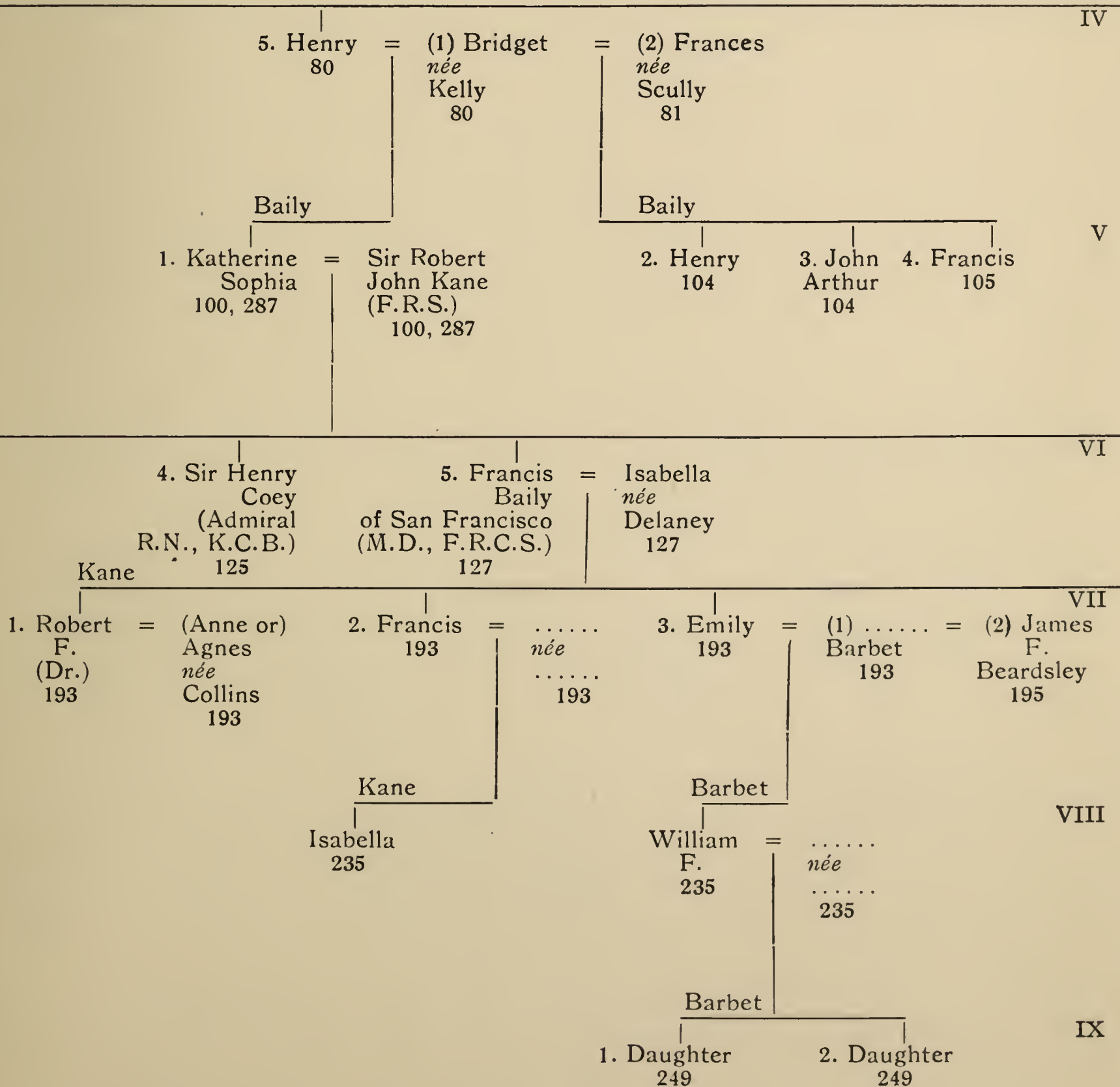
V

VI

VII

VIII

IX



I

Baily (*cont'd.*)

II

III

Baily (*cont'd.*)

IV

V

Kane (*cont'd.*)

VI

Kane (*cont'd.*)

VII

4. Henry 195    5. Eulalie 195    =    Thomas Charles (or Samuel ?) West 195    1. Daughter 195    2. Walter Valentine (Major-Gen., M.D.) 195    =    Margaret Mary *née* O'Kelly 195

VIII

Coppinger

1. Mary Katherine Frances 235    =    J. Stuart Thomson (C.I.E.) 235    2. William Walter (Major) 235    =    Suzanne *née* Schalaeflie-Fischer 235

IX

Thomson  
Margaret Clara 249



I

II

III

IV

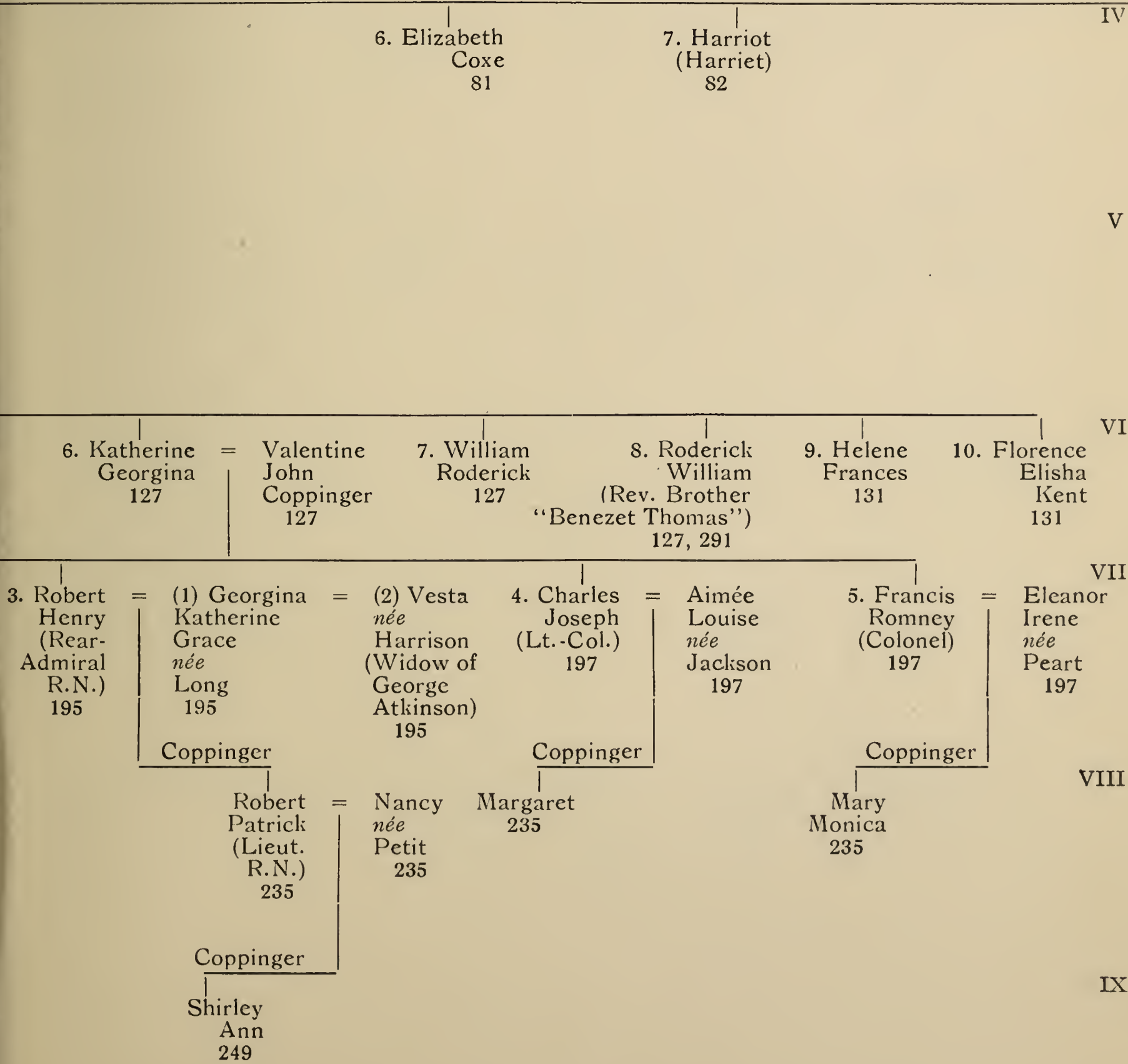
V

VI

VII

VIII

IX



I

Baily (*cont'd.*)

II

III

Baily (*cont'd.*)

IV

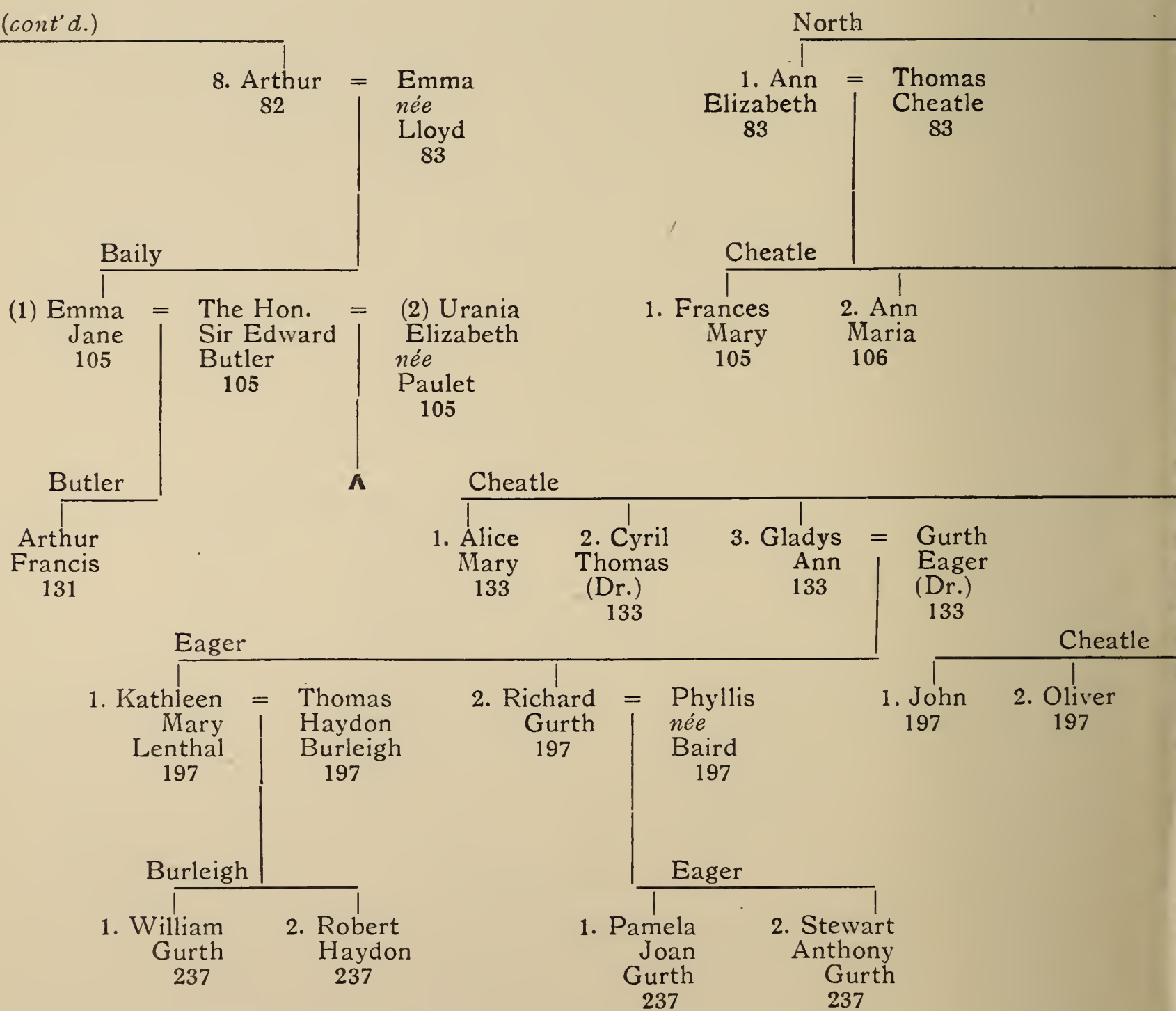
V

VI

VII

VIII

IX



I

II

III

IV

V

VI

VII

VIII

IX

7. Gladys (1718 — 1783) 46 = John North 47

North

1. Henry John 55 = Mary Anne née Lenthall 55, 324

2. Eleanor Frances 84, 285 = Thomas Cooper 84, 285

3. Sarah Maria 84

4. Henry 84, 285 = Elizabeth née..... 85

5. Nathaniel George 85 = ..... née Bellenger 85

North

3. Thomas Henry 106 = Alice née Strickland 106

4. George 106 = Mary Ann Crafter (Widow) 106

5. Roland Henry 107

1. Elizabeth 107 = Query any others or other 107

Cheatle

4. Roland Henry Martyn 133

5. Walter John North 133

1. Sir George Lenthall (K.C.B., C.V.O., F.R.C.S.) 133 = Clara Denman née Jopp 135

2. Arthur Henry (Dr.) 135

3. Frances Louisa 135 = William Evans 135

3. Mary 197 = J. McKenzie 197

4. Anthony 197 = Ann née ..... 197

1. Gwendolen 199 = Richard Taylour 199

2. Powys 199

McKenzie

Cheatle

Taylour

1. Sheila 237

2. Shirley 237

3. Rosemary 237

Sandra Mary Lenthall 237

1. Jeremy 237

2. Terence 237



I

Baily (*cont'd.*)

II

8. Benjamin = Elizabeth  
 (1725 — c.1785) *née*  
 47 .....  
 48

North (*cont'd.*)

III

2. Benjamin  
 56

= Mary  
*née*  
 Churchill  
 56

3. Elizabeth  
 56

1. Elizabeth  
 56

2. Ann  
 57

The Testatrix whose  
 Will led to the two  
 Chancery Suits of  
 "Jenings v Baily"  
 and  
 "Cheatle v Jenings"  
 for which see Parts IX  
 and X, pages 31—35

IV

North  
 |  
 John  
 85

V

VI

VII

VIII

IX

PART XIII  
ADDENDA





## PART XIII

## ADDENDA

Page 2. *Dr. Walter Baily or Bayley* (1529-1592). It may be of interest to record that the only other person, whose tomb is to be seen in the Ante-Chapel of New College, Oxford, is his son-in-law, Dr. Anthony Aylworth (c. 1547-1619), who was likewise a Fellow of New College, Oxford, and M.D. Oxon., and who succeeded him as Regius Professor of Physic in that University (1582-1597) and as Physician in Ordinary to Queen Elizabeth. As with his said father-in-law, so too with him the M.I. in brass gives a full-length portrait of him and, over his head, his Armorial Bearings, and below such portrait is an eight-line inscription in Latin verse, of which I venture here to give from my pen a metrical version in English:

Stranger, thy hurrying step pray stay, and then ponder this tomb:  
 For here doth Hippocrates lie and here Avicenna lies too,  
 The bones of Dioscorides and alike here are Galen's as well  
 And likewise Aylworth himself, for this stone cov'reth them all.  
 Marvellest thou that so many in one single grave may be found:  
 Yet wilt thou marvel the more, for they all were united in one  
 Who, though his life was his own, yet well indeed may'st thou say  
 That, though not excelling them, yet in his art he was one with them all.

Readers may like to be reminded that *Hippocrates* flourished 430 B.C., *Dioscorides*, a Greek physician though a native of Cilicia in Asia Minor, lived in the reigns of Claudius and Nero 41-68 A.D.; *Galen* flourished 167 A.D., and *Avicenna* (Ibn Sina), a Persian on his father's side, lived from 980 to 1037 A.D. (See further, p. 295).

*Generations I - VI*

Page 8. I must here refer again to the Pedigree of the Baily Family drawn up by myself and recorded at the College of Arms in 1940, referred to above on page 8, because I have two corrections to make therein and two matters to add. These have now been there recorded by me in 1951; *Official Reference*: 'Surrey, vol. xviii, page 289'.

They are:—(1) *Correction* of the error therein as to William Baily (1775-1777) of Generation IV as to whom see above pages 12 (text and note 2) and 64 and below in these 'Addenda':—(2) *Addition* of the date and place of the marriage of Richard Smith (1774-1847) and Marilla *née* Graham (c. 1781-1837) his second wife, referred to above on pages 90 *sq.*, the parents of Susan *née* Smith (1810-1887) wife of John Baily, Q.C. (1805-1877) of Generation V, referred to above on pages 89-91, as to which see below, Appendix No. 28 'Smith IV';—(3) *Addition* of the place of birth of the elder brother of the



said Marilla *née* Graham, namely Capt. William Thomas Graham (c. 1779-1864), referred to above on page 91, as to which see below, Appendix No. 7, 'Graham'; and:—(4) *Correction* of the error therein as to the identity, etc., of the wife of the last-named, as to which also see below, Appendix No. 7. 'Graham'.

### *Generation II*

Pages 43-45. *Richard Baily* (1704-1751). His two marriages, as given above on page 44 were accepted as accurate by the College of Arms and were accordingly so given in the Pedigree of the Baily Family drawn up by myself and recorded at the College of Arms in 1940, referred to above on page 8.

Page 46. *Francis Baily* (1711-1741). His marriage and his burial, as given above on page 46, were accepted as accurate by the College of Arms and were accordingly so given in the Pedigree referred to in the preceding paragraph.

### *Generation IV*

Page 64. *William Baily* (1775-1777). In the Baily Chart drawn up by Laurence Richardson Baily (of Generation V of the Baily Family)—mentioned in the notes to page 12 above—this William Baily was erroneously stated to have been a son of John Baily who died in 1776, *i.e.* John Baily of Generation II of the Baily Family.

In the Pedigree of the Baily Family referred to in the two paragraphs of these 'Addenda' under Generation II, I eschewed that error but equally—owing to his having been buried as 'William Baily' without more—fell into error myself in recording him as a son of Richard Baily of Generation III of the Baily Family.

My recent discovery of his baptism, as 'son of John and Hannah Baily', has enabled me to correct the error. He was—as stated in note 2 to page 12 above and on page 64 above—a son of John Baily who died in 1802, *i.e.*, John Baily of Generation III of the Baily Family.

Page 64. *Elizabeth née Baily and Capt. Peter Henwood her husband*. They were both living on 21/2/1817; see above, page 17; but whether or not the latter survived the former, I do not know.

Pages 66-69. *Dr. John Baily* (1772-1857) and *Ann née Richardson* (c. 1778-1860) his wife, who celebrated their Golden Wedding on 10/3/1853 (see above, page 69). Their married life lasted for 54 years 2 weeks and 3 days: the fourth longest span of married life in the Baily Family.

Pages 69-79. *Francis Baily* (1774-1844), *The Astronomer*. The complete original manuscript, bound in one large volume, of his 'Epitome of Universal History', 1813 (see above on page 71), is now in the possession of Walter Harold Baily of Generation VII.





For the naming of two streets after him, the one after his *Christian name* and the other after his *Surname*—as mentioned above on page 75—an interesting precedent, and one even more comprehensive, is to be found in connection with George Villiers, Duke of Buckingham, who died on 23/8/1628, which is well recorded by Peter Jackson in the *Evening News* of 23/8/1950, s.v. 'London is Stranger than Fiction', as follows:—

'Buckingham's Immortality. Although *George Villiers, Duke of Buckingham*, died 322 years ago, his name lives on. When the burden of his debts forced him to sell York House, he asked that his name should be immortalized in the streets that would occupy the site. So to-day, East of Charing Cross Station, you can find:—*George Court, Villiers Street, Duke Street, Of Alley*, and *Buckingham Street*. "*Of Alley*" proved too queer a name for the modern Westminster Council and has been changed to York Place, but the name-plate,' there fixed by that Council, 'concedes that it was "formerly known as: *Of Alley*".'

Unlike George Villiers, however, Francis Baily did not incur debts. Neither did he have to make any such request. The merits of his life and of his life's work made it for him long after he himself had passed upon his way.

Page 84. *Eleanor Frances née North* (1793-1839) and *Thomas Cooper her husband*. I do not know when the latter died, but it is obvious from page 35 above, that he as well as his said wife survived Ann *née* Baily of Generation III above, who (as shown on page 57) died on 17/10/1836.

Pages 84-85. *Henry North* (1796-1881). His Petition dated 29/1/1879 and filed on 26/2/1879 in '*Cheatle v. Jenings*', referred to above on page 32, was not free from error. See above, page 41.

### Generation V

Pages 87-89. *Ann Elizabeth née Henwood* (1815 or 1816-1872) and *Dr. Isaac Baruch Toogood* (1811—c. 1886) *her husband*.

In note 1 to page 88 I have mentioned certain persons of the name of Toogood at Sherborne, co. Dorset, in the sixteenth century. In line 13 of that note, the word 'chesable' clearly means chasuble, a vestment used by a priest to say Mass.

I may now add that further sixteenth century references to the name at Sherborne will be found in *Notes and Queries for Somerset and Dorset* of March, 1950, s.v. 'Post-Reformation Churchwardens' Accounts of St. Mary's, Sherborne', of date 17/3/1554/5, pages 257-262, at pages 258 and 259, as follows, namely:—(page 258) 'It'm recd off William Toogood hymselff to have a seate xijd', and





(page 259) 'It'm paid to Derbye to paue the syd hygh aulter [again] vjs viij*d*; It'm payd to John Toogood ffor one days worke to the same vjd.'

Pages 91-94. *The Rev. William Percival Baily, B.D.* (1807-1871). He was one of the Original Founders, in 1837, of the Ray Club—a Natural History Society—in the University of Cambridge. See 'Cycle of the Ray Club, 1837', in *The Eagle* (of St. John's College, Cambridge), Vol. xix, No. 108, December, 1895, page 84.

It may be of interest to state that the Parish Church of Great Waldingfield, co. Suffolk, where he was Rector, was dedicated to St. Lawrence.

His Will, referred to on page 93, was of date 2/7/1868 and, together with two Codicils dated respectively 27/7/1871 and 2/8/1871, was proved in the Principal Registry on 26/8/1871.

Pages 98-99. *Laurence Richardson Baily, M.P.* (1815-1887). Profoundly interested in matters of Religion, he—in addition to the valuable professional works from his pen mentioned in my Memoir concerning him referred to above on page 98—was the author of a monograph entitled 'Church Defence', read by him, at the request of the then Bishop of Liverpool, at the Church Congress held there on 5/11/1885 and re-published (Liverpool: *Daily Albion* Office) in the same year, 1885.

As a genealogist he was not as accurate as was to be desired. In his Affidavit sworn and filed on 9/5/1884 in 'Cheatle v. Jenings' and referred to above on page 32, there were divers errors which I have corrected in the present work. See above, pages 12 (note 1), 41 (text), 43 (text), 45 (note 1), and 48 (note 1).

He was, likewise, in obvious error, in my opinion, in thinking (see the Appendix to the present work, No. 23 'Savage') that his eldest brother John Baily, Q.C. (above, on pages 89-91) was the rightful heir to the Dormant Earldom of Rivers.

Pages 100-103. *Katherine Sophia née Baily* (c. 1811-1886) and *Sir Robert John Kane* (1809-1890) *her husband*. On page 101 I have stated that the latter was his parents' 'younger' son, the 'elder' son being William John Kane. The description of the latter, as his parents' 'eldest' son, by Mr. D. O. Raghallaigh (Reilly) on page 8 of his work on Sir Robert John Kane, mentioned above on page 103, was, I believe, erroneous.

### Generation VI

Pages 109-111. Walter Baily (1837-1917) and Mary Anne *née* Gibson (1837-1921) his wife, who celebrated their Golden Wedding on 25/7/1911. Their married life lasted for 55 years 34 weeks and 2 days: the second longest span of married life in the Baily Family.



Pages 111-119. *Marilla née Baily* (1838-1922) and *Richard Horton Horton-Smith, K.C.*, (1831-1919) *her husband*, who celebrated their Golden Wedding on 22/12/1914. Their married life lasted for 54 years 45 weeks and 1 day: the third longest span of married life in the Baily Family.

Her pastel portrait by E. U. Eddis, for which see above, page 90, and his pastel portrait by the same artist, for which see above, page 113—both of date 1864—are now in my possession.

On his retirement from the Bar in 1899, after 40 years' practice thereat (see above, page 114), he was much amused to read in the *Globe* of that time that, by his retirement, the Bar was losing 'its most noted member'. A noted member of the Bar he most certainly was; but the *Globe* was thus facetiously referring to the extremely careful notes which he always made concerning his cases for use in Court: a very wise practice which I myself have throughout consistently followed.

A Life of The Rev. F. D. (*i.e.* J. F. D.) Maurice (mentioned above on page 116) from the pen of H. G. Wood, has been published by the Cambridge University Press, 1950, whereof we read in *Notes and Queries* of 5/8/50 that: 'Seldom can there have been a better proportioned or so aptly-designed or so judicial a book on a mind so fine'.

Pages 119-120. *Clara née Baily* (1840-1921) and *Henry Richmond Droop* (1832-1884) *her husband*. Her pastel portrait by E. U. Eddis (for which see above, page 90) is now in the possession of their elder son Arthur Henry Droop of Generation VII.

Page 120. *Emily Susan née Baily* (1842-1870). Her pastel portrait by E. U. Eddis (for which see above, page 90) is now in the possession of my elder and only surviving brother (of Generation VII).

Page 120. *Frances Louisa née Baily* (1844-1915.) Her pastel portrait by E. U. Eddis (for which see above, page 90) is now in the possession of my younger and only surviving sister (of Generation VII).

Page 121. *Florence née Baily* (1851-1907). After her mother's death in 1887 (see above, page 91) she first resided for several years with her above-mentioned sister Clara née Baily (Mrs. H. R. Droop) who had become widowed in 1884 (see above, page 120). It was only when the Family, in view of the advancing years of Miss Ann Louisa Baily, born on 7/1/1817 (of Generation V of the Family: see above, pages 99-100), thought it not right that the latter should continue to live alone, that Miss Florence Baily gladly and with the entire approval of her said sister Clara moved to 'Highfield', Esher, co. Surrey, there to reside with Miss A. L. Baily. But, as has already been seen, the latter survived her by ten years.





On the death of Miss Florence Baily in 1907, her first cousin Emma Georgiana *née* Day (1840-1921), of the same Generation VI (see above, page 122) took her place and remained with Miss A. L. Baily for the remaining ten years of her life, which closed on 23/10/1917, by which time she had become a Centenarian.

Page 122. *Emma Georgiana née Day* (1840-1921). See further concerning her, the close of the preceding 'addendum' concerning Florence *née* Baily of this same Generation VI.

Pages 127-131. *The Rev. Roderick William Kane* (1848-1928); 'Brother Benezet Thomas' or 'Brother Thomas'. In answer to a letter from me to The Reverend Brother Philip (mentioned above on page 131), enquiring why The Reverend Roderick William Kane was sometimes recorded as 'Brother Thomas' and sometimes as 'Brother Benezet Thomas'; he replied to me on 31/3/1950 as follows:—

'You ask the meaning of the name 'Benezet'. It is this way. Our Order has a total of about 1,600 Brothers, and arrangements must be made so that names do not get confused; so no two must have the same name. I am speaking now of the religious names which we get on admission, and which are the only names generally in use in our Communities. Hence as a rule each Brother has a double name (as you have!) such as Benezet Thomas. There may have been at the same time another Brother called Brendam Thomas, and so they were distinguished. In a case such as that of our Brother Thomas when the first name was rather unusual, it was, and is, customary in conversation and familiar use to employ the second name only—Brother Thomas. This was so generally done in his case that the name Benezet was never used except in official documents. In the biography I am preparing I use only the name of "Br. Thomas".'

### *Generation VII*

Pages 151-153. *Walter Harold Baily* (born 1869). As already shewn in these 'Addenda', he is now the possessor of the complete original manuscript, bound in one large volume, of the 'Epitome of Universal History' by Francis Baily (of Generation IV) the Astronomer, published in 1813.

Page 157. *Mary Hilda née Baily* (born 1875), widow of *Henry John Robberds Herford* (ob. 1946), died at 57 Langley Road, Slough, co. Buckingham, the home of her elder son *Geoffrey V. B. Herford* (of Generation VIII), on Sunday 26/11/1950. The cremation took place at Golders Green on 1/12/1950.

Pages 159-165. *Sir Percival Horton Horton-Smith Hartley* (born 1867) and *Lucy Josephine Hartley née Hartley* (born 1869) his wife, who celebrated their Golden Wedding on 23/2/1945. Their married life





had already (by and including 22/10/1950) lasted 55 *years* 34 *weeks* and 3 *days*, and had thus become the longest span of married life in the Baily Family.

They have also surpassed the record set up on his father's side by the latter's first cousin Maria Clementina *née* Lumley (1840-1916), daughter of Edward Lumley (1806-1874) and her husband, George Ellis (c. 1836-1926), whose span of married life lasted for 55 *years*, 20 *weeks* and 1 *day*.

In 1936 he was President of the Johnian Society (the Society to which all members of St. John's College, Cambridge, are entitled to belong).

In 1941 he presented to the Royal College of Surgeons his admirable copy in oils—from the brush of his paternal grandmother's youngest brother Henry Lumley (1807-1886) the Portrait-Painter—of Rembrandt's 'School of Anatomy'.

Pages 165-173. *Lionel Graham Horton Horton-Smith* (born 1871). On 6/3/1950 he was elected an Honorary Member of the International Mark Twain Society of Missouri, U.S.A.—whereof Mr. Cyril Clemens is President, The Hon. Harry S. Truman (President of the U.S.A.) is Hon. President, The Rt. Hon. Winston S. Churchill, M.P., is the English Representative, and The Rt. Hon. Clement R. Attlee, M.P. (Prime Minister of Great Britain) is, as also was the late Mr. George Bernard Shaw, an Honorary Member—'in recognition of' his 'outstanding contributions to English History'. For so ran the citation.

Curiously enough, only a few weeks later, the *Evening Standard* (London) of 26/4/1950, s.v. 'Fifty Years Ago', recalled that amongst 'the speakers at the Literary Fund Dinner' to be held on the then following Wednesday and 'at which the Lord Chancellor' (then the Earl of Halsbury) 'will preside', would be '*Mr. Samuel L. Clemens*'; adding a '1950 footnote' that 'Samuel L. Clemens (1835-1910) is known to the world as *Mark Twain*'.

In June, 1950, he was mentioned amongst the 19 'Individuals' whose 'help' was acknowledged in and by the Final (majority) Report of The Leasehold Committee for England and Wales (appointed on 20/2/1948 under the Chairmanship of the late Lord Uthwatt, who died in April, 1949, and thereafter under that of Lord Justice David Jenkins), dated 7/6/1950 and presented to Parliament by the Lord Chancellor, Lord Jowitt, in the same month ('Cmd. 7982') pp. 10 and 162.

The Memorandum presented to that Committee by the National Federation of Grocers' and Provision Dealers' Association, mentioned amongst the 'Organisations of Trade and Industry' whose 'help' was therein acknowledged, on page 160, was also prepared by him. (This Memorandum had already been mentioned in the Interim





majority Report of that Committee dated 9/3/1949 and presented to Parliament by the Lord Chancellor in June, 1949—'Cmd. 7706'—p. 41.)

In December, 1950, he was appointed Honorary Consultant to the Council of Retail Distributors, one of the leading Trade Organisations of the present day, on all branches of the Law of Landlord and Tenant:—and although, after holding office as a Referee under the Landlord and Tenant Act 1927 from its outset onwards he has now in the early part of 1951 had to retire as such under one of the modern imposed 'age-limits', he still continues to act as an Arbitrator thereunder and continues likewise as Honorary Secretary of The Referees (L. and T. Act 1927) Association.

His work in Latin '*Ars Tragica Sophoclea cum Shaksperiana Comparata*' (Cambridge: Macmillan and Bowes, 1896)—for which he had been awarded The Members' Latin Essay Prize for 1894 in the University of Cambridge (see above, page 165)—was still, to his surprise, to be found in a Bookseller's catalogue 41 years later: a copy appearing in that of G. Sexton of 113 North Street, Brighton, co. Sussex, in December, 1937, as for sale at 2/6d.

He believes himself to be the only member of the Family to have signed *The Golden Book* at Lords. It came about in this wise. On 31/8/1917 he played in the Stoolball Match at Lords between 'Ye Anciente Lawyers (damaged by Age)' and 'The 2nd London Hospital (damaged by Wounds)'—for so ran the score-card—wherein his great friend Major W. W. Grantham, afterwards K.C., with whom he went in first to bat, captained the former. The members of both XI's were accorded the privilege of signing *The Golden Book*.

In March, 1951, he presented to the Royal College of Physicians of London his large mounted and framed photographs of the rubbings, professionally made for him in 1904—as also those rubbings themselves—of the Brass Portraits, etc., of Dr. Walter Baily (or Bayley), c. 1529-1592, and of his son-in-law Dr. Anthony Aylworth, c. 1547-1619, successively Physicians to Queen Elizabeth, over their respective graves in the Ante-Chapel of New College, Oxford, each glazed both front and back, and each endorsed with all main relevant details.

In reference to the second paragraph of page 171 above, a list of some of his genealogical and antiquarian publications will be found at the close of the present work.

Page 177. *Arthur Henry Droop* (born 1881) was mentioned amongst the 19 'Individuals' whose 'help' was acknowledged in and by the Final (majority) Report of the Leasehold Committee, of date 7/6/1950, referred to above in these 'Addenda' under his first cousin L. G. H. Horton-Smith.





Pages 181-183. *Alfred John Baily* (born 1895) and *Mary née Brodie* (born 1896) his wife. Before moving, on 17/5/1950, to their present residence in Chiswick, they were residing at 7 Broad Walk, Heston, co. Middlesex.

Pages 191-193. *Mary Renée née Kane* (born 1883) and *Sir Edgar Joseph Holberton* (1874-1949) her husband. On the latter's death in May, 1949 (as recorded above on page 193), he was buried at Streatham Vale Cemetery.

### *Generation VIII*

Page 205. *Ruth née Drummond* (born 1897); from 1930 onwards a Factory Inspector. Of late years her work as such has lain in Warwick, whence recently she has been transferred to Ipswich, co. Suffolk.

Page 213. *Gwyneth Mary née Herford* (born 1910) and *Kurt Lipstein* (born 1909) her husband.

Their marriage took place, as already stated, at Oxford. They were married first in the Register Office there and thereafter in the Chapel of Manchester College, Oxford, on 23/6/1944; the marriage taking place at Oxford because she was then there stationed in the A.T.S., wherein she held the rank of Captain.

Her said husband was the elder son of Alfred Lipstein of Frankfurt-on-Main, a Doctor, and of Hilda *née* Sulzbach his wife, both of whom perished in the Hitler Régime.

He was educated at the Goethe Gymnasium, Frankfurt-on-Main aforesaid, at Grenoble University, at Berlin University, and from 1934 to 1936 at Trinity College, Cambridge, obtaining at Cambridge in 1936 the degree of Ph.D.

Admitted a Student of the Honourable Society of the Middle Temple in 1938 he was called to the Bar by that Inn on 26/1/1950.

From 1946 onwards he has been a Lecturer on Law in the University Law Faculty at Cambridge.

They reside at 7 The Close, Barton Road, Cambridge.

Page 217. *Lucy Margaret née Birkett* (born 1908). As Assistant to the Lady-Stewardess of Marlborough College, Wilts., she resides in term-time at the Headmaster's House at the College.

Page 221. *David Alexander Graham Horton-Smith* (born 1910). In 1950 he shot for London in the Long Range and Short Range County Championships, and was Adjutant of the T.A. VIII in the United Services Match, Adjutant of the Scotland Teams in the Mackinnon and National Matches, and Adjutant of the Mother Country Team (the winning Team) in the Kolapore Competition (for the Imperial Challenge Cup of the Rajah of Kolapore) the other teams competing in the latter being those of British West Indies, Jersey and Rhodesia.

Yet further: on 20/10/1950 he was co-opted as a Member of the Territorial and Auxiliary Force Association of the County of London, of which Field-Marshal Lord Alanbroke is President; and on 21/4/1951 he was appointed Chairman of the London and Middlesex Counties Rifle Association.

See earlier concerning him, with portrait, the *London Scottish Regimental Gazette* of November, 1936.

He and his already mentioned wife (*Margaret née Brewer*) have now adopted a second infant child—a girl born 31/9/1950—to be a companion to their already mentioned first adopted child; and, when the legal formalities to that end are concluded, their purpose is that such second child shall be baptized in the names 'Catherine Mary'.

Page 225. *Michael Richmond Droop* (born 1918). Following the announcement of his engagement in the *Times* of 27/2/1951, he married at Holy Sepulchre Church, Cambridge, on 23/6/1951, *Margarete Hildegard née Siebel*, widow of Franz Sitnik of Germany.

Page 231. *Mary Agatha Sarah née Day* (born 1920). She married at Nairobi, Kenya Colony, on 29/7/1949, as his second wife, *Walter Rolland* (born October, 1915), likewise in business there.

Page 233. *Mary Frances June née Hobbs* (born 1926). In the *Times* of c. 13/10/1950 her engagement was announced: for her then shortly forthcoming marriage to Sub-Lieut. Basil Keith Whitecross, R.N., elder son of Frank Whitecross of Somerset, Bermuda, and of the late Mrs. Whitecross.

### *Generation IX*

Page 241. *Heather Carlos née Baily* (born 1926) and *Dan Purser* (born 1925) *her husband*. There was issue of such marriage, namely:—

*Robin Dan Richard Purser*, born at Rose Hill Nursing Home, Dorking, co. Surrey, 15/12/1950, who thus starts Generation X of the Baily Family.

Page 245. *Richard Anthony Brand* (born 1945). He commenced his school life on 25/4/1950 at a well-equipped Infant School at Ore, Hastings, co. Sussex, the Foundation Stone whereof was laid in April, 1939, by my great friend, the late Frederick Williams Morgan of Hastings, Solicitor, then Chairman of the Education Committee of Hastings, in whose memory this closing 'Addendum' is made.



PART XIV

APPENDIX

CONCERNING 28 FAMILIES  
ALREADY HEREINBEFORE REFERRED TO  
IN PART XI



## PART XIV

## APPENDIX

**Concerning 28 Families already hereinbefore  
referred to in Part XI**

	PAGE
1. CARR-GOMM (formerly CARR) of co. Northumberland. See below under No. 3 ... ..	303
2. COPPINGER, of cos. Suffolk and Kent, and later of County Cork, Ireland ... ..	303
3. DAY, of co. Suffolk, and later of London. Formerly of County Kerry, Ireland ... ..	303
Also:—A Junior Branch of the same in relation to Carr-Gomm (No. 1 above) ... ..	307
4. DIX, of co. Gloucester. See below under No. 28 ...	311
5. DROOP, of co. Middlesex and London. Formerly of Hanover ... ..	311
6. GOLDEN, of co. Oxon., and later of London. See below under No. 16 ... ..	312
7. GRAHAM, of Montrose ... ..	313
Notes also on Grahame of Claverhouse ... ..	316
8. HAKE, of co. Devon ... ..	317
9. HARTLEY, of co. York and later of co. Kent ... ..	318
10. HEAD, of co. Berks. ... ..	318
11. HORTON, of co. Northampton, later of co.'s Leicester and Nottingham, and afterwards of London and co. Middlesex ... ..	322
12. INGRAM, of co. Middlesex. See above under No. 6 and below under No. 16 ... ..	324
13. KYNASTON, of co. Chester. See below under No. 26	324
14. LENTHALL, of co. Oxon. ... ..	324
15. LLOYD, of co. Montgomery, later of co. Warwick, and later of London ... ..	325
16. LUMLEY, of co. Durham and later, successively of cos. Northampton and Leicester, and, later again, of London and co. Middlesex ... ..	328
17. MACAULAY, of co. Dumbarton and afterwards of London. See above under No. 8 ... ..	330
18. MAINWARING, of co. Chester. See below under No. 26 ... ..	330



	PAGE
19. RICHARDSON, of co. York, and afterwards of London	330
20. RICHMOND, of co. Wilts. and later of co. Lancaster ...	332
21. ROBERTS, of co. Gloucester. See below under No. 28	333
22. SAUNDERS of co. Wilts., later of co. Warwick, and yet later of co. Northampton ... ..	333
23. SAVAGE, of co. Wilts. And the Dormant Earldom of Rivers ... ..	334
24. SAY, of (probably) co. Norfolk, and afterwards of London and also of co. Essex ... ..	336
25. SMITH I, of co. Buckingham and later of cos. Gloucester and Wilts. ... ..	340
26. SMITH II, of co. Chester, and later of co. Lancaster ...	341
27. SMITH III, of co. Essex, later of co. Nottingham, and afterwards of London and co. Middlesex ... ..	344
28. SMITH IV, of co. Kent and later of cos. Gloucester and Berks., and later again, of London and co. Middlesex	347

## THE 28 FAMILIES

### CARR-GOMM

1. *The Family of Carr-Gomm* (formerly *Carr*) of co. Northumberland. Concerning this Family of Carr-Gomm in relationship with a Junior Branch of the Family of Day, see below under No. 3.

### COPPINGER

2. *The Family of Coppinger* of cos. Suffolk and Kent and later of co. Cork.

I have already shewn that Katherine Georgina *née* Kane (born in 1846), of Generation VI of the Baily Family, married Valentine John Coppinger (born in 1841).

Concerning this Family, I would refer my readers to the *History of the Copingers or Coppingers of the Counties of Cork, Ireland, and the Counties of Suffolk and Kent, England*, edited by Walter Arthur Coppinger of the Middle Temple, Barrister-at-Law—the well-known author of ‘The Law of Copyright’—First Edition, 1882; Second Edition, Part I, 1884.

### DAY

3. *The Family of Day* of co. Suffolk and later of co. Middlesex. Formerly of County Kerry in Ireland.

I have already shewn that Julia *née* Baily (1812-1900: of Generation V of the Baily Family) married on 4/10/1836 John Day (1807-1848), Solicitor, son of Richard Day (*ob.* 1811) of Yoxford, co. Suffolk, and of Catherine *née* Denny (*ob.* 1811) his wife.

No pedigree of this family of Day has, to my knowledge, been published and it may thus be of interest that I should here give something of their history.

They were originally of County Kerry in Ireland, whence they removed to co. Suffolk in 1611;—and I am informed that the earliest grave of any member of the family in the latter County was one of that self-same year 1611. Miss Gertrude Margaret Day (of Generation VII of the Baily Family) possesses sundry records concerning early members of the family in co. Suffolk; but, unfortunately, they are at present in store and unavailable to me; and I must content myself, therefore, with such records as are before me. They commence with one whom I will here record as Generation I.

#### *Generation I*

*Jeremiah Day* who in 1754 purchased St. Lawrence Hall, co. Suffolk, from persons surnamed respectively Lemon and Botwright. He appears to have possessed or to have acquired also another estate called St. John's



Hall, in Ilketshall, likewise in co. Suffolk. These two estates, as hereinafter shewn, were settled in 1769. This Jeremiah Day appears clearly to have been the father of:—

### *Generation II*

1. .... *née* Day, who married Charles Chapman of Norwich, by whom she became the mother of certainly one son, if not two, namely:—

(a) Apparently, The Rev. Charles John Chapman of Norwich. Born in 1767 or 1768. Admitted a pensioner at Corpus Christi College, Cambridge, 26/7/1784; Scholar of the same; 14th Wrangler 1789; and Fellow of the same, 1790-1806; B.A. 1789, M.A. 1792, and B.D. 1800. He was ordained Priest (Norwich) 25/9/1791, and was Minister of St. Peter Mancroft, Norwich, 1792-1804 and 1805-1826; and died at Norwich on 12/2/1826, aged 58. He married on 11/2/1806 Jane Emily *née* Gibbs, daughter of the Rev. Lawrence Gibbs, Rector of Brockdish, co. Norfolk, and by her had issue certainly one son, if not two, namely (1) probably Charles Chapman, admitted at Cambridge in 1825 and (2) certainly, Edward Chapman, admitted at Cambridge six years later, in 1831, for both of whom see *Alumni Cantabrigienses*.

(b) Certainly, The Rev. Dr. Benedict Chapman; born at Norwich c. 1770 and admitted a pensioner, at the age of 17, at Caius College, Cambridge, on 10/5/1787. He was a Scholar (1787-1792), 6th Wrangler (1792), Schuldham Prizeman (1792), Fellow (1792-1820), Dean (1797), Steward (1799), Bursar (1805-7), and Master (1839-1852) of Caius College aforesaid. B.A. 1792, M.A. 1795, and D.D. 1840, Cambridge. He was ordained Deacon (Ely) 15/6/1794 and Priest 22/5/1796. From 1818 to 1852 he was Rector of Ashton, co. Essex. He gave £1,000 to Caius College Building Fund, as well as leaving an endowment for the Norrisian Professorship. Dying on 23/8/1852, he was buried in the Chapel of Caius College aforesaid; M.I. to him there as well as at Ashdon aforesaid.

2. *Jeremiah Day* of Broome, which lies between Ditchingham and Bungay, co. Suffolk; generally known as Captain Day of Broome.

3. *Richard Day (the elder)* of St. John's Hall aforesaid, described in *Alumni Cantabrigienses* (s.n. his hereinafter mentioned second son) as a Farmer there. Born in 1747, he at the Parish Church of Blyford (formerly spelt Blythford), co. Suffolk, in 1769, married Sarah *née* Dresser (born in 1749), daughter of Richard Dresser, formerly of Laxfield, co. Suffolk, but then of Blyford aforesaid (having in 1744 purchased the Blyford Hall Estate, comprising three Manors and six Farms totalling together 800 acres), and sister of John Dresser who died in 1823. It was upon this marriage of 1769 that the said St. Lawrence Hall and the said St. John's Hall were settled.

The said Richard Day (the elder) died in 1802 and was buried in the Churchyard of St. John's Church, Ilketshall aforesaid, and his said wife, surviving him, died in 1818 and was likewise there buried.



Her said brother, John Dresser, who died in 1823 as aforesaid, lived at Blyford Hall and apparently died there, for he was buried under the Altar of Blyford Church. By his Will (the date of which and the date and place of probate of which are alike unknown to me) he left the bulk of his property including the Blyford Hall Estate, to his nephew, the herein-after mentioned Rev. Jeremy Day;—and I am fortunate in being able here to record a note written by Richard Evan Day (of Generation VI of the Baily Family) on the back of a Silhouette of the said Rev. Jeremy Day, which gives the reason for such Testator's gift to him and runs as follows:—

Extract from the Will of John Dresser:—After bequeathing the residue of his property to The Rev. Jeremy Day, he added these words: “hereby declaring that in thus bequeathing to him the bulk of my property I am actuated by the high opinion I entertain of the steadiness of his character, the soundness of his judgment, the goodness of his heart, and the affection he entertains for his family”—i.e. his relations, for the Rev. Jeremy Day himself never married—“to whom he will by this means be enabled at all times to be a friend and protector” ’.

How well the Rev. Jeremy Day lived up to such high opinion of his character will appear as I proceed.

The said Richard Day (the elder) and Sarah *née* Dresser his wife had issue seven children, of whom I need here only mention the two eldest sons, namely:—

### *Generation III*

1. *Richard Day (the younger)* of Yoxford, co. Suffolk, who only survived his said father by nine years and, dying at Yoxford aforesaid on 2/3/1811, was buried in the Churchyard of St. John's Church, Ilketshall aforesaid. He married Catherine *née* Denny, who, surviving him by only five months, died on 3/8/1811.

They had issue six children—three sons and three daughters—all of whom were under ten years of age when they were thus left orphaned.

It was here that at once these children's uncle the said Rev. Jeremy Day stepped in—as I will shew under his name—thus justifying to the full the opinion of his character as thus above expressed by his maternal uncle the said John Dresser.

2. *The Rev. Jeremy Day.* Born at Ilketshall St. John aforesaid *c.* 1774, and admitted a Sizar, at the age of 16, at the same College as his above-mentioned first cousin The Rev. Dr. Benedict Chapman, namely, Caius College, Cambridge, on 11/5/1790. He was a Scholar (1790-1797), 6th Wrangler like his said cousin The Rev. Dr. Benedict Chapman (1796), Fellow (1797-1821), Dean (1801), Steward (1805), Lecturer in Hebrew (1814-1816), Taxor (1817), and President (1819-21) of Caius College aforesaid. M.A., Cambridge, 1799. He was ordained Deacon (Norwich) 21/2/1796, and Priest 23/12/1798. From 1820 to 1855 he was Rector of Hetherset, co. Norfolk. Like his said cousin he was a Benefactor to Caius College aforesaid.

In 1811, on the death of his said brother Richard Day (the younger) and the latter's said wife, leaving six thus orphaned young children, he at once took them all to live with him and brought them up;—and, twelve years later, in 1823, he was the better enabled to care for them by becoming possessed of the Blyford Hall Estate and other properties under the will of his said maternal uncle John Dresser.

Dying on 1/11/1855, at the age of about 81, he left a Will settling the devolution of the Blyford Hall Estate as follows, namely:—*First*, to his hereinafter mentioned nephew The Rev. Richard Day and the latter's only child, Richard Jeremiah Day, during their joint lives, as joint tenants;—*Secondly*, to the survivor of those two during his life;—*Thirdly*, to the sons of the said Richard Jeremiah Day in tail male and then to his daughters;—*Fourthly*, to the other sons, if any, of the said Richard Day in tail male, and then to his daughters, if any;—*Fifthly*, to his great nephew (elder son of his above mentioned nephew John Day, then deceased as aforesaid) Richard Evan Day (of Generation VI of the Baily Family) during his life, and then to the latter's sons in tail male. I need not pursue the devolution any further; for in 1925 the said Richard Evan Day passed the said Estate to his eldest son Colonel John Day (of Generation VII of the Baily Family), whereafter I imagine the entail to have been broken in 1943, when the latter passed the Estate to his only son Lieut. Jeremy John Day (of Generation VIII of the Baily Family), who sold it in the following year 1944.

#### *Generation IV*

The said Richard Day (the younger) and Catherine *née* Denny his wife, had issue six children as already stated, of whom I need here only mention the two eldest of the three sons (the third son, another Jeremy Day, having died at an early age), namely:—

1. *The Rev. Richard Day* who died in 1859 having married and had issue by his wife an only child, named Richard Jeremiah Day, who died unmarried in 1910.

2. *John Day*, born in co. Suffolk 27/12/1807, who became a Solicitor and died in London in 1848. He married on 4/10/1836 Julia *née* Baily (born 26/12/1812: of Generation V of the Baily Family), who, surviving him for fifty-four years, died on 5/9/1900. *The Issue of their said marriage has all been shewn in the present work* and needs no repetition here.

*The Blyford Hall Estate*, following upon the Will of the said Rev. Jeremy Day (*ob.* 1855), thus passed first to his nephew the said Rev. Richard Day (*ob.* 1859), and then to the latter's son Richard Jeremiah Day (*ob.* 1910), and then to Richard Evan Day of Generation VI of the Baily Family, as already thereunder shewn.



*A Junior Branch of the foregoing Family of Day in relationship  
with the Family of Carr-Gomm (formerly Carr) of  
co. Northumberland.*

I have already shewn under Lt.-Col. Harold Ernest Day (of Generation VII of the Baily Family) that his wife was Dorothy Culling *née* Carr-Gomm.

It is of interest to record that they had a common ancestry, both descending from King Henry III (born 1206), who reigned 1216-1272, and Eleanor his wife, whom he married in 1236, second daughter and co-heiress of Raymond Berengar, Comte de Provence.

From these two, the line goes back in a diversity of directions, for Henry III was a great great great grandson both of King William the Conqueror (*ob.* 1087) and of King Malcolm III of Scotland (*ob.* 1093): but these are so well-known that I can readily here confine myself to that part of the manuscript pedigree, lent to me by the said Harold Ernest Day, which is here relevant. I will therefore treat King Henry III and his said wife as Generation I.

I. *King Henry III* and Eleanor his said wife had issue including two sons; and it will be seen as I proceed that it was from the elder of such two that the said Dorothy Culling *née* Carr-Gomm descended, whilst her said husband descends from the younger of the two. I shall confine myself in each case to the direct descent. Such elder son was:—

II.—*King Edward I*, who was born in 1239 and reigned 1272-1307, and who by *Eleanor* his first wife (whom he married in 1252), daughter of Ferdinand III, King of Castile, had issue:—

III.—*King Edward II*, who reigned 1307-1327 (when he was deposed and murdered at Berkeley Castle), and who by *Isabella* his wife (whom he married in 1308), daughter of King Philippe of France, had issue:—

IV.—*King Edward III*, who was born 1312 and reigned 1327-1377—the starter in 1340 of The Hundred Years War against France—and who by *Philippa* his wife (whom he married in 1328), daughter of the Count of Holland, had issue including:—

V.—*Lionel, Duke of Clarence* (*ob.* 1368), who by his wife, unnamed, had issue:—

VI.—*Lady Philippa Plantagenet* (1355-1382), who, by Edmund de Mortimer, *Third Earl of March* (*ob.* 1381), her husband, whom she married in 1368, had issue:—

VII.—*Roger, Fourth Earl of March*, who by *Eleanor née Holland* his wife had issue, including:—

VIII.—*Anne née Mortimer*, who by *Richard, Earl of Cambridge* (executed 1415), her husband, had issue:—



IX.—*Richard, Third Duke of York* (killed in battle 1460), who by *Cecily née Neville* his wife, daughter of the Earl of Westmorland, had issue, including:—

X.—*George, Duke of Clarence*, K.G. (drowned in the butt of Malmsey wine, 1478), who by *Lady Isabel Nevill* (1451-1476: daughter and heiress of Richard, Earl of Warwick and Salisbury, the 'King-Maker'), his wife, whom he married in 1469, had issue:—

XI.—*Lady Margaret Plantagenet* (1473-1541)—the last in direct descent of the Plantagenet Line—Countess of Salisbury (so created in her widowhood by King Henry VIII); beheaded on Tower Hill 27/5/1541, who by *Sir Reginald Pole*, K.G. (ob. 1505) her husband, whom she married in 1494, had issue including in addition to the eminent Cardinal Reginald Pole (ob. 1558) and others:—

XII.—*Lady Ursula née Pole* (ob. 1570), who by *Henry Lord Stafford* (1501-1563) her husband, whom she married c. 1518, had issue:—

XIII.—*The Hon. Dorothy née Stafford* (1526-1604), who by *Sir William Stafford* of Grafton and Chebsey her husband, whom she married in 1545, had issue:—

XIV.—*Elizabeth née Stafford* (ob. 1578), who, by *Sir William Drury* of Hawstead, co. Kent (ob. 1589) her husband, had issue:—

XV.—*Elizabeth née Drury* (1578-1654), who by *William Cecil*, Second Earl of Exeter, K.G. (1566-1640) her husband, had issue:—

XVI. *Lady Elizabeth Cecil* (ob. 1672), co-heiress, who by *Thomas First Earl of Berkshire* (c. 1590-1669) her husband, whom she married in 1614, had issue:—

XVII.—*Lady Frances Howard* (c. 1628-1670), who by *Conyers*, Second Earl of Holderness (c. 1620-1692) her husband, whom she married in 1650, had issue:—

XVIII.—*The Hon. John D'Arcy*, M.P. (1659-1689), who by *The Hon. Bridget Sutton* his wife had issue:—

XIX.—*Robert, Third Earl of Holderness*, P.C. (1681-1722), who by *Lady Fred. Schomberg* (c. 1688-1751) his wife, whom he married in 1715, had issue:—

XX.—*Lady Louisa Caroline D'Arcy* (ob. 1798), who by *William Fourth Marquis of Lothian* (1710-1775) her husband, whom she married in 1735, had issue:—

XXI.—*William John, Fifth Marquis of Lothian*, K.T. (1737-1815), who by *Elizabeth née Fortescue* (ob. 1780) his wife, whom he married in 1763, had issue:—

XXII.—*Major-General Lord Robert Kerr* (1780-1843), who by *Mary née Gilbert* (ob. 1861; daughter of the Rev. E. Gilbert) his wife, whom he married in 1806, had issue (in addition to *Elizabeth Ann née Kerr* ob. 1877, wife of Field-Marshal Sir William Gomm):—

XXIII.—*Emily Fortescue née Kerr* (ob. 1893), who, by *Andrew Morton Carr* (ob. 1852), of Northumbrian ancestry, her husband, had issue:—

XXIV.—*Emily Blanche née Carr* (ob. 1909), who, by *Francis Culling Carr*, afterwards Carr-Gomm\* (ob. 1919) her cousin and husband, whom she married in 1876, had issue including:—

XXV.—*Dorothy Culling née Carr-Gomm* (born 3/11/1885, ob. 29/7/1936), the wife of the above-mentioned *Lt.-Col. Harold Ernest Day*.

And now, to shew the ancestral connection between such last-named two, I return to:

I.—*King Henry III* (ob. 1272) and *Eleanor* his said wife and to their other above-mentioned son:—

II.—*Edmund Plantagenet* ('Crouchback') (1245/6-1296), First Earl of Lancaster, who, by *Blanche*, widow of *Henry*, King of Navarre, and daughter of *Robert*, Comte d' Artois, his second wife, had issue including the Second Earl of Lancaster, who was beheaded, and:—

III.—*Henry Pantagenet* (ob. 1345), Third Earl of Lancaster, who, by *Maud*, daughter and heiress of *Sir Patrick Chaworth*, his wife, whom he married in 1298, had issue, including:—

IV.—*Lady Mary Plantagenet* (ob. 1362), sixth daughter, who, by *Henry*, Third Lord Percy her husband, had issue:—

V.—*Henry*, Fourth Lord Percy, who, by *Margaret née Nevill* (daughter of *Ralph*, Fourth Lord Nevill of Raby) his wife, had issue:—

VI.—*Sir Henry Percy* ('Hotspur') who, by *Elizabeth née Mortimer* his wife, had issue:—

VII.—*Henry*, Second Earl of Northumberland who, by *Eleanor née Neville* (daughter of *Ralph Neville*, First Earl of Westmorland) his wife, had issue:—

VIII.—*Henry*, Third Earl of Northumberland, who, by *Elizabeth née Poynings* his wife, had issue:—

IX.—*Henry*, Fourth Earl of Northumberland, who, by *Maud née Herbert* (daughter of *William Herbert*, First Earl of Pembroke) his wife, had issue:—

X.—*Henry*, Fifth Earl of Northumberland, who, by *Katherine née Spenser* his wife, had issue, including the second son:—

XI.—*Sir Thomas Percy*, who, by *Eleanor née Harbottel* his wife, had issue:—

\*In 1878 she came into the possession of the Manor of Rotherhithe—which was Gomm property—from her above-mentioned maternal aunt, *Elizabeth Ann née Kerr*, wife of the above-mentioned Field-Marshal *Sir William Gomm*. It was in consequence of this that she and her husband then had to add the Surname of Gomm after the Surname Carr.



XII.—*Joan née Percy*, who, by *Arthur Harris* of Prittlewell her husband, had issue:—

XIII.—*William Harris* of Southminster, who, by *Joan née Cooke* his wife, had issue:—

XIV.—*Edward Harris*, who, by *Elizabeth née Barrington* his wife, had issue:—

XV.—*Sir Francis Harris*, who, by *Elizabeth née Sulliard* his wife, had issue:—

XVI.—*Arthur Harris* of Woodham Mortimer, co. Essex, who, by *Dorothy née Waldegrave* his wife, had issue:—

XVII.—*Sir William Harris*, who, by *Alice née Smith* his wife, had issue:—

XVIII.—*Alice née Harris*, who, by *Sir Henry Mildmay* her husband, had issue:—

XIX.—*Alice née Mildmay*, who, by *Richard Harlakenden* her husband, had issue:—

XX.—*Richard Harlakenden* of Earl's Colne Priory, who, by *Mary née Meredith* his wife, had issue including:—

XXI.—*Mary née Harlakenden*, who, by *Daniel Andrewes* her husband, had issue:—

XXII.—*Anne née Andrewes* (1673-1735), who, by *John Wale* (1668-1714) her husband, whom she married in 1695, had issue including:—

XXIII.—*Anne née Wale* (born 14/2/1698), who, by *John Holgate* (1693-1738) her husband, had issue:—

XXIV.—*Charles William Holgate* (born 5/5/1721), who, by *Mary née Kentish*; of Baldock, co. Hertford, his wife, had issue:—

XXV.—*Anne née Holgate* (ob. 1817), who, by *The Rev. Thomas Carwardine* (ob. 1824) her husband, had issue:—

XXVI.—*Anne\* née Carwardine*, who, by *John Walker* her husband, had issue:—

XXVII.—*Anne née Walker* (born 31/10/1814, ob. 10/3/1901) who, by *The Ven. Archdeacon Henry Goldney Randall* (born 8/8/1808, ob. 7/8/1881) her husband, had issue:—

\*According to William Berry's *Essex Pedigrees* (Harl. Soc. Publications; Vol. XIV. 1879, pp. 667-668; from which I have verified Generations XXI—XXV both inclusive, this *Anne née Carwardine*, who was the eldest daughter of her said parents, married her cousin Thomas Probert and died in 1836. It was not she, but her sister *Jane Caroline née Carwardine* who, according to Berry, married *John Walker* of London, both of whom were still living in 1838.



XXVIII.—*Sarah Jane Augusta née Randall* (born 19/5/1848, ob. 9/7/1929), who, by *Col. Francis Jeremy Day, R.E.* (born 10/10/1846, ob. 13/10/1922; of Generation VI of the Baily Family) her husband, had issue including:—

XXIX.—*Lt.-Col. Harold Ernest Day* (born 16/12/1881; of Generation VII of the Baily Family), the husband of the above-mentioned *Dorothy Culling née Carr-Gomm*.†

It will thus have been seen that, in the line of descent from King Henry III (ob. 1272) and Eleanor his wife, the said Dorothy Culling née Carr-Gomm belonged to a generation earlier by four than that to which her said husband belonged.

## DIX

4. *The Family of Dix* of co. Gloucester. Concerning this Family of Dix, of Cirencester, co. Gloucester, see below under No. 26.

## DROOP

5. *The Family of Droop* of co. Middlesex and London and formerly of Hanover.

Under Clara née Baily (1840-1921: of Generation VI of the Baily Family) I have already shown that her husband Henry Richmond Droop (1832-1884) was the elder son of John Abraham Droop (1781-1842) of Stamford Hill, co. Middlesex, and the City of London, and of Mary née Richmond (1796-1879), his wife, whom he married on 21/2/1822.

With the ancestry of the said Mary née Richmond I will deal later under that name. It is with the Droop family that I here concern myself.

The Droops were of what is known as Low German Stock, hailing from Lemförde near Osnabruck in Hanover, some 40 miles only from the Dutch border and ethnologically (unlike the Prussians with their considerable admixture of Slav) much the same as the Dutch; whilst later members of the Family were citizens of the free Hanseatic Towns of Hamburg and Bremen.

†For verification of this Pedigree I should wish here to state that my friend Mr. Francis W. Steer, F.R.Hist.S., Senior Assistant, Essex Record Office, has kindly verified the Generations for me as follows:—

*Generations IV—XII* from Brenan's '*A History of the House of Percy*', Vol. 1, 1902, Table II; which, however, is itself in error in describing Lady Mary Plantagenet (of Generation IV), the wife of the Third Earl Percy, as 'granddaughter' instead of as 'great-granddaughter' of King Henry III:

*Generations XIII—XV* from '*The Visitation of Essex 1558*';

*Generations XVI—XVIII* from '*The Visitation of Essex 1612*';

*Generations XIX—XX* from '*The Visitations of Essex 1634 and 1664*';

*Generations XXI—XXV* from William Berry's '*Essex Pedigrees*' (Harl. Soc. Publications, Vol. XIV, 1879, pp. 667-668), for which see the note above in respect of Generation XXVI.

The said John (Johann) Abraham Droop was born in Bremen 7/3/1781. Settling in England, he was naturalised by Act of Parliament on 22/6/1802. He died on 16/12/1842; his Will, dated 23/7/1840, being proved in the P.C.C. on 12/1/1843. He was the seventh of the eight children of:—

Henrich Droop (21/5/1743-25/9/1793), Merchant in Bremen, and of Anna Regine *née* Retberg his wife, whom he married on 2/7/1770, daughter of Johann Abraham Retberg (born at Lippstadt 1701, who died at Bremen in 1780) and of Catherina *née* Schroeder (1719-1784) his wife. This Henrich Droop was the fourth and youngest child of:—

Jobst Henrich Droop (3/10/1710-19/3/1763), Merchant in Hamburg, and of Sara *née* Fechten (2/12/1717-27/5/1743) of Hamburg, his wife, whom he married in 1736. This Jobst Henrich Droop was the seventh of the nine children of:—

Friederich Ernst Droop (1681-1729), Citizen in Bremen 1690-4, and of Ilsabe *née* Balcken his wife. He was the fifth of the ten children of:

Henrich Droop of Lamförde near Osnabruck aforesaid and of Elizabeth *née* Furstenau (1640-1698; daughter of Henrich Furstenau, Pastor at Lösern) his wife, whom he married in 1663, whence he may be presumed to have been born *c.* 1640.

It is interesting to record that there was a Family Fund kept for the benefit of descendants of the first above-mentioned Henrich Droop (1743-1793) and of Anna Regine *née* Retberg his wife, but that Fund—if I may be forgiven a common expression—‘went west’ after the 1914-18 War, when the mark became worthless. Whilst it still subsisted, however, the Trustees of the Fund used periodically to issue a publication giving particulars of all such descendants, one such publication being issued in 1881.

It is, perhaps, of even greater interest to record that the said Mary *née* Richmond—Mrs. John Abraham Droop—possessed, as of the gift of her said husband’s sisters, the ‘iron jewellery’ which they had received in return for the actual jewellery they had given in aid of the funds to equip the Army which later fought in the ‘Freiheit Krieg’ of 1813, to free Germany from Napoleon. This ‘iron jewellery’ later passed into the possession of the said Clara *née* Baily—Mrs. H. R. Droop—who took intense pride therein; and it is now in the possession of the elder son of her said marriage, for whom see Generation VII of the Baily Family.

## GOLDEN

6. *The Family of Golden* of co. Oxon., and later of London.

Under Marilla *née* Baily (1838-1922) of Generation VI of the Baily Family I have shown that the maternal grandparents of her husband Richard Horton Smith, afterwards Richard Horton Horton-Smith, Q.C., and later K.C., were William Lumley (1762-1830) and Sarah *née* Golden (*c.* 1769-1843) his wife.



For the history of this Family of Golden—inclusive also of the Family of Ingram—see my article entitled 'The Goldens of Ensham, co. Oxon.', published in the *Genealogical Quarterly*, June, 1934, pp. 38-47 and referred to below under 'The Family of Lumley', No. 16.

## GRAHAM

### 7. *The Family of Graham of Montrose.*

Under Susan *née* Smith, wife of John Baily, Q.C. (1805-1877), of Generation V of the Baily Family, I have shewn that her mother was Marilla *née* Graham (c. 1781-1837), younger daughter of Alexander Graham (c. 1735-1802), of the line of Graham of Montrose, and of Susannah *née* Hake (1739-1808), widow of Samuel Pett (1736-1773, of Liskeard co. Cornwall), his wife.<sup>1, 2</sup>

This Alexander Graham married the said Susannah *née* Hake at St. Botolph's, Aldersgate, London, on 12/7/1775. His brother William Graham (who died before 15/4/1796, as stated in the former's Will of that date) had earlier, at the same Church, on 26/12/1773, married one of her sisters, namely Elizabeth *née* Hake who was born in 1742 and by whom he had two sons, John Graham and Walter Graham, both of whom were living on 15/4/1796. To this latter marriage I will recur later.

The descent of the said Alexander Graham from James Graham (1612-1650), Seventh Lord Graham and Fifth Earl and First (and 'Great') Marquis of Montrose—the 300th Anniversary of whose death by execution in Edinburgh, at the age of 37, was duly commemorated in St. Giles' Cathedral, Edinburgh, on 21/5/1950: see the *Scotsman* of 20 and 22/5/1950 and the leading article in the *Times* of 20/5/1950—is vouched for by a formal document in my possession, drawn up by myself some fifty years ago upon the information now to be mentioned and signed by my late uncle Walter Baily, my late mother Marilla *née* Baily (Mrs. R. H. Horton-Smith), and my late aunts Clara *née* Baily (Mrs. H. R. Droop)

<sup>1</sup>The Will of the said Alexander Graham, dated 15/4/1796, was proved in the P.C.C. 30/4/1802. Administration in respect of his said wife, his widow, described as 'of Clapton, co. Middlesex', was granted in the P.C.C. 16/9/1808; and there was a further grant in her regard in the P.C.C. 2/5/1833.

<sup>2</sup>Concerning the Christian name *Marilla* given to such younger daughter, it may be of interest to state its origin. Her said parents had an elder daughter, Matilda *née* Graham, their eldest child, who died as an infant before the birth or at least before the christening of their said younger daughter; and their said father, being undesirous of christening the younger daughter with precisely the same name, himself composed the name *Marilla* to be as like Matilda as possible. My own late father, who was a wide reader of all the outstanding literature of the past, told me that—though always on the alert for the name—he had never found it at any date so early as that of this Marilla *née* Graham.

I may add that the existence of such elder daughter passed—curiously enough—unmentioned in the Affidavit of the hereinafter mentioned Frank Pownall, sworn on 18/1/1897 in the suit of 'In re Thomas Hendry Hake, deceased: Woodrooffe v. Pryor', referred to in the text below and also in this Appendix, No. 28, 'Smith IV'.



and Florence *née* Baily—all of Generation VI of the Baily Family—setting forth that their late mother, the said Susan *née* Smith wife of the said John Baily, Q.C., had often stated to them that her maternal grandfather the said Alexander Graham had always claimed such direct descent.

I may record, further, that the two silver cups mentioned in that document and which belonged to the said Alexander Graham and later to his elder son Capt. William Thomas Graham (c. 1778-1864), Senior Captain in the H. E. I. C. Bombay Marine Service (from 1830 onwards re-named The Indian Navy) retired, and which passed under the latter's Will, were both engraved with the Armorial Bearings and the Motto, 'Ne Oublie', of Graham of Montrose.

I know of no reason to doubt such descent, which I think must have lain through Lord Robert Graham (born c. 1636 and known to have been living in 1645, 1653, 1656, 1661, and 1663 and who apparently died in or before February, 1669), third son of the said First Marquis of Montrose; for Lord David Graham (baptized at Montrose on 8/1/1638 and living in 1650) would appear to have died fairly young, probably before 1661.

Concerning both such sons I would refer my readers to:—(1) '*Memoirs of the Marquis of Montrose*' by Mark Napier, Edinburgh, 1856, Vol. II, page 827, note 6 (correcting and supplementing what he had written earlier in such Volume, page 513);—(2) '*Deeds of James Marquis of Montrose 1639-1650*', by the Rev. George Wishart, D.D., Bishop of Edinburgh 1662-1671, translated and edited by The Rev. Alexander D. Murdoch and H. F. Morland Simpson, London, 1893, page 319, note 41;—(3) '*Graham, Duke of Montrose*', by William C. Bishop, in 'The Scots Peerage', edited by Sir James Balfour Paul, Lord Lyon King of Arms, Edinburgh, Vol. VI, 1909, pages 191-294 (wherein, however, Mr. Bishop is in error, on pages 253 sq., in giving Lord David Graham as the third son and Lord Robert Graham as the fourth son, and further in error in stating that the former 'died not improbably in November, 1641': astonishing errors in view of the evidence adduced in the two preceding works above-mentioned;—and (4) '*The Great Marquis of Montrose*' by Mrs. Hugh Pryce, London, first published in 1912, pages 149, 150, 302 (where she, like Mr. Bishop, is in error in describing Lord Robert Graham as, in 1645, the 'youngest son': an error, however, which she herself corrects on page 390, note) and 392.

It was in connection with such direct descent of the said Alexander Graham (c. 1735-1802) and of his said brother William Graham from the said First Marquis of Montrose that I wrote my very comprehensive Article entitled 'Two Grahams in Search of a Father', published in *Notes and Queries* (Oxford University Press) on 25/8/1945, pages 73—76.

Concerning the said Alexander Graham's elder son the above-mentioned Capt. William Thomas Graham (c. 1778-1864), I would refer my readers to what I have already written of him under the said John Baily, Q.C., of Generation V of the Baily Family, and would now refer



them further to my two recent Articles concerning him, published in *Notes and Queries* of 24/12/1949 and 4/2/1950, and, more particularly to my yet more recent article concerning him, published in *Notes and Queries* of 29/4/1950, wherein I have corrected certain earlier errors on my part concerning the identity of his wife and the date of her death. Therein I shewed also—on the authority of the Census of 31/3/1851, s.v. 'Parish of Hove, Brighton: 3 Brunswick Square'—that he was himself born at Liskeard, co. Cornwall, as indeed I had always expected, though I had theretofore been unable to prove it owing to the baptismal registers, alike of the Church and of the Independents then there settled, being no longer extant. As will later be seen—and as already stated in those earlier articles—his estate became implemented in 1897, thirty-three years after his death, upon his being then adjudged to have been the next-of-kin of his first cousin (*ex parte materna*) Thomas Hendry Hake, who had died unmarried and intestate on 18/12/1845.

The Will of the said Capt. W. T. Graham, dated 27/4/1860, was proved in the Principal Registry on 21/10/1864. Administration in respect of his widow, Charlotte *née* Hollingdale, was granted in the Principal Registry on 21/9/1866.

Concerning his only brother Thomas Graham, born c. 1780—doubtless at Liskeard aforesaid—it may be of interest here to leave a few facts on record. According to my late mother, he was a man whose main interest lay in mechanical instruments. As will be seen later, in this Appendix, No. 28, 'Smith IV', he was one of the witnesses to the marriage, at the Parish Church of St. John-at-Hackney, co. Middlesex, on 11/4/1807, of his younger and only surviving sister Marilla *née* Graham with Richard Smith, a widowed Solicitor. He himself, however, never married. In his Will, dated 7/4/1827 and witnessed in the City of London, he described himself as 'Thomas Graham for some years residing at No. 22 Rue du Battoir in Paris'. Thereafter he was, for a while, of Cannon Street in the City of London. Later, he returned to Paris and there died 'at his dwelling-house No. 45 Rue Charlot, Paris', on 11/4/1845; whereafter his said Will was duly proved in the P.C.C. on 12/6/1845. He thus did not survive the said intestate Thomas Hendry Hake.

It is here that I wish in particular, to recur to the above-mentioned marriage of the said William Graham and Elizabeth *née* Hake, which took place at St. Botolph's, Aldersgate, London, on 26/12/1773. For it has a special interest of its own.

In my earlier articles concerning the said Capt. William Thomas Graham I have referred to the Suit of '*Re Thomas Hendry Hake, deceased: Woodrooffe v. Pryor*' in the Chancery Division of the High Court of Justice, 1896, No. 2451, wherein it had to be decided who was the next-of-kin of the above-mentioned Thomas Hendry Hake who had died unmarried and intestate as aforesaid on 18/12/1845, and the result whereof was that the said Capt. W. T. Graham was adjudged to have



been his only next-of-kin, with the consequence that some £7,000 fell into his estate and passed according to his Will. (See my article in the *Devon and Somerset News* of 20 and 27/9/1934, mentioned below in this Appendix, No. 8 'Hake'.)

The special interest of the matter lies in this:—that at the time of such adjudication it was not known to the Court that the said Elizabeth *née* Hake (born in 1742) had married; and she was, therefore, treated therein as unmarried.

I discovered her marriage myself very shortly after the last Affidavit therein had been sworn.

Had the Court but been aware of her said marriage to the said William Graham, the question as to who was the next-of-kin of the said Thomas Hendry Hake would not have been decided without a thorough investigation to discover whether both or either of the two sons of that marriage—John Graham and Walter Graham, both above referred to—had survived the said Thomas Hendry Hake.\*

### *The Grahames of Claverhouse*

Although the said James Graham, First Marquis of Montrose, was only through his wife closely related to another famous Graham, I should yet like here to mention the latter. I refer to John Grahame of Claverhouse (1648-1689), 'Iain Dhu nan Cath'—Black John of the Battles—First Viscount Dundee, the Victor of Killiecrankie, where he fell mortally wounded, in 1689.

Concerning the latter, I think my readers will be interested in reading my three following articles, namely:—'The Grahams or Grahames of Claverhouse, Viscounts Dundee, and Their Heirs Male', published in *Notes and Queries* (above) on 6/10/1945:—'Graham Burgesses and Town Councillors of Dundee', published in *Notes and Queries* (above) on 3/11/1945;—and 'The Grahams or Grahames of Claverhouse, Viscounts of Dundee, and Their Heirs Male', published in *Notes and Queries* (above) on 29/5/1948.

In the first of such three last-mentioned articles I, in effect, edited, whilst I also therein supplemented, the Manuscript notes concerning the Grahames of Claverhouse which had been compiled by my late friend Mr. Alexander Wedderburn, K.C., Author of that most valuable work 'The Wedderburn Book' in Two Volumes, printed for private circulation fifty-two years ago, in 1898. Such Manuscript notes were directed

\*I have not myself been successful in tracing the career of either of these. But it may be of interest to record (on the authority of my late mother) that, after the baptism of her only brother Walter Baily (of Generation VI of the Baily Family) in 1837, two of those attending were walking home together and that one said to the other that he presumed the Christian name of Walter to have been given in recollection of the Baily Family's traditional descent (dealt with in Part I of the present work) from Dr. Walter Baily (or Bayley), the Physician to Queen Elizabeth, when the other interjected that there was a Walter also on the Graham side of the family, i.e., doubtless, the Walter Graham mentioned in the text.



in the main to the revision and amplification of the 'Pedigree of the Grahames of Claverhouse, Viscounts Dundee and of Their Heirs Male', as set forth by him in such work.

Such MS. notes were lent to me by him in October, 1925, and, after his death, they were presented to me in June, 1932, by his son, Mr. A. H. M. Wedderburn, Barrister-at-Law.

Having so edited and supplemented them as aforesaid, I recently, in 1948, presented them, together with a copy of each of the two first of such three last-mentioned Articles, to the National Library of Scotland, so as to be readily available to our compatriots in the North; and it was this presentation which was the subject of the latest of such three Articles.

## HAKE

### 8. *The Family of Hake* of co. Devon.

Under John Baily, Q.C. (1805-1877) of Generation V of the Baily Family, I have shewn that Susan *née* Smith his wife was the younger daughter of Richard Smith (1779-1847), Solicitor, and of Marilla *née* Graham (c. 1781-1837), his second wife, the younger but only surviving daughter of Alexander Graham (c. 1734-1802), of the line of Graham of Montrose, and of Susannah *née* Hake (1739-1808), widow of Samuel Pett, of Liskeard, co. Cornwall (1736-1773), his wife, whom he married at St. Botolph's, Aldersgate, London, on 12/7/1775, fourth child and second daughter of Samuel Hake (c. 1712-1772) of Honiton, co. Devon.

I set forth the history of this Family of Hake of Honiton, co. Devon from Samuel Hake (1712-1772) of that place and—tentatively—from Marke Hake of the same place, there buried on 13/5/1564, in my Article entitled 'Hake of Honiton and a Next-of-Kin: Moral: Make your Will', which was published in the *Devon and Somerset News* of 20 and 27/9/1934: an Article which I felt impelled to write in consequence of the Suit of '*In re Thomas Hendry Hake: Woodrooffe v. Pryor*' in the High Court of Justice, Chancery Division, 1896, H., No. 2451, already above referred to, and the more so in consequence of my discovery of the marriage of Elizabeth *née* Hake (born in 1742) to William Graham on 26/12/1773 already above referred to in this Appendix No. 7, 'Graham of Montrose'. To this Article I would venture to refer my readers. Unhappily, I did not have it thence republished as an independent Pamphlet.

It may, however, be of interest to state that a younger sister of the said Susannah *née* Hake namely, Ann *née* Hake (1746-1801) married at St. Botolph's aforesaid on 9/4/1776 Hector Macaulay (1749-1815), the only son of The Rev. John Macaulay (1720-1789) of Cardross, co. Dumbarton, by Isobel *née* McNiel, (ob. 1749) his first wife, and so a half-brother of Lord Macaulay's father Zachary Macaulay (1768-1838), the Slavery Abolitionist, who was the eldest of the eleven children of the said Rev. John Macaulay by Margaret *née* Campbell his second wife, and, thus, half-uncle to Lord Macaulay. In this connection I may refer my

readers to my Article entitled 'Hymn by Lord Macaulay: An Effort of his Early Childhood: Hitherto Unpublished', which (with facsimile of the manuscript and with genealogical notes on the Families of Graham, Hake and Macaulay) appeared in *The London Scottish Regimental Gazette*, June, 1897, and was thence republished as an independent Pamphlet (Cambridge: Metcalfe & Co.), in 1902 (Two editions). Price 1s. net.

## HARTLEY

### 9. *The Family of Hartley* of co. York and later of co. Kent.

Under Sir Percival Horton Horton-Smith Hartley (born 2/12/1867), of Generation VII of the Baily Family, I have shewn that he married Lucy Josephine Hartley *née* Hartley (born 18/11/1869), daughter and heiress-derivative of Lt.-Col. Joseph Hartley, D.L. J.P., LL.D.

For the said Family of Hartley see the Hartley Pedigree drawn up by the first-named, above, and enrolled at the College of Arms in 1935; *Official Reference*: 'Norfolk, Vol. xxxvi, page 49'.

## HEAD

### 10. *The Family of Head* of co. Berks.

It will have already been seen that Richard Baily of Newbury (1744-1814) the Banker, of Generation III of the Baily Family, married Sarah *née* Head (1745-1823) daughter of Laurence Head the Younger of Newbury (1708/9-1774) and of Martha *née* Savage (1717-1809) his wife.

The Heads were a Royalist Family, and those of Newbury sprang from those of Winterborne.

For the full history of this Family, back to Richard Head of Winterborne, who died in 1530, I would refer my readers to my comprehensive Article, entitled 'The Heads of Winterborne and of Newbury, co. Berks', published in the *Berks. Archaeological Journal*, 1943, and thence republished as an independent Pamphlet (Reading: Poynder & Son, 'The Holy Brook Press, Gun Street) in 1943; Price 2/6 net, Post Free 2/9; followed by my Supplementary Article, likewise so entitled, published in the *Berks. Archaeological Journal* (1944-5) issued in April, 1946, and thence republished as an independent Pamphlet (Reading: Lamport, Gilbert and Co.) in 1946; Price 2/6 net, Post Free 2/9.

These two Articles together gave the full history concerning the descendants of Thomas Head of Winterborne Davers, who died in 1613, third son of the said Richard Head of Winterborne.

I have since written the history of the descendants of John Head, who died in 1559, the second son of the said Richard Head of Winterborne, and this is due for publication in the *Berks. Archaeological Journal* very shortly.

In view of the foregoing I will confine myself here to the direct ancestry of the said Sarah *née* Head wife of the said Richard Baily the Banker.



*The said Laurence Head the Younger of Newbury*—her father—carried on business thereat as a Maltster and was Mayor of Newbury in 1747 and again in the latter part of 1750. He was baptized at St. Nicholas, Newbury, 14/2/1708/9 and, dying on 23/4/1774, aged 65, was there buried on 27/4/1774. His Will, dated 1/6/1772, with Codicil thereto, was proved at London in the P.C.C. 6/5/1774. The Will of his widow, the above-mentioned Martha *née* Savage, dated 27/3/1795, together with three Codicils thereto, was proved in the P.C.C. on 19/6/1809. He was the elder surviving son of:—

*Laurence Head the Elder of Newbury*, baptized at St. Nicholas aforesaid 16/7/1680, Mayor of Newbury in 1720 and buried at St. Nicholas aforesaid (as 'Alderman') on 7/5/1756; his Will, dated 20/10/1749, with Codicil thereto, being proved at Newbury, in the Consistory Court of Sarum 20/5/1756; and of *Jane née Hill*, his wife, whom he married at St. Nicholas aforesaid on 29/6/1706, baptized at St. Nicholas as aforesaid 4/5/1681 and there buried on 1/1/1759, daughter of Adam Hill of Newbury who was Mayor of Newbury in 1699 and who was buried at St. Nicholas aforesaid on 17/12/1708; his Will, dated 28/9/1708 being proved in Arch. Berks., 10/5/1709; and of Anne *née* ——— his second wife, who survived him and was still living on 10/5/1709. The said Laurence Head the Elder was the fourth son of:—

*Joseph Head of Newbury*, baptized at St. Nicholas aforesaid 23/4/1636, Churchwarden of St. Nicholas aforesaid in 1682, and Mayor of Newbury in 1692, buried at St. Nicholas aforesaid (as 'Mr. Joseph Head') on 12/7/1712;<sup>1</sup> his Will, dated 7/7/1711 being proved in the P.C.C. 25/3/1711/12; and of *Winifred née Paradise*, his wife, whom he married at St. Nicholas aforesaid on 1/10/1666, baptized at St. Nicholas aforesaid 26/5/1645 who survived him; her own Will, dated 9/4/1712 and describing herself as 'Winifred Head of Newbury. co. Berks., Widow', being proved in the P.C.C. 28/11/1713, daughter of Thomas Paradise the Elder of Newbury, Mayor of Newbury in 1678; his Will, dated 24/11/1686, being proved on 18/12/1686; and of Wynefride *née* ———, his second wife, whose own Will, dated 1/5/1688, was proved in Arch. Berks., 13/8/1688 (an unregistered Will). The said Joseph Head was the second but eldest surviving son of:—

*James Head of Newbury, and formerly of Winterborne aforesaid*, baptized at Winterborne 16/4/1609, Rector's Churchwarden at Newbury in 1647, buried at St. Nicholas aforesaid on 15/1/1659/60 (concerning whom Mr. Walter E. Money, F.S.A., the historian of Newbury, wrote to me in 1917 that 'he was regarded as an important man in Newbury and the great bell of Newbury was tolled at his funeral', and further concerning whom and concerning his home in Newbury see later

<sup>1</sup>This date—12/7/1712—is perfectly accurate; but, seeing that, as shewn below in the text, his wife described herself as a 'Widow' in her Will dated 9/4/1712, it would seem that he must have been interred elsewhere first, and then re-interred at St. Nicholas on 12/7/1712.



herein), and of *Ann née Williams* his first wife, whom he married at St. Nicholas aforesaid on 4/3/1632/3 and who was there buried on 9/8/1651.

In passing, be it said that this James Head had (*inter alia*) a younger brother, Laurence Head, Senior, of Winterborne Davers, co. Berks., baptized at Winterborne aforesaid 24/3/1611/12, who married at Chieveley, co. Berks., on 20/7/1636 Elizabeth *née* Money and whose Will, dated 4/4/1696, was proved in Arch. Berks., 5/5/1698. Some of the Wills of the issue of such marriage have been of vital value in matters of identification and, in particular, in the establishment of the said James Head of Newbury as the James Head baptized at Winterborne 16/4/1609 as aforesaid.

The said James Head of Newbury and formerly of Winterborne aforesaid was the second son of:—

*James Head of Winterborne aforesaid*, who was living in 1599, 1602, 1609, 1613, and 1628, and was buried at Winterborne aforesaid 19/3/1641/2, and of *Grace née Money* his wife, whom he married at Chieveley aforesaid on 5/6/1599, baptized at Chieveley or Winterborne aforesaid 31/5/1574 and buried at Winterborne aforesaid 9/4/1661, sister of John Money the ancestor of the above-mentioned Mr. Walter E. Money, the historian of Newbury, and daughter of Laurence Money of Chieveley aforesaid, Yeoman, the owner in 1545 of the Manor of Winterborne, a chapelry of Chieveley, buried at Chieveley 25/8/1605, and of Grace *née* ———, his wife, buried at Chieveley 29/12/1623. This James Head of Winterborne was the eldest son of:—

*Thomas Head of Winterborne Davers, Winterborne aforesaid*, Yeoman, buried at Winterborne aforesaid 6/10/1613; his Will, dated 21/9/1609, being proved in Arch. Berks., 5/10/1613; and of *Alice née* ———, his wife, buried at Winterborne aforesaid 14/2/1610/11. The said Thomas Head was the third of the three sons of:—

*Richard Hede (Head) of Winterborne aforesaid*, born probably about 1470, who, dying in 1530, was buried presumably at Boxford, co. Berks., in accordance with the desire to that effect expressed in his Will; such Will, dated 25/5/1530 being proved in Arch. Berks. in the same year, 1530; and of *Annes (i.e., Agnes) née* ———, his wife, who was living at the date of his said Will.

In passing, it is of great interest to note that his said Will, thus dated 25/5/1530, is the earliest known Will of any member of any of the several distinct families of Head of co. Berks.

#### *A Royalist Family*

‘During the Cromwellian wars, King Charles “the First” stayed the night at Winterborne Manor before the Second Battle of Newbury’. I quote thus from *The Berkshire Book*, compiled by the Berkshire Federation of Women’s Institutes and published at Watlington House, Reading, Berks., in 1940, s.v. ‘Winterborne’, page 169.

Mr. Walter E. Money, above-mentioned, had earlier recorded the fact in divers of his publications.

The King's host on such occasion was the above-mentioned Laurence Head of Winterborne Davers Manor (1611/12—c. 1698). The Second Battle of Newbury was fought on 27/10/1644.

It will later be seen that his elder brother, the above-mentioned James Head of Newbury and formerly of Winterborne (1609-1659/60), had already, in the preceding year, been the host of Lucius Cary, Viscount Falkland, adherent of King Charles the First, for the night preceding the First Battle of Newbury, which was fought on 20/9/1643.

### *The Home of the Heads of Newbury*

Miss Ann Louisa Baily (of Generation V of the Baily Family) had a water-colour drawing of this house and my aunt Mrs. Walter Baily made a water-colour copy thereof for me.

I went to see the house and to go over it with the above-mentioned Mr. Walter E. Money, on 29/9/1917;—and the following is a copy of the note which I thereafter made:—‘Mr. Money then took us to the house’—(“early Georgian” he erroneously called it)—‘where he told us that the Heads lived for generations.

‘It is on the West side of Northbrook Street, Newbury.

‘As you look at it from the opposite side of the street, it is now’—(i.e. in 1917)—‘divided into two, whereof the left side is occupied by Dr. R. G. Wyllie and the right side by (quite recently) Hiltons Brothers.

‘When the Heads lived there—for it was their home-residence—it was all one; and it must have been a very fine residence.

‘In the part occupied by Dr. Wyllie is still the very beautiful staircase (symptomatic of old Newbury) which existed when the Heads had the house’.

I have a photograph of the house taken from the opposite side of the road on that visit.

### *Lucius Cary, Viscount Falkland*

Whatever the date of this house—(it will have been observed that Mr. Money called it early Georgian)—it is certainly the house where Lucius Cary, Viscount Falkland, spent his last night: the night before the First Battle of Newbury, which was fought on 18/9/1643 as aforesaid and wherein he fell.

He arranged for Dr. Twisse, then Rector of Newbury, to administer the Communion to him, as well as to Mr. Head and his Family, in the early morning of that day, and the elements were placed in a wooden cupboard which fitted into the angle of the wall of the room in which the Communion Service was held, and which was still there at the date of my said visit, i.e. 29/9/1917.

The foregoing event will be found mentioned in *Family Romance: or Episodes in the Domestic Annals of the Aristocracy*, by Sir Bernard Burke



(London: Hurst & Blackett, Publishers, 13 Great Marlborough Street); s.v. 'Newbury and its Records', pp. 199-206;—Sir Bernard Burke's exact words concerning the house and its owner being:—

'He lodged with a respectable tradesman of the name of Head, in the Market Place, and' (for I may as well finish the quotation) 'as if to be fully prepared for an event which he knew was certain, very early in the morning of the battle, he desired the clergyman of Newbury to administer to him, as well as to Mr. Head and his whole family, the Sacrament of the Lord's Supper'.

I think this incident is also referred to by Mr. Money himself in one of his publications.

Whether Northbrook Street was ever 'in the Market Place', I do not know;—but Mr. Money identified the particular house as already stated.

The Mr. Head in question was, in my opinion, beyond all doubt, the above-mentioned *James Head of Newbury*, 1609-1659/60, the second son of James Head of Winterborne (*ob.* 1641-2).

## HORTON

11. *The Family of Horton* of co. Northampton and later of cos. Leicester and Nottingham, and afterwards of London.

It will have already been seen under Marilla *née* Baily (1838-1922) of Generation VI of the Baily Family, that her husband's paternal grandparents were *Richard Smith* (1771-1839) of Nottingham and of the City of London, and of Stoke Newington co. Middlesex, Lace Manufacturer and Lace Merchant, and *Sarah née Horton* (c. 1769-1832), his wife. This Sarah *née* Horton was the only child of the first marriage of Joseph Horton (c. 1745-1786) of Leicester and later of Chacombe, co. Northampton, and afterwards of Nottingham, Merchant, with Hannah *née* Heritage, which took place at Chacombe aforesaid on 18/11/1767.

I cannot here set out all that I have hitherto recorded in regard to this Family of Horton. They were originally—in the 1200's—of Horton, some five miles from Northampton, whence their surname; and later—between 1268 and 1277—one of them, namely Henry de Horton, removed thence to Knaptoft, co. Leicester; there to act as Bailiff of that Manor for the family of Gobion who, besides owning messuages and lands at Horton aforesaid, had acquired that Manor from Roger de Merley through the marriage of Richard Gobion in or about 1220 with such Roger's sister Agnes *née* de Merley.

Henry de Horton was succeeded at Knaptoft by his son Hugh de Horton, whereafter the family resided partly at Knaptoft and partly at Mowsley nearby. The part of the family residing at Knaptoft left that place some time after 1332, migrating to the Borough of Leicester. But the Hortons of Mowsley, already there established before 4/4/1345, have continued at Mowsley right through the past six centuries to the present day.



John Horton of Mowsley (1693/4-1748/9), however, the third of the three sons of Joseph Horton of Mowsley (1662-1704) removed to and established himself at Leicester, and his second son was Joseph Horton of Leicester (1718-1769), whose second surviving son was the first-above mentioned Joseph Horton (c. 1745-1786).

Already, in 1938, I had established the Pedigree of this Family back to Richard Horton of Mowsley, and holder of Smyth's Place there, born about 1450, if not earlier, and Ann *née* ——— his wife, whose two Wills, the later of which was dated 1/6/1515, were proved together in Arch. Leicester during the period 1515-1526.

I, therefore, in that year 1938, placed that Pedigree together with all the relevant evidence, before the College of Arms, and the same was duly enrolled at the College of Arms; *Official Reference* 'Norfolk, Vol. xxxvii, page 169'.

In 1940 I placed before the College of Arms what I called 'A Horton Continuation Pedigree', namely an extension of the foregoing from the elder brother of the said Joseph Horton (c. 1745-1786), namely William Horton (1744-1833)—formerly of Leicester, later of Chacombe aforesaid, and afterwards of Newgate Street in the City of London and of Highbury Grove in the Parish of St. Mary, Islington, co. Middlesex, and from 1799 onwards Lord of the Manor of Middleton Cheney, co. Northampton, a noted Patentee of his time—in and through the line of his eldest daughter Elizabeth *née* Horton (1778-1832), wife of Henry Werner Kolle (1761-1836),<sup>1</sup> whose grandson John Henry Kolle (1842-1924), late of Mascalls, Brentwood, co. Essex, and sometime High Sheriff of that County, obtained (in accordance with the Will of his maternal great-aunt Miss Mary Ann Horton of Islington, etc., 1790-1869) Royal Licence in or about the year 1869 to change his surname from Kolle to Horton, and left, surviving him, besides daughters, an only son William Robert Horton, born in 1889, a member of Trinity Hall, Cambridge, and presently of Mascalls aforesaid. Such Horton Continuation Pedigree was duly enrolled at the College of Arms in the same year, 1940; *Official Reference*:—'Surrey, Vol. xvi, page 134'.

In 1943 my history of 'The Hortons of Leicestershire' from 1268 onwards was published in the *Transactions of the Leicestershire Archaeological Society* 1941-1942, whence it was republished as an independent Pamphlet, 22 pages (Leicester: W. Thornley & Son, Bowling Green Street, 1943; Price 2/6 net, Post-Free 2/9).

In passing, I should like here to refer also to my article, entitled 'The Hortons of Leicestershire', published in *Notes and Queries*, Oxford University Press, 31/7/1943.

<sup>1</sup>A son of John Kolle by Sophia *née* ——— his wife, he was born at Verden in Hanover on 31/3/1761 and was naturalised here by Private Act of Parliament on 15/4/1802. See my Article 'Naturalisation and Where to Look', published in the *Genealogists' Magazine* of December, 1949, pp. 451 sq.



Finally, in 1946, my history of 'The Hortons of Leicestershire: The Three Lines—:—(1) The Mowsley Line: Pedigree Recorded at the College of Arms in 1938;—(2) The Saddington Line: Sprung of the Mowsley Line: with Tentative Chart;—and (3) The Gumley Line: Sprung of the Saddington Line: Their Correct History with Chart', was published in the *Transactions of the Leicestershire Archaeological Society*, Vol. xxiii, Part 1, 1946, whence it was republished as an independent Pamphlet, 28 pages with such two Charts (Leicester: W. Thornley & Son, Bowling Green Street, December, 1946: Price 4/6 net, Post-Free 4/9).

## INGRAM

12. *The Family of Ingram*, of co. Middlesex.

Concerning this Family of Ingram see above under No. 6 and below under No. 16.

## KYNASTON

13. *The Family of Kynaston* of co. Chester.

Concerning this Family of Kynaston, co. Chester, see below under No. 24.

## LENTHALL

14. *The Family of Lenthall* of co. Oxon.

I have already shewn that Henry John North (of Generation III of the Baily Family) married on 22/12/1791 Mary Anne *née* Lenthall born at the Priory of St. John, at Burford, co. Oxon. on 17/3/1770.

According to my recollection of correspondence which I had in or about 1902 with Thomas Henry Cheatle of Burford aforesaid (1831-1906: of Generation V of the Baily Family), this Mary *née* Lenthall, his maternal grandmother, belonged to the same family as the famous William Lenthall (born at Henley-on-Thames, June, 1591), who became M.P. for Woodstock, co. Oxon. in 1640 and later in the same year was chosen by King Charles I as Speaker of the House of Commons in The Long Parliament, and whose courageous reply to the King, upon his entering that House and demanding the five members who had dared to defy him, will ever be remembered. On the forcible expulsion of the Long Parliament in 1653 he became Speaker in the first Protectorate Parliament and so remained until its close in 1656. He died at Burford, co. Oxon., on 3/9/1662, at the age of 71.

In the *Guide to the Cotswolds*, published by Ward, Lock & Co., of London, 2nd edition, c. 1947, we read, under 'Woodstock', at page 128, that 'the names of great commoners connected with Woodstock include Speaker Lenthal'; whilst, under 'Burford' we read, at page 46, that the Priory of St. John at Burford, which after the Dissolution had been pulled down and rebuilt as an Elizabethan residence, was acquired by Speaker Lenthall and that the Lenthalls held it for about 200 years, until they sold it in the early part of the nineteenth century; and, at page 44,

that he himself was buried in a vault below the North Transept of Burford Parish Church. The close association of the *Norths* with *Woodstock* and of the *Cheatles* with *Burford* would in any case incline me to believe my recollection correct.

But, as the result of correspondence with Alice Mary *née* Cheatle (of Generation VI of the Baily Family), I am now able to add to what I have already stated.

Premising that in the year in which Speaker William Lenthall purchased the said Priory was either 1634 or 1637, she adds that she *believes* the line of later descent to have been as follows:—

I.—Speaker William Lenthall, was succeeded by his *son*:

II.—John Lenthall, who was succeeded by his *son*:

III.—William Lenthall, who, dying in 1686, was succeeded by his *son*:

IV.—John Lenthall, who, dying in 1753, was succeeded by his *son*:

V A.—William Lenthall, who was born on 6/11/1704 and, dying in 1781, was succeeded by his *brother*:

V B.—John Lenthall, who, dying in 1783, was succeeded by his *son*:

VI.—John Lenthall, who married Ann *née* ———.

She adds further that *either* the said John Lenthall (V B) or his said son John Lenthall (VI)—*she is not sure which*—was the father of the following group which, as will be seen, includes the above-mentioned Mary Ann *née* Lenthall:—

(1) William John Lenthall, who was the last of the Lenthall Family to live at the said Priory (1829);

(2) Mary *née* Lenthall, born 1769;

(3) Mary Anne *née* Lenthall, born 1770, who in 1791 married the above-mentioned Henry John North;

(4) Eliza Maria *née* Lenthall;

(5) Jean Sarah *née* Lenthall; and:

(6) Caroline Anne *née* Lenthall.

## LLOYD

15. *The Family of Lloyd* of co. Montgomery, later of co. Warwick, and later of London.

Under Ethel Marilla Horton *née* Smith (Horton-Smith: of Generation VII of the Baily Family) I have shewn that the maternal grandmother of her husband Herbert Birkett (1855-1942) was Lucy *née* Lloyd (1783-1857), daughter of John Lloyd (January, 1750-1—1811) of London, Banker.

The ancestry of such Herbert Birkett, through such John Lloyd, will be found in Joseph Foster's well-known work, *Our Noble and Gentle Families of Royal Descent*, Library Edition, London, 1885, at pp. 142, 144, 146, 147 and 154-156.



So far as the here relevant Lloyds are concerned, it runs as follows:—

The said John Lloyd—who had an elder and much older half-brother, namely, Sampson Lloyd III (1727-1807), of Bordesley, co. Warwick, and of Birmingham in the same County, Banker, for whom see below, s.n. '*Lloyds Bank Ltd.*' (his father's only son by Sarah *née* Parkes, c. 1700-1729) his first wife, whom he married in 1727, daughter of Richard Parkes of Oakswell Hall, co. Stafford and of Birmingham aforesaid—was a son of:—

Sampson Lloyd II (1699-1779), of Old Park House, Birmingham aforesaid, Banker and Ironmaster, for whom also see below, s.n. '*Lloyds Bank Ltd.*', by Rachel *née* Champion (1712-1756) his second wife, whom he married in 1731. This Sampson Lloyd II was third son of:—

Sampson Lloyd I (1664-1724) of Lea, near Leominster and of Birmingham aforesaid, Iron Merchant, by Mary *née* Crowley (1677-1770) his second wife, whom he married in 1695. This Sampson Lloyd I was second son of:—

Charles Lloyd (1637-1698) of Dolobran, near Welshpool, co. Montgomery, J.P., by Elizabeth *née* Lort (1633-1685) his first wife, whom he married in 1661, daughter of Samuel Lort of Eastmoor and Stackpoole, co. Pembroke, High Sheriff in 1649, by Olive *née* Phillips his wife, fifth daughter of Sir John Phillips, Bart. (ob. 1629) of Picton Castle, co. Pembroke, by Ann *née* Perrott his first wife, daughter of Sir John Perrott of Haroldstone, co. Pembroke, K.B., Lord Deputy of Ireland 1583, Admiral of the Fleet, who died in the Tower of London, his Will bearing date 3/5/1592.

It is through the said Sir John Perrott—as shewn by Joseph Foster, *op. cit.*, at pp. 142, 147, 149 and 154—that such John Lloyd (January, 1750/1-1811) was directly descended from King Edward I (1239-1307, crowned 1274) and Eleanor (ob. 1290) his first wife, daughter of Ferdinand III, King of Castile.

### *Lloyds Bank Ltd.*

It is from this family of Lloyd that Lloyds Bank Ltd. derives its name and, in main degree, its outstanding status.

An interesting pamphlet entitled '*Lloyds Bank: Its Origin and History*', initialled 'G. B.', and copyright of its author, Mr. George Boyle, a former editor of the Bank's '*Staff Magazine*'—a copy of which has most courteously been presented to me by the Bank, with permission from Mr. Boyle to make use of it for the purpose of the present work—shews that the date '1677' which accompanies a Black Horse on the Bank's envelopes does not signify the date of the Bank's foundation, but is a reminder that in that year one Humphrey Stocks, a 'keeper of Running Cashes', occupied premises for such purpose at the sign of 'The Black Horse in Lumbard Street': a sign which, after adorning his old shop (now No. 53) for many years, passed with new owners to No. 62 as the sign of *Bland and Barnett* and eventually came to rest at No. 71, Head Office of Lloyds Bank Ltd.



The origin of Lloyds Bank, as is clearly shewn by the pamphlet, may really be said to bear date 1765, in which year the above-mentioned Sampson Lloyd II (1699-1779), in conjunction with one John Taylor, founded in Birmingham the banking-business of '*Taylors and Lloyds*'.

This business flourished so well that five years later—in 1770—Sampson Lloyd III (1728-1807), arranged to join his brother-in-law, Osgood Hanbury, in opening a Bank in Lombard Street, in the City of London, at premises subsequently given the No. 14, as '*Taylor Lloyd Hanbury and Bowman*' (this last being the manager). Seven years later—in 1777—this firm moved across the street to the sign of the King's Head and Phoenix (No. 60), next door to the said *Bland and Barnett* who had brought the sign of the Black Horse with them from No. 53 to No. 62. In 1864 these two old firms joined forces as '*Barnetts Hoares Hanbury and Lloyd*'; the intervening years having seen Bland drop out from the one and his place taken by Samuel Hoare from Cork, whilst the original connection between '*Taylor Lloyd Hanbury and Bowman*' with the Birmingham firm of '*Taylors and Lloyds*' had ended on the death of the said Sampson Lloyd III in 1807.

Meanwhile the Birmingham banking business, founded by the said Sampson Lloyd II and John Taylor in 1765 as aforesaid, had gone from strength to strength. By 1865 the Taylor Family had dropped out and the title of the firm had become '*Lloyds and Company*', and in that year, owing to the passing of the Limited Liability Act 1862, the then partners converted their business into a public company. 'Thus'—to quote from the pamphlet—'a hundred years after its formation, the old private bank of *Taylors and Lloyds* became *Lloyds Banking Co. Ltd.* . . . , one of the first directors being Joseph Chamberlain'.

In 1884, through amalgamation with '*Barnetts Hoares and Co.*' of No. 62—an amalgamation which brought back into the fold the business which in 1770 the said Sampson Lloyd III had helped to found as above-mentioned—'*Lloyds Banking Company Ltd.*' of Birmingham acquired the invaluable status of a London Bank. At this same time another old banking firm of Lombard Street, namely, '*Bosanquet, Salt and Company*' of No. 73, was absorbed and premises were opened at Nos. 71 and 72, to house the London Office of the united business under the title of '*Lloyds, Barnetts and Bosanquets Bank Ltd.*'. Five years later, in 1889—on amalgamation with the Birmingham Joint Stock Bank—this title was shortened to the present title:—'*Lloyds Bank Ltd.*'

Such, as concisely as possible consistently with clarity, is the history of the great Bank with which the Family of Lloyd, which concerns us here, will ever be identified.

I will only add, so far as the Family itself is concerned, that Joseph Foster, *op. cit.*, at page 153, shews the said Charles Lloyd (1637-1698) to have been son and heir of another Charles Lloyd of Dolobran aforesaid and of Elizabeth *née* Stanley his wife, and grandson of John Lloyd (born 1575) of Dolobran aforesaid, J.P., who resided at Coedeowrid in great



state, and of Katherine *née* Wynn his kinswoman and wife, daughter of Humphrey Wynn of Duffryn;—and that the Bank's above-mentioned pamphlet states of the said Charles Lloyd (1637-1698) that his forebears 'had been Kings in the Principality' of Wales.

## LUMLEY

16. *The Family of Lumley* of co. Durham, later of co. Northampton, and next of co. Leicester and later of London.

Under Marilla *née* Baily (1838-1922) of Generation VI of the Baily Family, I have shewn that the parents of her husband Richard Horton Smith, afterwards Richard Horton Horton-Smith, Q.C. and later K.C., were Richard Smith (1798-1858) of the City of London, of Guilford Street, Russell Square, co. Middlesex, and of 'The Lodge', Littlehampton, co. Sussex, and Elizabeth *née* Lumley (1797-1884) his wife.

The said Elizabeth *née* Lumley—a sister of the very learned legal luminary, William Golden Lumley, Q.C. (1802-1878), LL.M. and sometime Fellow of Trinity Hall, Cambridge, author of (*inter alia*) *Lumley's Public Health*, 1875, now in its 12th edition—was eldest surviving child of William Lumley (1762-1830), Architect and Surveyor, and in 1818 Master of the Carpenters Company, and of Sarah *née* Golden (c. 1769-1843) his wife, for the ancestry of the latter of whom I would refer my readers to my Article entitled 'The Golden of Ensham, co. Oxon', published in the *Genealogical Quarterly*, June, 1934, pp. 38-47, contenting myself here with the statement that she herself was the eldest daughter of Robert Golden (c. 1737-1809), Surveyor and Architect, one of the first District Surveyors of the Metropolis and Master of the Carpenters Company of the City of London in 1802, and of Sarah *née* Ingram his wife, one of the two daughters of Thomas Ingram, who was of the parish of St. Andrew, Holborn, co. Middlesex (Will, dated 19/12/1761, proved in the P.C.C. 2/5/1769) and of Susannah (her maiden name unknown) his wife. Their other daughter was Mary *née* Ingram (born c. 1733), who married one Bunting and died, as his widow, at Islington on 27/9/1822, aged 89; her Will dated 28/3/1820 being proved at London on 24/1/1823.

This Family of Lumley belonged to the ancient Northern Family of Lumley, represented to-day by the Earl of Scarbrough, K.G., G.C.I.E., late Governor of Bombay and was entirely distinct from the Southern or Essex Family of the name, the latter being of Milanese descent and the first member of which to come to England was Dominico de Lomelini (whence later Lomley and then later again Lumley), who only arrived here in the early years of the reign of King Henry VIII, who reigned 1509-1547.

The said William Lumley came to London from Great Dalby, co. Leicester, where the family had been residing from about 1670, having earlier, from March 1305/6 onwards, resided in co. Northampton, being members of the Northamptonshire Branch of the said ancient Northern Family of Lumley.



I have published much concerning this Family, but happily I may confine myself to two statements, namely, that:—

1. In July, 1947, having established the Lumley Pedigree of this Family back to Roger (sometimes, though on what authority I know not, styled Sir Roger) de Lumley, born *circa* 1275, of Generation VII of the said ancient Northern Family of Lumley, and Founder of its Northamptonshire Branch in March 1305/6<sup>1</sup>—commencing with Liulph, Lord of Lumley-on-the-Weare in the County Palatine and Bishopric of Durham, as Generation I, already strongly there settled in the time of King Edward the Confessor (1041-1066)—I enrolled the same at the College of Arms; *Official Reference*:—‘Norfolk, Vol. xxxix, pages 46-49’.

2. In my Article entitled ‘The Ancient Northern Family of Lumley and its Northamptonshire Branch: Records of the Past 680 Years’, published in *Notes and Queries* (Oxford University Press) over the period 29/11/1947 to 15/5/1948, I gave at the outset a list of all my earlier publications on this family and then set forth the complete results of over fifty years of research and concluded with a reprint of my Article entitled ‘Ancestry of the Bar’ from *The Justice of the Peace* of 20/9/1947, pp. 530-532 setting forth the direct ancestry of the said W. G. Lumley, Q.C. (1802-1878), back to the said Liulph, the Founder of the Family, who, as already shewn, flourished Nine Centuries ago. (See likewise my article in *The Law Journal* of 25/3/1951).

This comprehensive Article, in revised form, with all due prefatory acknowledgments and with a prefatory list of all the Hundred and Five different Families therein recorded, and supplemented, moreover, by Four Portraits—those of the said Elizabeth *née* Lumley (1797-1884: Mrs. Richard Smith), the said W. G. Lumley, Q.C. (1802-1878), and their

<sup>1</sup>He and his elder and only brother Sir Robert de Lumley, Knight, born 1272, Ancestor of the Earls of Scarbrough, were the sons of Sir Roger de Lumley, Knight (*c.* 1245-*c.* 1279), of Little Lumley in the Bishopric and County Palatine of Durham—who was buried in the Church of the Franciscans at Newcastle-on-Tyne, co. Northumberland—and of Sibil *née* de Morewic (1248-1298) his wife who married secondly Laurence de Saint Maur (*i.e.* Seymour), widower, and died as the latter’s widow, eldest daughter and one of the three co-heiresses of the great Northumbrian Baron Hugh de Morewic (I.P.M.’s in the P.R.O., 1269 and 1270), who in right of his wife, Agnes *née* de Heyford, only daughter and heiress of Roger de Heyford of co. Northampton, became possessed of large estates in this latter county. On the death of the said Sibil in 1298 her one third share of those estates (as well as other her estates in the North) passed to her said son Sir Robert de Lumley; and on 4/2/1304/5 a second share of those estates in co. Northampton passed to him upon the death on that date of Sir John de Roseles (*i.e.* Russell), widower of the said Sibil’s sister Beatrice *née* de Morewic (who had herself died on 20/5/1293 or 1294), the same so passing as the effect of a deed of 13/1/1270/1 and of a fine of 1277/8, the parties to both of which had been Sir Roger de Lumley and Sibil his said wife, of the one part, and Sir John de Roseles and Beatrice his said wife, of the other part. Thereupon, by Charter of date 20/3/1305/6 Sir Robert de Lumley gave all his estates in co. Northampton, thus acquired, to his said brother Roger de Lumley, who in consequence settled at Harleston in that County and there founded the Northamptonshire Branch of the Lumley Family.

brothers, Edward Lumley, the well-known Publisher and Bookseller (1806-1874) and Henry Lumley, the Portrait Painter (1807-1886)—was republished later in 1948 as an Independent Pamphlet (St. Alban's, Herts.: The Campfield Press Ltd.), Price 7/6 net, Post-Free 7/9.

My readers will doubtless find the latter more convenient than referring to the various issues of *Notes and Queries*, wherein the matter was serially first published.<sup>1</sup>

I may add finally that in 1950 I recorded at the College of Arms a 'Lumley Continuation Pedigree' from the said Edward Lumley (1806-1874) down to 1950, and so recorded the same in conjunction with his great-grandson Dudley Owen Lumley, of the Civil Service, C.B., O.B.E. *Official Reference*:—'Surrey, vol. xviii, page 125'.

### MACAULAY

17. *The Family of Macaulay* of co. Dumbarton.

Concerning this Family—including Lord Macaulay—see above, under No. 8.

### MAINWARING

18. *The Family of Mainwaring* of co. Chester.

Concerning this Family of Mainwaring of Bromborough Hall, co. Chester, see below, under No. 26.

### RICHARDSON

19. *The Family of Richardson* of co. York and afterwards of London.

It has already been seen under Dr. John Baily (1772-1857) of Generation IV of the Baily Family, that he married Ann *née* Richardson (c. 1778-1860) only child and heiress of William Richardson (1734-1810) and of Ann *née* Say (1753-1827), one of the daughters of Charles Greene Say (c. 1721-1775), his wife.

The said William Richardson was baptized at Headingley, Leeds, co. York, on 11/7/1734, being a son of John Richardson of Great Woodhouse in the Township of Leeds, co. York (born 24/6/1691 and *ob.*, apparently, after 2/6/1745) and of ——— *née* ——— his wife (buried at Leeds Parish Church 18/2/1753), and a grandson of Robert Richardson of Great Woodhouse aforesaid, Clothier, buried at Leeds 2/3/1704/5 (Will, dated 23/2/1704/5, proved 3/4/1705) and Sarah *née* ——— his wife, buried at Leeds Parish Church 18/4/1724. He married the said Ann *née* Say in or about 1777. He died 2/2/1810 and was buried at St. Michael's Church, Cornhill in the City of London. M.I. there. His Will, dated 27/3/1801, together with two Codicils thereto, was proved in the P.C.C. on 18/8/1810.

<sup>1</sup>For the Family of Saunders in connection with the Northamptonshire Branch of this Family of Lumley, see below under No. 22.



His said wife was baptized at Christ Church, Newgate Street, in the City of London on 23/9/1753 and, dying on 13/6/1827, aged 73, was likewise buried at St. Michael's aforesaid. M.I. there, on which she is erroneously described as aged 72. (Curiously enough her Christian name is erroneously given in the Burial Register as 'Mary'.)

Such M.I. runs as follows:—'In memory of William Richardson, Esqre / 50 years an Inhabitant of this Parish, / who died February 2nd, 1810. Aged 76 years. / Also of Ann Richardson, wife of the above; who died June 13th, 1827, Aged 72' (*sic*) 'Years. / They lie buried in the Family Vault / in the Centre Aisle of this Church. / Also of / Ann / the only child of the above / William and Ann Richardson. / for 54 years the wife of John Baily Esqre / who died 24th Oct. 1860, Aged 82 years. / She lies buried with her Husband / in his Family Vault at Thacham' (*sic*) 'in Berkshire.'

Concerning this Family of Richardson, I would refer my readers to *The Descendants of Robert Richardson (ob. 1705) of Great Woodhouse in the Township of Leeds, co. York*, compiled by The Rev. the late Thomas Cyril Dale, B.A. (1870-1937), himself one of such descendants, assisted by myself, and privately printed in 1924. There is a copy of this work in the *British Museum*.

The said Rev. T. C. Dale was a Fellow of the Society of Genealogists and in addition to the foregoing work, he compiled a work entitled '*The Inhabitants of London in 1638*', which was published by that Society in 1931, and which will be found mentioned again in this Appendix, below, under the Family of Say. He was my fourth cousin once removed, being a son of Thomas Henry Dale (born 1848), eldest child of The Rev. Thomas Pelham Dale (1821-1892), sometime Rector of St. Vedast, Foster Lane in the City of London, who went to prison rather than forsake his ritualistic practices, eldest of the fifteen children of The Very Rev. Thomas Dale (1797-1870), of Caius College, and M.A. and D.D., Cambridge; Canon Residentiary of St. Paul's Cathedral, 1843; Vicar of St. Pancras, 1846-61; who became Dean of Rochester in 1870, and for whom see the *D.N.B.*, Vol. XIII, 1888; and of Emily Jane *née* Richardson (1803-1849), his wife, second of the eleven children of James Malcott Richardson (1770-1854), of Cornhill in the City of London from 1799 to 1824, Book-seller and Stockbroker (Obituary Notice in the *Gentleman's Magazine* of 3/3/1854), one of the sons of James Richardson (baptized at Headingly aforesaid 24/3/1736/7), sometime of James Street, Old Street, London, Coal-Merchant, who was the younger brother of the above-mentioned William Richardson.

It is highly likely—though not yet established—that this Family was related to the Richardsons of North Brierley, co. York, for whose Pedigree see *Dugdale's Visitation of Yorkshire*, with additions, edited by F. W. Clay, F.S.A., Vol. III (Yorkshire Archaeological Society), page 300.

There is a rather more detailed Pedigree of these latter Richardsons in Joseph Foster's *Pedigrees of the County Families of Yorkshire*, Vol. II,



West Riding, 1874 (and see also the Appendix thereto);—wherein their Armorial Bearings are shewn as follows:—

Sable on a chief argent, 3 lions' heads erased of the field (anciently ermines);

Crest:—Out of a mural crown or, a dexter arm in armour, couped at the elbow, brandishing a falchion argent the gripe vert, panel and hilt or.

## RICHMOND

20. *The Family of Richmond* of co. Wilts. and later of co. Lancaster.

Under Clara *née* Baily (1840-1921, of Generation VI of the Baily Family) I have shewn that her husband Henry Richmond Droop (1832-1884) was the elder son of John Abraham Droop (1781-1842) of London and of Stamford Hill, co. Middlesex, and of Mary *née* Richmond (1796-1879) his wife, daughter of Henry Richmond (*ob.* 1856), Commissioner of Customs, and of Harriott *née* Billings (*ob. c.* 1813) his wife.

Confining myself to the Richmonds here relevant, *the said Henry Richmond* was a son of:—

*Thomas Richmond* (*ob.* 1801), Surgeon in Liverpool, and of *Mary née Hardware* (*ob.* 1799) his wife, whom he married in 1768, formerly a Lady in Waiting to King George III's then young Queen Charlotte (married on 8/9/1761), and of whom more presently. He was the second son of:—

*The Rev. Sylvester Richmond* (*ob.* 1760), Rector of Walton, co. Lancaster, who was son of:—

*The Rev. Richard Richmond* (*ob.* 1720) likewise Rector of Walton aforesaid, who was son of:—

*Sylvester Richmond*, Physician, and Mayor of Liverpool in 1676, who was a son of:—

*Oliffe Richmond* of Ashton Keynes, co. Wilts., born in the late 1590's or early 1600's who is stated to have had 34 children by four wives and to have claimed descent from Richmond of Redburne, likewise in co. Wilts., of whom it has been alleged that—'he came over with the Conqueror'.

To return, now, to *the said Mary née Hardware*, wife of the said Thomas Richmond:—She was a daughter of Henry Hardware (1718-1802) and of Mary *née* Millington (*ob.* 1789) his wife, whom he married in 1739, daughter of Richard Millington (*ob.* 1789) of Manchester. Such Henry Hardware was a son of:—

John Hardwar of London (1689-1721) and of Joanna *née* Bradley his wife. He was the son of John Hardwar (1664-1716) of Bromborough, co. Chester, and of Frances *née* Hunt his wife, whom he married in 1688, daughter of Rowland Hunt (c. 1629-1700) of Boreatton Park, co. Salop, and of the Hon. Frances *née* Paget (*ob.* 1701) his second wife.

From the said Frances *née* Paget, the Pedigree then goes back, successively, through the Families of Paget, Rich, Devereux, Bouchier and Plantagenet to King Edward III (1312-1377) who reigned from 1327 to 1377.

I need not here detail that descent because it will all be found in *The Plantagenet Roll of the Blood Royal, being a complete table of all the descendants now living of Edward III, King of England*, by the Marquis de Ruvigny and Raineval—the Isabel of Essex volume, containing the descendants of Lady Isabel *née* Plantagenet (*ob.* 1484), great-great-great-granddaughter of King Edward III, by Henry Bouchier (1406-1483), Second Count of Eu and First Earl of Essex, her husband—published in 1908. See, therein, Tables I, II, VIII and IX, and Descent No. 69.

## ROBERTS

21. *The Family of Roberts* of co. Gloucester.

Concerning this Family of Roberts of Cirencester, co. Gloucester, see below under No. 28.

## SAUNDERS

22. *The Family of Saunders* of co. Wilts., later of co. Warwick, and yet later of co. Northampton.

In No. 16 above I have dealt with the Family of Lumley of co. Durham, later of co. Northampton and next of co. Leicester, and later of London; and in connection therewith it may be of interest to touch upon this Family of Saunders.

William Lumley (1762-1830), already above mentioned in No. 16, belonged to Generation XX of the Lumley Family, and his great-great-great-grandparents were Francis Lumley (*c.* 1562—*c.* 1650) of Clipston, co. Northampton, of Generation XV of the Family, and Elizabeth *née* Saunders his wife. She was a *daughter* of Ambrose Saunders (*ob.* 1585-6) of Sibbertoft in the same County, and Mary *née* Goodwin (*ob.* 1610) his wife, and a *niece* of Sir Edward Saunders, Chief Justice of the Queen's Bench in Marian and Elizabethan times and Lord Chief Baron of the Exchequer from 7/1/1558/9 until his death in 1576, Blase Saunders (*ob.* *c.* 1581), Master of the Grocers Company of London in 1572, Lawrence Saunders the Martyr, burnt at the stake at Coventry in 1555, Robert Saunders of Flower (now Flore), co. Northampton, M.P. (*ob.* 1560), Captain Richard Saunders, killed in the Defence of Hâvre de Grâce in France in 1563, etc., and *granddaughter* of Thomas Saunders (*ob.* 1528) of Sibbertoft aforesaid and of Margaret *née* Cave his wife, who after his death married secondly one Chaunterell.

Such Thomas Saunders of Sibbertoft was himself the fourth and youngest son of:

Edward Saunders of Harington in the same County, who owned considerable lands therein as also in cos. Warwick and Bedford (*ob.* 1514,



buried in the Parish Church of Rothwell in the same County: brass M.I. there), and of Joan *née* Mackarness (*ob.* before 1514) his wife. He was the eldest son of:

John Saunders and Joan *née* Lambert his wife. Such John Saunders was the second son of:

Robert Saunders (or Saundre) of co. Warwick, living in 1417 and 1439, who was himself the second son of:

Sir Robert Saunders (then spelt Alisaundre), of Kingsbury, co. Warwick, in 1320, and holder of many high and important appointments in that County. He was the eldest son of:

Sir Robert Saunders (then spelt Alisaundre or Alysandry), holder of considerable lands in and near Melksham, co. Wilts., who was the second of the seven sons of:

Count Alexander (spelt Alisaundre or Alisandre, etc.), who came into England c. 1200-1220 and resided at Eaton Castle (now Castle Eaton) near to Melksham aforesaid.

The Pedigree of such Count Alexander back to Stephen Comte de Blois, 1089-1102, and Adela his wife, and, so, to the latter's father *William the Conqueror* (who reigned here 1066-1087). and—through such Stephen himself—back to *Charlemagne* (742-814), King of the Franks and Emperor of the Romans, will all be found set forth in 'The Saunders, Sanders, Sandars Family and its Blood Connections', by Mr. Thomas Homer-Saunders of Hove, co. Sussex, second edition, privately printed by C. Tisling & Co. Ltd. of Liverpool, London and Prescott, before 1933: a wonderful work, though not altogether free of defects.

## SAVAGE

23. *The Family of Savage of co. Wilts.* (and the Dormant Earldom of Rivers).

I have already shewn that Richard Baily of Newbury (1744-1814) the Banker, of Generation III above, married Sarah *née* Head (1745-1823) daughter of Laurence Head the Younger of Newbury (1708/9-1774) and of Martha *née* Savage (1717-1809) his wife, daughter of Edward Savage of Froxfield, co. Wilts., and formerly of Great Bedwyn, co. Wilts. (who died in 1743) and of Elizabeth *née* Hanson of Hungerford, co. Berks. (c. 1673-1764) his wife.

With the said Family of Head I have already dealt above in this Appendix No. 10. It is now the turn of the said Family of Savage.

My history of this Family under the title 'The Family of Savage of co. Wilts.: With a Passing Note on the Dormant Earldom of Rivers', was published in the *Wiltshire Archaeological and Natural History Magazine*, Vol. 50, No. 158 (June, 1944), pp. 309-322, and thence re-published as an independent Pamphlet (Devizes: Charles H. Woodward, Exchange Buildings), Price 3/6 net, Post-Free 3/9, in July, 1944.



This I followed up by my Article, entitled 'The Family of Savage of Burbage Savage, co. Wilts.', published in *Notes and Queries* (Oxford University Press) of 2/6/1945.

As shewn in the former of such publications, the Family whence came the above-mentioned Martha *née* Savage almost certainly belonged to the Family of Savage of Burbage Savage aforesaid, a short Pedigree of whom will be found in the *Visitation of Wiltshire* 1565-1625 (Harleian MSS., 1443, Plut. lviii D, folio 80) and also in the *Visitation of Wiltshire* 1623 (Harleian MSS. 1165, folio 13 b), both in the British Museum.

I will content myself here, therefore, by setting forth the direct ancestry of the said Martha *née* Savage, together with a passing note—under her father—in reference to the Dormant Earldom of Rivers.

As already stated, she was the twelfth and youngest child of her said parents. Her said father:—

*Edward Savage of Froxfield aforesaid and formerly of Great Bedwyn aforesaid*—herein for the sake of clarity called *Edward Savage III*—married at Hungerford aforesaid on 27/9/1695 the said Elizabeth *née* Hanson. He was buried at Froxfield aforesaid on 4/12/1743. His Will, dated 3/12/1720 and describing himself as 'Edward Savage of Froxfield, co. Wilts., Gentleman', was proved at Marlborough in Arch. Wilts. on 4/2/1743/4. His said wife survived him and was buried at Froxfield aforesaid (as 'Elizabeth Savage, Widow') on 2/6/1764. Her Will, dated 23/5/1764 and describing herself then as 'Elizabeth Savage of Hungerford, co. Berks., Widow', was proved at London in the P.C.C. on 25/8/1764.

\* \* \*

### *The Dormant Earldom of Rivers*

#### *A Passing Comment*

In an Article entitled 'The Present and the Past: The Earldom of Rivers: and Other Things', published in the *Wilts., Berks. and Hants. County Paper* on 20/5/1932, I recorded the fact that Laurence Richardson Baily, M.P., of Generation V above of the Baily Family, was firmly of the opinion that his elder brother John Baily, Q.C., likewise of such Generation V, was entitled to claim the Dormant Earldom of Rivers through the said Martha *née* Savage.

His view was that her said father, Edward Savage III, was in his own day the rightful person to claim that Earldom and that his right passed to and through his said daughter Martha *née* Savage.

He did not live to prove the correctness of such view;—and in my opinion he could never have proved any such right in such Martha, whatever the right of her said father. For she was, as already stated, the twelfth and youngest of his children, and he certainly had two sons who left male issue as also at least two other daughters who, like herself, left issue.



Writing of the said L. R. Baily's research in the course of such last-mentioned Article, I closed the matter with the perhaps somewhat facetious but nevertheless well-founded observation:—

'He spent, I remember, a deal of money, to prove his brother to be a Peer, whilst the brother—a Chancery Q.C., with seven children—prayed heartily for his continuous status as a Commoner! Death mercifully released them both, as is Death's wonted way'.

\* \* \*

The said Edward Savage III was one of the sons (their respective order of seniority being as yet unknown to me) of:—

*Edward Savage of Great Bedwyn aforesaid*—herein for the sake of clarity called *Edward Savage II*—baptized at Great Bedwyn aforesaid 9/2/1639/40 and buried at Burbage, co. Wilts. (as 'Edward Savage of Wolfhall', co. Wilts.) 15/3/1709/10; whose Will, dated 22/12/1708, was proved at Hungerford, co. Berks., in the Court of the Dean of Sarum on 22/4/1710; and of *Grace née ———*, his wife, who survived him and was buried at Burbage aforesaid (as 'Grace Savage') on 28/8/1720. This Edward Savage II was the eldest of the ten children of:—

*Edward Savage of Great Bedwyn aforesaid*—herein for the sake of clarity called *Edward Savage I*—buried at Great Bedwyn aforesaid on 27/12/1670; his Will, dated 14/12/1670 being proved at Great Bedwyn aforesaid in the Peculiar Court of the Lord Warden of Savernake Forest on 26/10/1671; and of *Barbara née Bise* his wife, whom he married at Great Bedwyn aforesaid on 22/4/1639 and whose own Will, dated 7/3/1688/9 and describing herself as 'Barbara Savadge', *sic*, 'of the Parish of Wootton Rivers, co. Wilts., Widow', was proved in Arch. Wilts.—'W(2)d'—in or about 1688/9.

For the earlier history of this Family, I would refer my readers to my first above-mentioned Article and Pamphlet; and will only add that the Marquis of Ailesbury's recent presentation of all his early MSS. to the Wiltshire Record Office—many of them touching, as I am informed, upon the Family of Savage—should greatly facilitate later research.

## SAY

24. *The Family of Say* of (probably) co. Norfolk, and afterwards of London, and also of co. Essex.

Under Dr. John Baily (1772-1857), of Generation IV of the Baily Family, I have shewn that his wife, Ann *née* Richardson (c. 1778-1860) was the only child and heiress of William Richardson (1734-1810) and of Ann *née* Say (1753-1827) his wife, one of the daughters of Charles Greene Say (c. 1721-1775) and of Grace *née* (probably) Bemister, his first wife.

Concerning this Family of Say, which I believe to have been of Norfolk origin, I would refer my readers to my following Articles:—



(1) 'The Press and Bookselling: Some Memories of the Past', concerning the hereinafter mentioned Edward Say (1696-1769), the said Charles Greene Say and the latter's son-in-law, the above-mentioned William Richardson;—published in the *Publisher and Bookseller* of 4/3/1932.

(2) 'Five Successive Bishops of Ely: and their Distinguished Secretary', the hereinafter mentioned Francis Say (c. 1690-1748);—published in the *Church of England Newspaper* of 24/3/1932.

(3) 'The City Family of Say', setting forth their history from about 1660:—published in the *Genealogical Quarterly*, December, 1932, pages 250 sqq., and March, 1933, pages 346 sqq.

(4) 'The late Miss F. W. S. Bloxham' (Florence Winifred Say Bloxham) 'and the Old City Family of Say';—published in the *City Press* (London) of 2/2/1940.

(5) 'The Old City Family of Say: And Whence Came It?' (co. Norfolk being there predicated as the answer):—published in *Notes and Queries* 13/7/1946, pages 8-14 (with 'corrigenda' in *Notes and Queries* 7/9/1946, page 110).

(6) 'The Old City Family of Say, and Its Connection with Essex';—published in the *Essex Review*, January, 1948, pages 37 sqq., and re-published thence as an independent Pamphlet (Colchester, Benham & Co. Ltd., High Street) in 1948; Price 2/- net; Post-Free 2/3.

*The said Charles Greene Say* was born in or about 1721 and died in November, 1775. He was a Citizen and Stationer of London, Joint-Proprietor of the *General Evening Post*, Printer and Publisher of the *Gazetteer or New Daily Advertiser*: Founder, Editor and Publisher, of the *Craftsman or Say's Weekly Journal*, and Owner, Editor and Publisher of the *Star*. I shall have more to say of him presently.

He was the eldest son and heir of:—*Edward Say* (1696-1769), Master of the Stationers' Company of London in 1763 and well-known as the Printer of the *General Evening Post* aforesaid, whose Will, dated 1/5/1769, was proved in the P.C.C. on 6/5/1769, and of *Elizabeth née Moreton* his first wife. It may well here be noted that the *Times* was then as yet unborn nor was to see the light for another eight years: not, indeed, until 1/1/1778. Concerning him also I shall have more to say presently. He was the youngest brother of the above-mentioned Francis Say (of whom also I shall have more to say presently) and was the fifth son and sixth and youngest child of:—

*Hugh Say* (c. 1660—January, 1712/13), Freeman of the Merchant Taylors Company of London by redemption 1695, and buried in the Garden Vault of St. Martin's, Ludgate, in the City of London, 29/1/1712/13, Will dated 24/1/1712/13, describing himself as of St. Martin's Parish, Ludgate, in the City of London, Gentleman, duly proved after his death, and of *Mary née Ward* of St. Bride's in the City of London, his wife, whom, following upon articles of agreement dated 20/1/1687/8,



he married at St. Bride's aforesaid on 2/2/1687/8, and who, surviving him, was buried at St. Martin's aforesaid on 13/11/1720 and Administration of whose estate, with her Nuncupative Will (dated 10/11/1720) annexed, was granted to Hugh Say (1695-1756) the fourth son and fifth child of her said marriage. She was, in all probability a relative of Sir Patience Ward (1629-1696), Knight, Master of the Merchant Taylors Company aforesaid in 1671 and Lord Mayor of London in 1681, who died without issue, and of his nephew Sir John Ward, Knight, Master of the same Company in 1709 and Lord Mayor of London in 1719.

As already indicated, I am of the opinion that the County of Origin of the said Hugh Say was Norfolk. It seems to me certain, in any case, that he was not of London by birth;—for, had such been the case, his father's name might well have been expected to appear in '*Collections of Names of Merchants living in and about the City of London*' issued by one Samuel Lee, at the sign of 'The Feathers', in 1677, later to become known as the first London Directory, a copy of which is preserved in the British Museum. In that work—which gives an alphabetical list of names, together with addresses, though without indication of the trade or profession pursued by any of those therein mentioned—no one of the name of Say appears. Again—to go 39 years further back—in '*The Inhabitants of London in 1638*', compiled by the late Rev. Thomas Cyril Dale (already above referred to in this Appendix under the Family of Richardson) and published by the Society of Genealogists in 1931, no one of the name of Say appears in the excellent Index thereto. It may thus, I think, be reasonably deduced that the said Hugh Say (born c. 1660) was the first of this Family of Say to come to London.

It may be of interest that I should add that there is a Chancery Proceeding of '*Say v. Say*' of the year 1663, preserved in the P.R.O. London (Reynardson's Division), Bundle 30, No. 122. I have had an abstract of this made for me, on the chance that it might concern Says of London. It does not. It concerns Says of Tilney, co. Norfolk. Even so, however, it could hardly be expected to mention our Hugh Say, who was probably only about three years of age at the time; and it does not. For the benefit of any who may be interested, I have given a detailed account of this Suit—under the title '*Some Says of Norfolk*'—in *Notes and Queries* (Oxford University Press) of 27/11/1948, pp. 516 sq.

Further, now, concerning the said Francis Say (c. 1690-1748), the said Edward Say (1696-1769), and the said Charles Greene Say (c. 1721-1774 or 1775):—

A.—*The said Francis Say* (c. 1690-1748). I have already shewn in divers of my above-mentioned Articles that he was educated at Westminster School, became a Scholar of Trinity College, Cambridge, in 1709, B.A. 1711-12, M.A. 1715, a member of the Middle Temple 1719, and was Secretary to five successive Bishops of Ely—the 45th to the 49th holders of that See—and Principal Librarian to Queen Caroline, who died in 1737. Of him I wrote in the sixth of the said Articles:—



'That he made his mark in the world and that his was a life very finely lived is clear. He . . . . was buried in Ely Cathedral: Memorial to him there: and a comprehensive account of his life will be found in the *Gentleman's Magazine*, 1748, pages 427 sq. I propose here to set forth both the Memorial and that account:—

First, the *Gentleman's Magazine*, 1748:—'Sept. 10;—*Francis Say, Esq.*; librarian to her late majesty, and secretary to five succeeding Bishops of Ely, with whom he lived beloved and honour'd. He very early in life gained great reputation, and preserved it unblemish'd to his death. He was religious without shew, and learned without pendency; was an exact critic, yet without ill-nature; a judge both of himself and others, without partiality. He had complaisance without flattery; and humanity, without weakness; was condescending, but not abject; generous, but not profuse; was wise without severity, communicative without vanity, and chearful' (*sic*) 'without levity; benevolent as became a good man, and charitable as became a good christian. These good qualities were accompanied with a singular modesty, that cast a beauty and becomingness over them, and made his, as far as might be, a perfect character. He was just to all the world, and the world was just to him;—for he had not an enemy in it'.

And now the *Memorial*, in the form of a mural tablet in the South Aisle of the Choir of the Cathedral, bearing the following inscription, obviously based upon the foregoing account of his life:—'Here lies the Body of Francis Say, Esq., Principal Librarian to her late Majesty Queen Caroline, And Secretary to five succeeding Bishops of this Church, with whom he lived beloved and honoured. He very early in Life gained great Reputation, and preserved it unblemished to his death. No one was ever less covetous of Praise. No one deserved it more. He was a Scholar, A Gentleman, A Christian. Learned without Pendency, Complaisant without Flattery, and Religious without Ostentation. These rare Endowments Were accompanied with a singular Modesty, which casting a Beauty and Lustre over them, Made his, as far as might be, a perfect character. He was just to all the world, and the world was just to him. For he had not an enemy in it. He died Sept. 10, 1748. Aged 58.'

B.—*The said Edward Say* (1696-1769). On reading my sixth above-mentioned Article, Mr. C. B. Oldman, Keeper of Printed Books at the British Museum, most kindly added to my knowledge, both concerning this Edward Say and his son the said Charles Greene Say, by sending me a copy of what was written of them in *A Dictionary of the Printers and Booksellers who were at work in England, Scotland and Ireland from 1726 to 1775* (Oxford University Press) 1932. In this work we read:—

'Say (Edward), printer in London, Ave Maria Lane, 1727-69. In business in 1727, when he printed a work entitled "Excidium Angliae, or, A view of the . . . . consequences attending the Smuggling of Wool". (B.M. 712, d. 16 (35).) But he is chiefly remembered as a printer of a

weekly paper called "The Gazetteer". In 1763 he became Master of the Stationers Company, and died in May 1769. His Will was proved on the 6th of that month. He left an annuity to his wife Frances'—i.e. his second wife Frances *née* Whisken—'and the residue of his estate to his son Charles Green' (*sic*) 'Say (q.v.) [P.C.C. 184, Bogg.]'

C.—*The said Charles Greene Say* (c. 1721-1775). Of him we read in the same work:—

'Say (Charles Green': *sic* for Greene), 'printer in London, (1) Newgate Street; (2) Ave Maria Lane, Ludgate Street, 1753-75. Son of Edward Say. Taken into business about 1753. In 1760 he was summoned before the House of Commons as printer of "The Gazetteer" for printing the proceedings. With regard to this incident the writer of the biographical notice of the Earl of Marchmont in "Biographical, Literary, and Political Anecdotes" 1797, iii, 405, says: "the printer of the Gazet[t]eer (Say) was brought upon his knees before the House, for only saying in his paper, that the thanks of the House had been given to Sir Edward Hawke, for his Victory over Conflans in the month of November, 1759". In 1770 information was laid against him for printing the "Letters of Junius" [House of Commons Journal, xxviii, 714-5.] He died in November, 1775'.

A curious comment that— is it not?—upon the vaunted 'Freedom of the Press' which had been acquired, albeit purely by accident in 1695, as shewn in my Letter entitled 'The Bicentenary of the Press', published in the *Times* of 24/12/1895. See also my Letter entitled 'Freedom of the Press', published 50 years later in *Notes and Queries*, 6/4/1946, page 145, marking the 250th Anniversary of that 'Freedom' now menaced once again!

## SMITH I

25. *The Family of Smith* of co. Buckingham and later of co.'s Gloucester and Wilts.

Under No. 28 below—'The Family of Smith of co. Kent and later of cos. Gloucester and Berks., and later again of London and co. Middlesex'—I shall be found to mention one Thomas Smith (c. 1770-1822) of Easton Grey, co. Wilts., J.P., on account of his relationship to the therein-mentioned Richard Smith (1774-1847) and of his devise to him of his estate at Easton Grey aforesaid subject to his own wife's prior life-interest therein.

I shall there shew that, although he was not a member of that Family of Smith, he was yet, through his mother, both a first and a second cousin of such Richard Smith.

Suffice it here, therefore, to record that such *Thomas Smith*—a rather remarkable man, the intimate friend of that well-known and most interesting and delightful personality of that time, John Whishaw, and



himself known as 'The Mœcenas of his Neighbourhood'—who died 31/5/1822, aged 52, and was buried in the Presbyterian Burying-Ground at Cirencester, co. Gloucester, M.I. there, was the only son of *John Smith* (c. 1730-1795), formerly of Aylesbury, co. Buckingham, and later of Cirencester aforesaid, J.P., co. Gloucester, who died 3/8/1795, aged 65, and was likewise there buried, M.I. there, and of *Sarah née Roberts* (1737-1805), his wife, who died 21/4/1805, aged 67, and was likewise there buried, M.I. there, second child of John Roberts (c. 1713-Jan. 1795) of Cirencester aforesaid, Ironmonger, who died 8/1/1795, aged 82, and was likewise there buried, M.I. there, and of *Susannah née Dix* (c. 1702-1778) his wife, who died in October, 1778, aged 76, and was likewise there buried, M.I. there, third daughter and fifth child of Thomas Dix (c. 1666-1744) of Cirencester aforesaid, Ironmonger, who was buried in Cirencester Parish Church or Churchyard on 26/12/1744, eldest son of *Thomas Dix the Elder* (c. 1640-1712), who was buried in Cirencester Parish Church or Churchyard on 11/4/1713.

## SMITH II

26. *The Family of Smith* of co. Chester and later of co. Lancaster.

Under Laurence Richardson Baily (1815-1887) of Generation V of the Baily Family, I have shewn that he married Mary *née* Smith, who, surviving him, died in 1905.

Concerning her and her ancestry I long since obtained the following details from her grandson Philip Pendlebury Baily of Generation VII of the Baily Family.

*The said Mary née Smith* was the eldest or elder daughter of:—

*John Smith of Liverpool*, Wine Merchant, born in 1798, known as John Smith, Junior, of Liverpool, apprenticed to a Broker on 1/10/1814 and, so described, enrolled a Burgess of Liverpool in 1821, and of *Ann née Tomkinson*, his wife. This John Smith was the youngest of the six children of:—

*John Smith, Senior of Chester*, Attorney, and, it is believed, Town Clerk of Chester, and of *Mary née Mainwaring*, his wife, whom he married on 15/5/1786 and who, dying on 13/5/1841, was buried at St. John's, Liverpool, daughter of Charles Kynaston Mainwaring of Bromborough Hall, co. Chester.

*Concerning this Family of Smith* I wrote further to the said Philip P. Baily on 29/6/1939, asking him for any further details which he might be able to give me, and on 1/7/1939 he replied as follows:—

'I think both my Grandmother' i.e., the said Mary *née* Smith—'and her cousin Goldwin Smith claimed to belong to the Cheshire Smiths of Wybursbury (near Crewe). The same Family also were connected with Long Fenton in Staffordshire, I believe, and produced the celebrated (or notorious!) Capt. John Smith of Turkish and Virginian fame, the friend



of Pocahontas<sup>1</sup> . . . . But, in a family where they were all either John, James, Richard or Thomas for generations, tracing a "Smith" would be like looking for your own bottle's cork in a box of corks . . . . '

From later correspondence I now learn further from him:—

1. That the eldest brother of the said John Smith of Liverpool, born 1798, was James Smith (c. 1789-1838) who held a Foundation Fellowship at Brasenose College, Oxford—in virtue of descent from Bishop William Smyth (or Smith), its Joint-Founder (together with Sir Richard Sutton) in 1509—and who became Vice-President of that College. He died at Liverpool, aged 49: M.I. to him in the Ante-Chapel of such College.

<sup>1</sup>Interesting letters have recently appeared in the *Times* and elsewhere concerning Pocahontas, the Red Indian Princess, and St. George's Church, Gravesend, where she was buried. I should like here to quote from two of them: the first, from Mr. John Underwood in the *Times* of 13/4/1950, and the second, from Mr. Evelyn Wrench in the *Times* of 17/4/1950.

She was, writes *Mr. Underwood*, 'one of the first American visitors to England where she was, for a time, a social "lion" and "did not only accustom her selfe as the daughter of a king"', and was accordingly respected . . . . by divers particular persons of honour'.

In March 1619, he continues, accompanied by her husband John Rolfe and their son (from whom many distinguished Americans claim descent), she sailed from London on her return to Virginia; but off Gravesend she unexpectedly died of consumption. Her body was taken ashore from the ship and buried in St. George's Church, as is recorded in the register. That old Church, he tells us, was later burnt to the ground and in 1732 the present pleasant building was erected, and therein she is commemorated by a tablet in the Chancel as well as by two handsome stained-glass windows presented by the Society of Colonial Dames of America and unveiled by Dr. Walter Hines Page, the United States Ambassador, in July, 1914.

Mr. Underwood's letter is a protest against a recent proposal to demolish this Church—saving only its tower—under a scheme for re-organising the parishes of Gravesend.

*Mr. Evelyn Wrench*, writing with the same objective, gives us the actual words used by Dr. Hines in unveiling the above-mentioned memorial to her in that Church, and those words are well worth recording here. They were as follows:—

'There is, so far as I know, no parallel to it'—i.e., the story of the rescue of John Smith by the Princess—in American annals; and it is a story so human and kindly and beautiful that it has taken its place among the immortal episodes of history. It has, of course, become a subject of dispute by historians, but all the romantic details, whether literally true or not, have been so thoroughly accepted by the public that the doubts of historians have a poor chance against the world's love of romance; the story's place in the schools' histories of the United States makes it invincible and immortal'.

Mr. Wrench then further points out that 'Gravesend has many other links with America, and with the spread of English civilization across the sea', and, after duly setting these forth, concludes as follows:—'Surely Gravesend should take some steps to ensure that its part in the founding of English civilization in the New World is not forgotten'.

See, further, the notes 'Here lies Pocahontas' in the *Evening Standard* of 20/4/1950 and 'Threat to Tomb of Pocahontas: Would be Vandalism, says Alderman' in the *Evening News* of 30/5/1950;—and later, 'Pocahontas Stays, says Rector of St. George's' in the *Evening Standard* of 7/11/1950.



2. That the eldest brother of the said John Smith, Senior, of Chester, was The Rev. Richard Smith, Rector of Long Marston, co. York.

3. These last two were two of the four sons of The Rev. Richard Smith, M.A., Rector of Wellington, co. Salop, 1751 till his death in 1773.

4. That the cousinship of the said Mary *née* Smith (Mrs. L. R. Baily) and of the said Goldwin Smith was that of *second* (not first) *cousins*, he having been the son of Dr. Richard Pritchard Smith, who practised at Reading, co. Berks., and who was himself the son of the said Rev. Richard Smith, Rector of Long Marston, co. York.

5. That such Goldwin Smith was the eminent Scholar of that name. Born at Reading aforesaid on 20/8/1824, he entered the University of Oxford as a Demy of Magdalen College but, later, migrated to University College whereof he became a Fellow. Later, he became Professor of History. A great authority on Education and on History, he sat on several Commissions for reform of the Universities and of Education in this Country. An ardent supporter of the North in the American Civil War, he in 1868 threw up his career in England and went out to America to assist in launching the proletarian University of Cornell where he held the Professorship of Constitutional History until 1871, when he went to live at Toronto in Canada. There he had many literary and political activities and founded and edited several papers and periodicals. Philip P. Baily himself, when he first went to Canada in 1909, called upon him. He was then in his 86th year and in the following year, he died at 'The Grange', Toronto aforesaid, on 7/6/1910, still in his 86th year.

6. That this family of Smith 'seems to have been a Cheshire family of some standing', whence it comes that I have entitled this No. 26 in this Appendix as above.

In virtue, however, of such descent of the family from the said Bishop William Smyth (or Smith), let us see who the latter was.

I find the answer in *The Smith Family*, a work by The Rev. the late Compton Reade, dealing with a large number of families with the patronymic of Smith—however spelt—published by Elliot Stock of London in 1902. Page 36 therein, quoting from *The Visitation of Oxford* 1624, shews that he was William Smyth 'Bishop of Lincoln' and was the second son of Robert Smyth of Prescott, co. Lancaster.

It seems to me, therefore, that—strictly speaking—the family should be described as The Family of Smith of co. Lancaster and later of co. Chester, and later of co. Lancaster again. Nevertheless I leave them as No. 26 in this Appendix as originally designed.

#### *The Families of Mainwaring and Kynaston.*

Concerning the Family of Mainwaring I long since obtained the following details from the said Philip P. Baily.

*The above-mentioned Charles Kynaston Mainwaring* was a son of:—



*James Mainwaring* of Bromborough Hall aforesaid, who is stated to have been a 'Baron of Exr'—though I do not find any Baron of the Exchequer bearing such name either in Foss's *Lives of the Judges* or in Haydn's *Book of Dignities*—and of *Mary née Kynaston* his wife, daughter of Charles Kynaston of Oteley Park, which itself came to the Mainwaring family through such marriage. Such James Mainwaring was a son of:—

*James Mainwaring* (1673-1749), an Alderman of Chester and the Purchaser of Bromborough Hall aforesaid, descended from the Mainwarings of Peover, co. Chester.

In writing to the said Philip P. Baily on 29/6/1939, I asked him whether he had correctly given to the first above-mentioned James Mainwaring the title of 'Baron of Exr', to which he replied—including therein a reference to the ancestry of the Kynaston Family—as follows:—

'As to James Mainwaring:—I copied the record exactly as I have it. I do not think it can mean anything else than Baron of the Exchequer. I must say that I regarded it with some scepticism. I do not know exactly what a Baron of the Exchequer is!<sup>1</sup> Possibly Welsh records were kept separately. They'—i.e., the Mainwaring Family—'had many Welsh affinities. The Kynastons were descended from the King of Powys, and the Mainwarings I think had estates in Wales'.

### SMITH III

27. *The Family of Smith* of co. Essex, later of co. Nottingham, and afterwards of London and cos. Middlesex and Sussex.

Under Marilla *née* Baily (1838-1922) of Generation VI of the Baily Family, I have already shewn that she married Richard Horton Smith, afterwards Richard Horton Horton-Smith (1831-1919), Q.C. and later K.C., and that he was the eldest son of Richard Smith (1798-1858) of the City of London, of Guildford Street, Russell Square, co. Middlesex, and of 'The Lodge', Littlehampton, co. Sussex, Lace-Merchant, and of Elizabeth *née* Lumley (1797-1884), his wife, and grandson of Richard Smith (1771-1839) of Nottingham, of the City of London and of Stoke Newington, co. Middlesex, Lace-Manufacturer and Lace-Merchant, and of Sarah *née* Horton (c. 1769-1832) his wife.

With regard to this Family of Smith let me first set out what I have recorded at the College of Arms in years gone by as follows:—

(1) The Pedigree—commencing with Richard Smith of Nottingham, and later of Mansfield, co. Nottingham, Lace-Manufacturer, born in the late 1720's, twice married, and buried at Mansfield aforesaid on 7/1/1825, 'aged 95' (or, as I rather think, 96, or 97), his Will dated 4/10/1804, with

<sup>1</sup>The Barons of the Exchequer were the three Judges of the old Court of Exchequer in the days when we had the Court of King's (or Queen's) Bench, the Court of Common Pleas and the Court of Exchequer, now all merged in the King's (or Queen's) Bench Division of the High Court of Justice, headed by the Lord Chief Justice of England.



Codicil thereto, dated 11/9/1813, being proved in the Peculiar Court of the Manor of Mansfield aforesaid on 5/4/1825—drawn up by myself and enrolled at the College of Arms on 10/6/1902; *Official Reference*:—‘Norfolk, Vol. xxi, pages 118-122’.

(2) Additions thereto—namely, the precise proof of his two said marriages—submitted by me and enrolled at the College of Arms in or about 1938; *Official Reference*:—‘Additions to Records, II, 14’.

(3) Smith Continuation Pedigree—containing later details concerning my father and my mother, both then deceased, and continuing the above-mentioned Pedigree in my own line by including my marriage (25/11/1909) and my four children—drawn up by me and enrolled at the College of Arms in 1938; *Official Reference*:—‘Norfolk, Vol. xxxvii, page 170’.

(4) A further Smith Continuation Pedigree—containing later details concerning my four children and the marriages of three of them, the children of two of them, and the adopted child of one of them—drawn up by me and enrolled at the College of Arms in 1949; *Official Reference*:—‘Surrey, Vol. xvii, page 345’.

Before the enrolment of No. (1) above, I had drawn up the like Pedigree for and at the request of the Rev. Compton Reade, M.A., for inclusion in—and the same was included in—his work *The Smith Family*, dealing with a whole diversity of families bearing the surname ‘Smith’ and published by Elliot Stock in 1902, pages 105-107; but his introduction to such Pedigree on page 105 was erroneous, as I have shewn in the Articles now to be mentioned.

The main Articles which I have written on this Family may shortly be given as follows:—

(1) ‘Richard Smith of Nottingham and afterwards of Mansfield (buried at the latter place on 7/1/1825, aged 95)’;—published in the *Mansfield and Kirkby Chronicle* of 29/8/1935.

(2) ‘Richard Smith of Nottingham and afterwards of Mansfield, co. Nottingham (*circ.* 1729—*circ.* 1825): His Probable Ancestry’;—published in the *Genealogical Quarterly*, June, 1938, pages 59-65. See further, also, in the *Genealogical Quarterly*, September, 1938, pages 148-150.

(3) ‘John Smith of Rivenhall, co. Essex, Who Died Five Centuries Ago, in 1446, and Some of His Descendants’;—published in the *Essex Review*; Part I in July, 1946, pages 122-128, and Part II in October, 1946, pages 190-200.

From this last it will be seen that, in my opinion, the said Richard Smith of Nottingham and later of Mansfield aforesaid was slightly older than 95 at his death—which, from his obituary notice in the *Nottingham Review* of 7/1/1825, took place on 28/12/1824, his burial at Mansfield aforesaid taking place ten days later—and that he was the Richard Smith baptized at St. Mary’s, Nottingham, on 3/1/1727/8 as ‘Richard, son of John Smith and Sarah his wife’. His said parents were:—



*John Smith* of St. Mary's Parish, Nottingham, and *Sarah née Stoakes* of the same parish, who were there married on 20/7/1724; the latter being, in all probability, a daughter of John Stokes (*sic*) and Mary *née* Russells, who were there married on 31/3/1706.

Such John Smith was, in my opinion, either a son or, more probably, a grandson of:—

*John Smith the Younger* of Cropwell Butler, co. Nottingham, born in 1640-1 and baptized at Titheby, co. Nottingham, on 28/3/1641. He was half-brother of Thomas Smith, baptized at Titheby aforesaid on 1/11/1631 and afterwards Mercer and Banker at Nottingham, who died in 1699, being the great-grandfather of Robert Smith (1752-1838) created Baron Carrington in 1796, and so the ancestor of the present Baron Carrington. The said John Smith the Younger, who, in due course, probably followed his said elder half-brother to Nottingham, was himself the only son of the second marriage of his father:—

*John Smith* of Cropwell Butler aforesaid, yeoman, born apparently between 1595 and 1600 and, with practical certainty, in co. Essex, who on his father's death in 1622 left Essex and, following the example of his paternal uncle Thomas Smith (1562-1623), migrated thence to Cropwell Butler aforesaid and, there settling, purchased there a farm in October, 1622, at a cost of £185 from Sir Thomas Hutchinson of Owthorp, co. Nottingham, who had been and was a near neighbour of this Smith Family in co. Essex by reason of his holding estates near White Notley, co. Essex and who was later to become a man of some prominence in the Civil War. This John Smith married firstly in or about 1630 *Elizabeth née Garton*, and secondly, after 16/12/1633 *Frances née Wilcocke*. His own Will, dated 30/12/1641 was proved at York on 5/5/1642. Her Will, dated 12/5/1643 was proved—*per Burke's Landed Gentry*—on 21/7/1643. This John Smith was the only son of:—

*William Smith* (1573-1622) of Cressing Temple and East Mersey, both in co. Essex, Yeoman, baptized at White Notley aforesaid on 24/11/1563, who became the owner of the manor of Cressing Temple aforesaid, his Will, dated 12/3/1621, being proved in Arch. Colchester on 11/4/1622; and of ——— *née* ——— his wife. This William Smith was the sixth and youngest son of:—

*William Smith* of White Notley aforesaid, who dying there at a great age in 1623, was there buried; his property having been sold many years before his death; and of *Grace née Cook*, daughter of Robert Cook of Bocking, co. Essex, his wife. This William Smith, was the eighth son, the fifth son of the second marriage, of his father:—

*Sir John Smith* of White Notley aforesaid and Cressing Temple aforesaid, Knight, who was Second Baron of the Exchequer from 1540 to 1547, and who died at Witham, co. Essex in 1547; his Will, dated 17/10/1541, being proved on 31/7/1547. His said second marriage was with



*Agnes née Harewell*, who died on 15/2/1562 and was buried in the Church of Wootton Wawen near Stratford-on-Avon. Sir John Smith was a son of:—

*Hugh Smith* of Witham and of Cressing Temple aforesaid, and of *Elizabeth née Smith* of Norvill, co. Salop, his wife, who survived him and married, secondly, John Cheeseman. This Hugh Smith was a son of:—

*Thomas Smith* of Rivenhall, co. Essex, who was himself the son of:

*John Smith* of Rivenhall aforesaid, who—to quote the heading of my third above-mentioned Article, published in 1946, ‘Died Five Centuries Ago, in 1446’.

## SMITH IV

28. *The Family of Smith* of co. Kent and later of cos. Gloucester and Berks., and, later again, of London and co. Middlesex.

It will be remembered that John Baily, Q.C., of Generation V of the Baily Family, married Susan *née* Smith.<sup>1</sup>

For the Smith Family to which she belonged I may refer my readers to my Pamphlet—reprinted in revised and amplified form from my Articles in *Notes and Queries* (Oxford University Press) of 3 and 10 November, 1934, and of 5 January, 1935 (with a ‘corrigendum’ in *Notes and Queries* of 16 February, 1935, page 126, column 2)—published, with the addition of a ‘Synopsis’, in or about 1934, and entitled: ‘The Rev. Jeremiah Smith, 1653-1723: “The Champion of the Trinity”, 1719’. This will be found to extend the information given concerning him in the ‘Dictionary of National Biography’.

I would also refer them to my later Articles entitled ‘The Rev. Jeremiah Smith (1653-1723), and Aston, co. Berks.’, published in *Notes and Queries* of 6/11/1943, and ‘The Rev. Jeremiah Smith (1653-1723): His Silver Tankard; and The Leathersellers Company’, published in *Notes and Queries* of 19/10/1946, page 167.

Yet further I would refer them to my Article entitled ‘The Hillier Family of Cirencester’, co. Gloucester, ‘from 1635. together with the Family of Parry; with a Supplement on the Families of Dix Roberts and Smith’, published in the *Transactions of the Bristol and Gloucestershire Archaeological Society*, Volume 64, 1943, issued in December, 1934, pages 211-240, and thence republished, with revised Editorial Index and also with an index to such Supplement, as an independent Pamphlet (Gloucester; John Bellows Ltd., Eastgate) in May, 1945, Price 6/- net; Post-Free 6/3.

<sup>1</sup>This Mrs. Susan Baily’s Will, dated 22/8/1877, together with Six Codicils thereto, running from 4/6/1881 to 5/5/1886; was proved—as already mentioned above on page 91—in the Principal Registry on 20/7/1887.

Incidentally, also, I would refer at the outset to my Article entitled 'The Seat and Manor of Easton Grey, co. Wilts., and Thomas Smith, J.P., The Mœcenas of his Neighbourhood', which was published in *The Wiltshire Gazette* of 5 July, 1934. For, although such Thomas Smith was only on his mother's side a cousin of the hereinafter mentioned Richard Smith, it was nevertheless—as will later be seen—to the said Richard Smith that (subject to his own wife's life-tenancy) he devised his said estate of Easton Grey: an estate which, whilst he was residing at Brownham House (or Bownham House), co. Gloucester, he had purchased on 4/4/1808 from Walter Hodges, then residing at Lansdown Crescent, Bath, co. Somerset.

Let me now—as briefly as may be consistent with clarity—treat of the said Susan *née* Smith and her ancestry.

She was born at No. 4 Basinghall Street in the City of London on 15/3/1810, that being the place where her father, the said Richard Smith, (1774-1847), resided and carried on his business as a Solicitor.

The said *Richard Smith* was at that time, as he had been from 1804, Junior Partner in the firm of 'Loggen and Smith'. Thereafter he was Head of the firm as follows:—From 1811 to 1825 'Smith and Rickards';—From 1826-1835 'Smith and Bayley', such Bayley being no relation of the Baily Family the subject of the present Work—From 1836 to 1837, when he retired from practice, 'Smith, Bayley and Janson'.

The offices of the firm throughout that period, 1804-1837, were at No. 4 Basinghall Street aforesaid, which were later demolished. The firm itself became later 'Janson, Cobb and Pearson', and, thereafter again, as still to-day it is, 'Janson, Cobb, Pearson and Co.' In 1895 the firm's offices were at 41 Finsbury Circus, but for many years now past the firm's offices have been at 22 College Hill, London, E.C.4.

The said Richard Smith married twice.

He first, in or about 1804, married Jane *née* Clark, a daughter of George Clark, of Ramsgate, co. Kent, and had issue by her one child only, namely Sophia *née* Smith, who, dying as an infant in March, 1805, was buried in her paternal grandparents' Vault at Bunhill Fields, London: recently described (in the *Evening News* of 3/8/1948), in connection with the bi-centenary of the death of the great hymn-writer, Dr. Isaac Watts (1674-1748) there buried, as the 'Campo Santo of Nonconformity'. His said first wife died on 4/11/1805 (see the *Times* of 7/11/1805) and was likewise there buried.

He married secondly—by licence of the Bishop of London dated 6/4/1807—at the Parish Church of St. John-at-Hackney, co. Middlesex, on 11/4/1807—the wedding breakfast taking place at 4 Basinghall Street aforesaid—*Marillanée Graham* (c. 1781-1837), already sufficiently described



under the said John Baily, Q.C., of Generation V of the Baily Family, and for whom see further above in this Appendix, No. 7, 'Graham of Montrose'.<sup>1</sup>

The said Richard Smith was devisee of the Seat and Manor of Easton Grey, near Malmesbury, co. Wilts., under the Will of his relative already above mentioned in this Appendix, No. 25—his first cousin *ex parte materna*, as also his second cousin *ex parte materna*, as will hereinafter be seen—the said Thomas Smith (c. 1770-1822) J.P., dated 19/3/1807 and proved, with Codicil thereto dated 29/10/1820, in the P.C.C. on 2/7/1822, subject only to the life-tenancy of the latter's widow Eliza (Elizabeth) *née* Chandler, therein named, who, dying on 6/1/1859 aged 92, was buried in the Presbyterian Burial Ground at Cirencester, co. Gloucester, 13/1/1859. She thus survived the said Richard Smith, who had died in 1847, and who by his own Will—dated 24/4/1847 and together with three Codicils thereto proved in the P.C.C. on 11/8/1847—devised such Seat and Manor to his only son Graham Smith, J.P., co. Wilts., who, dying on 18/11/1871, was buried at Easton Grey aforesaid.

On the death of the latter such Seat and Manor passed to the latter's eldest son Thomas Graham Smith, J.P., co. Wilts. (1850-1908), whereafter it passed to the latter's sister Honora Elizabeth Graham *née* Smith (1853-1916), widow of the Rev. George Gordon Wilder (1845-1876), Vicar of Eling, near Southampton, and upon her death it passed to her elder and then only surviving son Lt.-Col. Graham Marshall Wilder, J.P., co. Wilts., who was still in possession thereof at the date of my above-mentioned article in the *Wiltshire Gazette* of 5/7/1934 but

<sup>1</sup>The actual fact of such marriage was duly proved in the Suit entitled 'In re Thomas Hendry Hake, deceased: Woodrooffe v. Pryor' in the High Court of Justice, Chancery Division, 1896, H. No. 2451, already above referred to in this Appendix, both in No. 7 'Graham' and in No. 8 'Hake'.

It was therein proved by the Affidavit—sworn therein on 18/1/1897—of Frank Pownall of 42 Onslow Square in the County of London, Esquire, Barrister-at-Law, a great grandson of Samuel Pett (1736-1773) of Liskeard, co. Cornwall, and of Susannah *née* Hake of Honiton, co. Devon, his wife, who married secondly on 12/7/1775 Alexander Graham (c. 1734-1802) and by him became the mother of, amongst others, the said Marilla *née* Graham.

At the time of that Suit, however, it was not known where, or exactly when, the marriage here dealt with took place; and he incorrectly stated that 'it was known to members of the family that it took place "in the City of London"', whereas all that was then known was that the wedding breakfast took place there as stated above in the text.

It is only recently that I have discovered the date and place of the marriage, which took place as stated above in the text—the parties thereto being described in the said marriage licence as 'Richard Smith of the Parish of St. Michael Bassishaw, City of London, widower, and Marilla Graham of the Parish of St. John-at-Hackney, Middlesex, spinster of 21 years and upwards' respectively—and it is of interest to add that the witnesses thereto were:—Mary Ann Pett, Samuel Pett, and Thomas Graham.

Such Samuel Pett was Dr. Samuel Pett (1765-1823) of Clapton, M.D., the bride's half-brother. The said Mary Ann Pett was Mary Ann *née* Eade (c. 1772-1837), his wife. The said Thomas Graham was the bride's own younger brother, already referred to above in this Appendix, under No. 7, 'Graham of Montrose'.



who—after such estate had been in the Family for 128 years—sold it in 1936 to Capt. C. H. Tremayne, a member of the Beaufort Hunt; Colonel Wilder purchasing for himself a new estate, namely Newnton House, near Tetbury, co. Gloucester, which was then owned by the late Major Allfrey. (See the *Daily Telegraph* of 29/5/1936.)

To come now to the ancestry of the said Richard Smith. He was the elder son and heir of:—

*Thomas Smith* of Stamford Hill, co. Middlesex, Coal Merchant, and in 1798-9 Renter-Warden of The Leathersellers Company, who was born c. 1737 and, dying on 25/1/1802, was buried at Bunhill Fields aforesaid; M.I. there; and of *Ann* ('Nancy') *née Roberts*, his wife, his first cousin on his mother's side, whom he married at the Parish Church, Cirencester, co. Gloucester, on 29/11/1770, and who was baptized at the Presbyterian Chapel, Cirencester aforesaid, 11/10/1739, and who, dying on 8/12/1811, was buried with her said husband at Bunhill Fields aforesaid; M.I. there.<sup>1</sup> She was a sister and co-heiress of John Roberts, gentleman (baptized at the Presbyterian Chapel aforesaid 9/12/1744), who, dying on 20/7/1802, was buried in the Burial ground of such Chapel (M.I. there), and third daughter of John Roberts of Cirencester aforesaid, Ironmonger (born c. 1712, who, dying on 8/1/1795, was buried in the Burial ground of such Chapel; M.I. there; his Will, dated 23/11/1793, and Codicil thereto, dated 7/1/1795, being proved in London on 1/7/1795) and of Susanna *née* Dix his wife (born c. 1702, who, dying on 3/10/1778, was buried in the Burial ground of such Chapel, M.I. there), who was herself the third daughter of Thomas Dix the Younger of Cirencester aforesaid, Ironmonger and Gentleman (baptized 10/7/1667 and buried at the Parish Church of Cirencester aforesaid 26/12/1744, whose Will, dated 24/4/1742, was proved in the P.C.C. on 4/8/1744), one of the sons of Thomas Dix the Elder of Cirencester aforesaid (Will, dated 6/1/1709/10, proved at Gloucester on 11/4/1713) and of Abigail (*née* Edwards?) his wife, who was buried in the Churchyard of the Parish Church of Cirencester on 10/2/1690/1.

The said Thomas Smith of Stamford Hill, co. Middlesex, was the only child and heir of:—

*The Rev. Skinner Smith*, Minister of the Presbyterian Community of Cirencester aforesaid 1727-1730, and later of Abingdon, co. Berks. (whose Will, dated 9/11/1744, was proved on 11/11/1748) and of *Abigail née*

<sup>1</sup>The portraits, in oils, of the said Thomas Smith and Ann ('Nancy') *née* Roberts his wife, which, on the death of the latter in 1811, had passed to their younger son Charles Smith (1782-1846), and which later passed to the latter's daughter Susan *née* Smith (1832-1913), the wife of Alfred Collier (1822-1887), and thereafter to their eldest surviving son Alfred Thomas Collier (born 1864), passed upon his death to his youngest and only surviving sister Mrs. Emily Susan Hewer (born 1874), of Chilcombe Manor, Winchester, co. Hants., Widow, in whose possession they now are.

The portrait in oils of their above-mentioned elder son, Richard Smith, is in my possession.



*Dix*, his wife, born c. 1706, who, dying on 1/11/1783 was buried in the Burial ground of the above-mentioned Chapel: M.I. there; a younger sister of the said Susanna *née* Dix wife of the said John Roberts and fifth daughter of the said Thomas Dix the Younger of Cirencester aforesaid.

The first cousinship of the said Thomas Smith, the Coal Merchant, with his said wife Ann ('Nancy') *née* Roberts will thus at once have become apparent.

Incidentally—now that I have shewn that the above-mentioned Richard Smith's maternal grandmother was Abigail *née* Dix (c. 1706-1783)—this is the place where I should state that the above-mentioned John Roberts (c. 1712-1795) and the said Abigail's sister Susanna *née* Dix (c. 1702-1778) his wife had, for second daughter, Sarah *née* Roberts (baptized at such Chapel 24/8/1737, who, dying on 21/4/1805, was buried in the Burial ground thereof; M.I. there), who at the Parish Church of Cirencester on 11/1/1769 married John Smith, then of Aylesbury, co. Buckingham, and afterwards of Cirencester aforesaid, J.P., co. Gloucester (who died on 3/8/1795), and that they had issue a son and a daughter, the son being the somewhat distinguished Thomas Smith, J.P., the purchaser, as already mentioned, of the Seat and Manor of Easton Grey, co. Wilts. aforesaid in April, 1808. It will thus be seen how it came about that this Thomas Smith, J.P., was, on his mother's side, both a first cousin and a second cousin of the above-mentioned Richard Smith.

The said Rev. Skinner Smith was the eldest son and heir of:—

*The Rev. Jeremiah Smith*, baptized at All Saints, Maidstone, co. Kent, 21/12/1653, admitted at Corpus Christi College, Cambridge, as 'Jeremiah Smith of Kent' in 1671, Pastor of the Independent Church or Chapel in East Street, Andover, co. Hants., and afterwards Pastor of the Presbyterian Church or Chapel in Silver Street, London, who became known as 'The Champion of the Trinity' in 1719 and who died on a visit to Aston, co. Berks., 20/8/1723; his Will, which was undated, being proved in the P.C.C. on 9/9/1723; and of *Eleanor*, apparently *née* Skinner, his wife, who survived him for some 35 years and whose own Will, dated 27/9/1757, was proved in London on 28/11/1758. An account of this eminent man of his time will be found in the 'Dictionary of National Biography', but in my Articles mentioned above on page 347 I have happily been able considerably to extend the information therein given. The said Rev. Jeremiah Smith was the second son of:—

*Jeremiah Smith* of Maidstone aforesaid, Linen Draper and earlier Barber, *i.e.*, Barber-Surgeon (buried at All Saints' aforesaid 3/1/1690/1; his Will, dated 19/12/1690 being proved in the Consistory Court of Canterbury on 12/3/1690/1) and of *Sarah née Jetter* of Maidstone aforesaid his wife, whom he married at All Saints' aforesaid on 9/10/1648 and who, predeceasing him, was there buried on 10/12/1689.

In my first-above mentioned Articles dealing with the above-mentioned Rev. Jeremiah Smith (1653-1723), republished as an independent Pamphlet in or about 1934, I have given my reasons for the view that this Jeremiah Smith of Maidstone was almost certainly—though I have not yet been able to establish it finally as a fact—a member of the well-known Kentish Visitation Family:—

*The Kentish Family of Smith of Buckland, near Maidstone aforesaid and later of Boughton Monchelsea (earlier spelt 'Monchensie') etc., in the same County.*

The Visitation Pedigree of this family was published, with great extension, by the genealogist William Berry in or about 1830; and I have myself extended it very much further, writing their complete history, inclusive of junior lines, so far as yet available.

I am happy to be able to add that this history has been accepted for publication in *Notes and Queries* (Oxford University Press) in the course of 1951.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>1</sup>With regard to the burial ground at Bunhill Fields, mentioned above on pp. 348 and 350, I should on p. 348 have recorded that amongst those there buried, in addition to Dr. Isaac Watts (1674-1748) there were also there buried:—

John Bunyan (1628-1688), the Author of (*int. al.*) 'The Pilgrim's Progress,' published in 1678-1684);—

Daniel Defoe (*c.* 1659-1731), the Author of (*int. al.*) 'The Life and Strange Adventures of Robinson Crusoe of York, Mariner,' published in 1719-20;—

Susannah Wesley (i.e. Susannah *née* Annesley, youngest child of The Rev. Dr. Samuel Annesley), who in 1689 married The Rev. Samuel Wesley (*ob.* 1735), by whom she became the mother of (*int. al.*) The Rev. John Wesley (1703-1791), Scholar of Christ Church, Oxford, later a Fellow of Lincoln College, Oxford, and known as the Founder of Methodism, and of The Rev. Charles Wesley (1707-1788), the Author of over 1,000 Hymns;—and:

William Blake (1757-1827), the Author of 'Songs of Innocence' and of 'Songs of Experience', published in 1789 and 1794 respectively.



PART XV

INDEX OF

WILLS, ADMINISTRATIONS, ETC.

REFERRED TO IN THE PRESENT WORK



## PART XV

Index of Wills, Administrations, etc., referred to in the Present Work

(Note 1.—Each is a Will, unless otherwise indicated)

(Note 2. The letter "G" in this Index stands for Generation) .

	<i>Date</i>	<i>Probate or Admin.</i>	<i>Page</i>
ARROWSMITH			
Gladice Arrowsmith <i>alias</i> Bayley of Newbury, co. Berks. (Widow of John Clarke <i>alias</i> Bayley, for whom see below, s.n. "Clarke <i>alias</i> Bayley", and Wife of Edward Arrow- smith of Newbury) <i>Admin.</i>	...	28/6/1688	26
BAILY			
Dr. Walter Baily (or Bayley), Physician to Queen Elizabeth	4/1/1590/1	25/3/1592	2
<i>Inquisitio post mortem</i>	...	1592/3	2
John Bayley of Ducklington, co. Oxon., Gentleman ...	undated	19/10/1654	4, 5
Walter Bayley ... ..	24/2/1618/9	...	4
Richard Bayley of Berks., <i>Lost Admin.</i>	...	Oct. 1662	23
Richard Baily of Speenham- land in the Parish of Speen, co. Berks., Timber Merchant (of G. II) ... ..	12/2/1750/1	6/5/1751	44, 49, 51
Richard Baily of Thatcham, co. Berks., Gentleman (of G. I)	1/8/1753	11/12/1753	20, 21, 25, 39, 40, 41, 43, 44, 46, 47, 49
<i>Codicil</i>	16/8/1753		
Elizabeth Baily of Speenham- land in the parish of Speen aforesaid, Spinster (of G. III)	28/2/1760	24/9/1760	50, 51
Francis Baily of Thatcham aforesaid, Bachelor (of G. III) ... .. <i>Admin.</i>	...	30/6/1775}	54
(A further <i>Admin.</i>	...	15/2/1817)}	



	<i>Date</i>	<i>Probate or Admin.</i>	<i>Page</i>
BAILY— <i>continued</i>			
John Baily of Thatcham aforesaid, Timber Merchant (of G. II) ... ..	13/6/1775	21/10/1776	20, 45
Benjamin Baily of the Town of Kensington, co. Middlesex, Grocer (of G. II) ... ..	22/4/1783	12/5/1785	47
<i>Admin. de bonis non with Will annexed</i> ...	...	24/4/1786	48, 57
Elizabeth Baily, widow of the preceding Benjamin Baily (of G. II). <i>Admin.</i> ... ..	...	27/4/1786	48, 57
Richard Baily of Speenhamland in the parish of Speen aforesaid (of G. III) <i>Admin.</i> ...	...	29/12/1787	49
<i>A further Admin. de bonis non</i> ...	...	Dec. 1802	49
John Baily of Speenhill, co. Berks. (of G. III)... ..	8/9/1790	8/10/1790	51
Elizabeth Baily of Speenhamland aforesaid Widow (Widow of the above-mentioned Richard Baily, the testator of 12/2/1750/1 of G. II) ...	24/8/1790	15/3/1791	44, 51
Elizabeth Baily, Spinster (of G. III) <i>Admin.</i> ... ..	...	11/7/1793	57
Lieut. Richard Baily, R.M. (of G. IV; "now residing with my mother Mrs. Sarah Baily of Speenhill, co. Berks., Widow") ... ..	12/11/1797	9/5/1798	49, 61
John Baily of Thatcham aforesaid, Timber Merchant (of G. III) ....	18/6/1799	12/6/1802	20, 21, 53
Sarah Baily of Speen Hill in the parish of Speen aforesaid, Widow (Widow of the above-mentioned Richard Baily, the testator of 29/12/1787; of G. III) ... ..	4/7/1801	14/10/1803	49, 50, 61
Ann Baily of Speenhamland aforesaid, Spinster (of G. III)	8/12/1798	14/11/1805	51, 52

	<i>Date</i>	<i>Probate or Admin.</i>	<i>Page</i>
BAILY— <i>continued</i>			
Sarah ("Sally") Head Baily of Newbury, co. Berks., Spinster (of G. IV) ...	24/3/1801	26/4/1808	80
Hannah Baily of Thatcham aforesaid, Widow (Widow of the above-mentioned John Baily, the Testator of 18/6/ 1799; of G. III) ...	23/11/1808	2/5/1809	17, 54, 63
Richard Baily the Younger of Newbury aforesaid (and later of Queenhithe, London, and later again of Constan- tinople, Turkey), Gentleman (of G. IV) ...	29/11/1790	25/2/1811	66
Richard Baily of Newbury aforesaid, Banker (of G. III)	3/2/1813	9/5/1815	55
John Baily (formerly of That- cham aforesaid; and later: of Hartley Row, co. Hants. (of G. IV) ...	...	4/9/1816	64
Henry Baily (formerly of Thames Street in the City of London, later of Limerick; and ultimately:—) of the City of Cork, Distiller (of G. IV) ...	4/8/1820	1/5/1821 and 25/5/1821	80, 104
Ann Baily of Kensington, co. Middlesex, Spinster (of G. III) ... <i>With Two Codicils</i>	12/6/1830	2/11/1836	44, 57, 58, 59
Francis Baily the Astronomer (of G. IV) ...	12/8/1844	4/10/1844	65, 68, 72, 78 sq., 89, 104
Benjamin Baily, Solicitor (of G. IV). <i>Admin.</i> ... <i>Further Admin. de bonis non</i> ...	...	12/9/1854 8/8/1885	65
Dr. John Baily of No. 1 Bland- ford Square, London (of G. IV) ...	2/12/1852	29/4/1857	69

	Date	Probate or Admin.	Page
BAILY— <i>continued</i>			
Arthur Baily of Harefield, South Stoneham, co. Southampton (of G. IV) ... <i>With Codicil</i> <i>A limited Admin.</i> <i>with Will annexed</i> <i>A further like</i> <i>limited Admin.</i>	23/11/1849 } ... ...	13/8/1858 } 18/2/1859 } 7/8/1886 }	83
Elizabeth Coxe Baily, Spinster (of G. IV) ... ..	7/5/1854	17/11/1859	72, 82
The Rev. William Percival Baily, B.D., Rector of Great Waldingfield, co. Suffolk (of G. V) ... ..	2/7/1868 } 27/7/1871 } 2/8/1871 }	26/8/1871	93, 287
John Baily, Q.C., of Stoney Hills, Esher, co. Surrey (of G. V) ... ..	10/11/1870 } <i>With Two Codicils</i>	27/7/1877	68, 90, 110
Laurence Richardson Baily, the first M.P. for the Ex- change Division of Liverpool (of G. V) ... ..	6/9/1886	19/7/1887	98
Susan Baily, of Stoney Hills, Esher, co. Surrey, Widow (Widow of the above- mentioned John Baily, Q.C.) <i>With Six Codicils</i>	22/8/1877 } 1881—1886 }	20/7/1887	91, 347
Mildred Isabel Baily, Spinster (of G. VII) ... ..	17/5/1931	12/3/1936	189
BEDFORD			
John Bedford of St. Andrew's parish, London ... ..	17/4/1769	27/5/1769	11
BUNTING			
Mary Bunting, of Islington, Widow ... ..	28/3/1820	24/1/1823	328
CHEATLE			
Ann Elizabeth Cheatle (Widow of Thomas Cheatle of Bur- ford, co. Oxon.; and herself of G. IV). <i>Admin.</i> ...	...	23/2/1864	84



	<i>Date</i>	<i>Probate or Admin.</i>	<i>Page</i>
CLARKE <i>alias</i> BAYLEY			
John Clarke <i>alias</i> Bayley of Newbury, co. Berks., Cloth- worker. <i>Admin.</i> ... ..	...	11/8/1679	26, 27
COPPINGER			
Lieut. Robert Patrick Coppin- ger, R.N. (of G. VIII) ...	c. 1939	1939	235
DAY			
The Rev. Jeremy Day of Hethersett, co. Norfolk ...	c. 1855	c. 1855	306
DE MOREWIC			
Hugh de Morewic (Northum- brian Feudal Baron. <i>Inquisitiones post mortem</i> ...	...	1269 & 1270	329
DIX			
Thomas Dix, the Elder, of Cirencester, co. Gloucester... 6/1/1709/10	11/4/1713		350
Thomas Dix, the Younger, of Cirencester aforesaid ... 24/4/1742	4/8/1744		350
DRESSER			
John Dresser of Blyford Hall, co. Suffolk ... ..	c. 1823	c. 1823	305
DROOP			
John Abraham Droop, of Love Lane, Eastcheap in the City of London, Merchant ... 23/7/1840	12/1/1843		312
Henry Richmond Droop, Barrister-at-Law (Husband of Clara <i>née</i> Baily of G. VI) 14/12/1883	24/6/1884		120
Clara Droop, Widow, (Widow of the immediately preced- ing and herself of G. VI) ... 5/3/1914	1921	}	120
<i>Codicil I</i> 5/10/1915			
<i>Codicil II</i> 8/12/1919			

	<i>Date</i>	<i>Probate or Admin.</i>	<i>Page</i>
GRAHAM			
Alexander Graham of Liskeard, co. Cornwall, and formerly of Scotland, Esquire ...	15/4/1796	30/4/1802	91, 313
Susannah Graham of Clapton, co. Middlesex (Widow of the preceding). <i>Admin.</i> ...	...	16/9/1808}	313
<i>Further Grant</i> ...	...	2/5/1833}	
Thomas Graham of Cannon Street in the City of London and later of Paris ... ..	7/4/1827	12/6/1845	315
Capt. William Thomas Graham of Ladbroke House, Notting Hill, London, W., Senior Captain in the Indian Navy, retired ... ..	27/4/1860	21/10/1864	315
Charlotte Graham, Widow (Widow of the preceding) ... <i>Admin.</i> ...	...	21/9/1866	315
HAKE			
Thomas Hendry Hake ( <i>ob.</i> 18/12/1845): Chancery Suit of 1896 concerning his <i>Partial Intestacy</i> ... ..	...	( <i>Date of death</i> 18/12/1845)	315, 317
HARTLEY			
Lt.-Col. Joseph Hartley, of The Old Downs, Hartley, co. Kent, J.P., D.L., LL.D. ...	26/5/1897} 9/6/1898}	c. 1898	318
<i>With a Codicil</i>			
HEAD			
Richard Hede (Head) of Win- terborne in the parish of Chieveley, co. Berks. ...	25/5/1530	1530	320
Thomas Head of Winterborne Davens, Winterborne afore- said ... ..	21/9/1609	5/10/1613	320
Laurence Head, Senior, of Winterborne aforesaid ...	4/4/1696	5/5/1698	320
Joseph Head, of Newbury, co. Berks. ... ..	7/7/1711	25/3/1711/12	319

	<i>Date</i>	<i>Probate or Admin.</i>	<i>Page</i>
HEAD— <i>continued</i>			
Winifred Head, of Newbury aforesaid, Widow (Widow of the immediately preceding)	9/4/1712	28/11/1713	319
Laurence Head the Elder, of Newbury aforesaid ... <i>With a Codicil</i>	22/10/1749	20/5/1756	319
Laurence Head the Younger, of Newbury aforesaid ... <i>With a Codicil</i>	1/6/1772	6/5/1774	319
Martha Head of Newbury afore- said, Widow (Widow of the preceding) ... <i>• With three Codicils</i>	27/3/1795	19/6/1809	319

## HILL

Adam Hill, of Newbury, co. Berks. ...	28/9/1708	10/5/1709	319
--	-----------	-----------	-----

## HORTON

Ann Horton of Mowsley, co. Leicester, Widow (Widow of Richard Horton of the same)	1/6/1515	Period 1515—1526	323
Mary Ann Horton, of Isling- ton, co. Middx., etc., Spinster	28/11/1867	17/8/1869	323

## HORTON-SMITH

Raymond John Horton-Smith, M.A., M.B., B.C., Cam- bridge, etc. (of G. VII) <i>Admin.</i>	...	9/11/1899	175
---	-----	-----------	-----

## HUNT

James Hunt, of Thatcham, co. Oxon. ( <i>sic</i> for co. Berks.) <i>Admin.</i>	...	23/3/1725/6	43
---	-----	-------------	----

## INGRAM

Thomas Ingram of the parish of St. Andrew, Holborn, co. Middlesex ...	19/12/1761	2/5/1769	328
---	------------	----------	-----



	<i>Date</i>	<i>Probate or Admin.</i>	<i>Page</i>
NORTH			
John North of New Woodstock, co. Oxon., Gentleman (Hus- band of Gladys <i>née</i> Baily of G. II)      ...      ...      ...	9/1/1786	6/4/1786	47
John North (of G. IV)      ...	...	c. 1873	85
Henry North of Woodstock, co. Oxon., Attorney-at-Law (of G. IV)      ...      ...      ...	...	28/10/1884	85
Nathaniel George North (of G. IV). <i>Admin.</i> ...      ...	...	12/8/1885	85, 107
PARADISE			
Thomas Paradise the Elder, of Newbury, co. Berks.      ...	24/11/1686	18/12/1686	319
Wynefride Paradise of New- bury aforesaid, Widow (Widow of the preceding) ...	1/5/1688	13/8/1688	319
PERROTT			
Sir John Perrott of Harold- stone, co. Pembroke, K.B.	3/5/1592	...	326
POTTINGER			
Israel Pottinger of Speenham- land in the parish of Speen, co. Berks.      ...      ...      ...	1740	1743	28, 40
RICHARDSON			
William Richardson of St. Michael's, Cornhill, London <i>With two Codicils</i>	27/3/1801 } 7/1/1795 }	18/8/1810	330
ROBERTS			
John Roberts of Cirencester, co. Gloucester      ...      ...      ... <i>Codicil</i>	23/11/1793 } 7/1/1795 }	1/7/1795	350
SAVAGE			
Edward Savage of Great Bedwyn, co. Wilts.      ...      ...	14/12/1670	26/10/1671	336

	<i>Date</i>	<i>Probate or Admin.</i>	<i>Page</i>
SAVAGE— <i>continued</i>			
Barbara Savadge ( <i>sic</i> ) of the parish of Wootton Rivers, co. Wilts., Widow (Widow of the preceding) ... ..	7/3/1688/9	c. 1689	336
Edward Savage of Great Bed- wyn aforesaid ... ..	22/12/1708	22/4/1710	336
Edward Savage of Froxfield, co. Wilts., Gentleman ...	3/12/1720	4/2/1743/4	335
Elizabeth Savage of Hunger- ford, co. Berks, Widow (Widow of the immediately preceding) ... ..	23/5/1764	25/8/1764	335
SAY			
Hugh Say of St. Martin's parish, Ludgate, in the City of London, Gentleman ...	24/1/1712/13	c. 1713	337
Mary Say, Widow (Widow of the preceding);— <i>Nuncupa- tive Will</i> ... ..	10/11/1720	... }	338
<i>Admin. with Will annexed</i> ... ..	... 1720 or 1721		
Edward Say, Master of the Stationers Company of London in 1763 ... ..	1/5/1769	6/5/1769	337, 340
Grace Say, Spinster ... ..	22/2/1841	...	68
SMITH I			
Smith of co. Buckingham and later of co's. Gloucester and Wilts.:— ... ..	...	...	340-341
Thomas Smith of Easton Grey, co. Wilts., J.P. ... ..	19/3/1807 } 29/10/1820 }	2/7/1822	349
SMITH II			
Smith of co. Chester and later of co. Lancaster ... ..	...	...	341-344
SMITH III			
Smith of co. Essex, later of co. Nottingham, and afterwards of London and cos. Middlesex and Sussex:— ... ..	...	...	344-347

	<i>Date</i>	<i>Probate or Admin.</i>	<i>Page</i>
SMITH III— <i>continued</i>			
Sir John Smith of White Notley, co. Essex, Second Baron of the Exchequer ... ..	17/10/1541	31/7/1547	346
William Smith of Cressing Temple and East Mersey, both in co. Essex, Yeoman	12/3/1621	11/4/1622	346
John Smith the Elder, of Cropwell Butler, co. Nottingham	30/12/1641	5/5/1642	346
Frances Smith of Cropwell Butler aforesaid, Widow (second wife and widow of the preceding ... ..)	12/5/1643	21/7/1643	346
Richard Smith of Nottingham and later of Mansfield, co. Nottingham ... ..	4/10/1804 } 11/9/1813 }	5/4/1825	344
<i>Codicil</i>			
Raymond John Horton-Smith (of G. VII); see above, s.n. Horton-Smith. <i>Admin.</i>	...	9/11/1899	175
SMITH IV			
Smith of co. Kent and later of cos. Gloucester and Berks., and, later again, of London and co. Middlesex:— ... ..	...	...	347-352
Jeremiah Smith of Maidstone, co. Kent ... ..	19/12/1690	12/3/1690/1	351
The Rev. Jeremiah Smith ( <i>ob.</i> 20/8/1723): "The Champion of the Trinity" in 1719	Undated	9/9/1723	351
The Rev. Skinner Smith of co. Gloucester, and later of Abingdon, co. Berks. ...	9/11/1744	11/11/1748	350
Eleanor Smith, Widow (Widow of the above-mentioned Rev. Jeremiah Smith) ... ..	27/9/1757	28/11/1758	351
Richard Smith of New Bond Street, London, and formerly of No. 4 Basinghall Street in the City of London and of No. 1 Paradise Row, Stoke Newington, co. Middlesex ... ..	24/4/1847 } <i>With three Codicils</i>	11/8/1847	349



	<i>Date</i>	<i>Probate or Admin.</i>	<i>Page</i>
SPARROW			
Mary Sparrow of High Street, Kensington, London, Spinster	10/4/1845)	4/11/1851	31, 58, 106
<i>Codicil I</i>	25/3/1847)		
<i>Codicil II</i>	27/10/1848)		
TOOGOOD			
Ann Elizabeth Toogood (wife of Dr. Isaac Baruch Too- good; and herself being of G.V.).	<i>Admin.</i>	...	89
		24/6/1885	



PART XVI

GENERAL INDEX

OF NAMES OTHER THAN BAILY OF THIS  
FAMILY MENTIONED IN THE  
PRESENT WORK





## PART XVI

## GENERAL INDEX

(with additions on page 377 below)  
of Names Other than Baily of this Family  
mentioned in the Present Work

(*Note.*—For those bearing the name of Baily of this Family the Pedigree set forth in Part XII, pages 251-278, will doubtless of itself suffice as a complete index)

## A

Abernethy 67  
Acworth, see Part XVII, *ad fin.*  
Adderley 119  
Ailesbury, Marquis of, 336  
Airy 78  
Albany, Duchess of (Princess Leopold)  
99  
,, Princess Alice of; see Alice  
Aldridge 21, 163  
Alexander 92, 187, 251, 269  
,, Count, 334  
Alexandra, Queen of Edward VII,  
161  
Alice, Princess of Albany (now  
Countess of Athlone) 99  
Alington 219  
Alisandre and the like 334  
Allbutt 116  
Allen 95, 251, 266  
Allfrey 350  
Ameen Bey 65, 66  
Andrewes 310  
Applebee 209  
Armstrong 201  
Arrowsmith 26, 27, 355  
Ashmole 3  
Athlone, Countess of, see Alice  
Atkin 104, 185  
Atkinson 195, 219, 251, 273  
Attlee 293  
Avicenna 281  
Aylworth 281, 295

## B

Bacon 32, 35, 85, 106, 114  
Baillie of Lamington 68, 77, 119  
Baily 76  
Baines 137, 251, 255  
Baird 197, 237, 251, 276  
Balcken 312  
Barbet 193, 235, 249, 251, 273

## B—continued

Barfield 21, 22, 52 sq., 63, 74  
Barker 245  
Barlow; see Part XVII  
Barnes 181, 227, 251, 265  
Barnett 326, 327  
Barraud 97  
Barrett (?) 17  
Barrington 310  
Bartholomew 159, 165, 173  
Basnett 17  
Bates 241  
Bax 79  
Bayley 46, 90, 348  
Bayley *alias* Clarke, and *vice versa*,  
18, 25-29, etc., and 359  
Bayley of Dorset, Somerset, Oxon.  
and Berks., 6; and see Part XVII  
Beardsley 195, 251, 273  
Beare 46  
Bedford 11, 12, 358  
Beechey 55  
Bellenger 85, 251, 277  
Bemister 69, 336  
Benezet Thomas, "Brother", 291;  
and see Kane  
Bennett 114  
Berengar, Comte de Provence, 307  
Berkshire, First Earl of, 308; and see  
Howard  
Berry 310, 311, 352  
Best 66, 70  
Bew 19, 20, 21  
Billings 119, 332  
Bird 73  
Birkett 159, 215-217, 245, 251, 263,  
297, 325  
Bise (or Bisse) 336  
Bishop 314  
Black, A. & C. Ltd. 94  
Blagrave 50, 61, 62, 87, 109, 251, 253  
Bland 326, 327  
Blay 17, 20, 21  
Blois, Stephen, Comte de, 334  
Bloxam 233

B—*continued*

Bloxham 337  
 Blumenfeld 126, 127  
 Blundell 187  
 Bond 209, 251, 258  
 Bonnett 233  
 Bonnycastle 65 sq.  
 Bosanquet 327  
 Botwright 303  
 Bouchier 333  
     and see Essex, Earl of  
 Bourke 125  
 Bowes 293  
 Bowman 327  
 Boyle 326  
 Bradley 332  
 Braham 124  
 Brand 225, 245, 251, 263, 298  
 Bremner 124  
 Brewer 221, 251, 262, 298  
 Brewster 113  
 Bridger 100, 251, 271  
 "Britannia"; see Part XVII  
 Britton 79  
 Broadbent 161  
 Brodie 183, 251, 266, 297  
 Brother Benezet Thomas 127-131; and  
     see Kane  
     ,, Philip 131  
     ,, Thomas, see Brother Benezet  
     Thomas  
 Brown 17, 39, 53, 245  
 Browne 96  
 Buchanan 219, 251, 262  
 Buckingham, Duke of, 285  
 Bullen 209, 241, 251, 257  
 Buller 191  
 Bunting 328, 358  
 Burghley, Sir William Cecil, Lord;  
     see Part XVII  
 Burke, Sir Bernard, 321 sq., 346  
 Burleigh 192, 237, 251, 276  
 Butler (Two Families) 13, 83, 105  
     177, 251, 264, 276  
 Butterfield 91, 92

## C

Cambridge, Earl of, 307  
 Camoens 115  
 Campbell 317  
 Canterbury, Archbishop of, 169, 171  
 Carnegie 149  
 Caroline, Queen of George IV, 338  
 Carpenter 19, 82, 105  
 "Carpenter & Baily" 19, 64  
 Carr, 187, 251, 307, 309

C—*continued*

Carr-Gomm 187, 231, 251, 269, 301,  
     303, 307, 308, 309, 311  
 Carrington, Baron, 346  
 Carroll 106  
 Carwardine 310  
 Cary, Lucius; see Falkland, Viscount  
 Casey 187  
 Castile, King of, see Kings  
 Cave 333  
 Cecil 308; and see Burghley and  
     Exeter; see also Part XVII  
 Chamberlain 327  
 Champion 326  
 Chapman 304, 305  
 Chandler 349  
 Charlemagne, King of the Franks and  
     Emperor of the Romans, 334  
 Charles I 320, 321, 324  
 Charles II 8; and see Part XVII  
 Charlotte, Queen of George II, 332  
 Chaunterell 333  
 Chaworth 309  
 Cheatle 31, 32, 46, 47, 55, 56, 57, 83,  
     84, 85, 105-107, 133-135, 197-199,  
     237, 251, 276-277, 324, 325, 358  
 "Cheatle v. Jenings" 31 sqq., 41, 57,  
     59 and *passim*; including 278, 285,  
     287. Result of, 35  
 Chetmyll 88  
 Churchill 56, 251, 278, 293  
 Clapton 183, 251, 267  
 Clarence, Dukes of, 307, 308  
 Clark 28, 348  
 Clarke, 29, 30, 227, 247, 251, 266  
 Clarke *alias* Bayley, and *vice versa*,  
     18, 25-29, etc., and 359  
 Classon 139  
 Claudius, Emperor, 281  
 Clay 331  
 Cleeve 40  
 Clemens 293; and see Mark Twain  
 Coates 79  
 Coffey 25, 251, 272  
 Cogan 110  
 Coghlan 105  
 Collier 350  
 Collins 251, 273  
 Cook 93, 346  
 Cooke 127, 310  
 Cooper 84, 251, 277, 285  
 Coppinger 127, 193, 195-197, 235-237,  
     249, 251, 274-275, 301, 303, 359  
 Corbyn 159  
 Cotton 165  
 Cowan 191, 251  
 Cox 303  
 Crafter 106, 133, 251, 277  
 Croft 63  
 Crowley 326  
 Curles 53



## D

Dale 331, 338; and see Part XVII  
 D'Arcy 308; see also Holderness  
 D'Artois, Robert, Comte, 309  
 Davies 116; see also Hammond-Davies  
 Dawkeson 241  
 Day 95, 96, 120 sq., 179-181, 185-187,  
 227, 229-233, 247, 249, 251, 265,  
 267-269, 291, 301, 303-311, 359  
 De Blois, Comte, and Adela his wife,  
 334  
 De Gex 113, 114  
 "De Gex, Jones & Smith", 113, 114  
 De Heyford 329  
 Delaney 127, 251, 273  
 De La Salle 128  
 De Merley 322  
 De Mirfeld, Johannes; see Johannes  
 De Morewic 329, 359  
 de Morgan 65, 66, 71, 74, 75, 76, 78  
 Denny 96, 303, 305, 306  
 De Roseles (later, Russell) 329  
 De Ruvigny and Raineval, Marquis,  
 333  
 De St. Maur (later, Seymour) 329  
 Dethick 7  
 Devereux 333  
 Dibley 19, 53, 251, 255  
 Dioscorides 281  
 Dix 301, 310, 341, 347, 350, 351, 359;  
 and see Part XVII  
 Doman 121, 251, 267  
 Dorrington 173, 251, 263  
 Douetil 181, 251, 265  
 Douglas 171  
 Dowson 123, 251, 270  
 Dresser 304, 305, 359  
 Droop 119 sq., 177-179, 225-227, 247,  
 251, 264, 289, 295, 298, 301, 311-  
 312, 313, 332, 359  
 Drummond 137 sq., 155, 201-205,  
 239-241, 251, 255-257, 259, 295  
 Drury 308  
 Dudley 3, 25  
 Dugdale 331  
 Dunboyne, 22nd Lord, 105; and see  
 Butler  
 Dundee, Viscounts of, 171, 316-317  
 Dymock, 109, 251, 255  
 Durham, Dean of (Dr. Alington), 219

## E

Eade 349  
 Eager 46, 153, 197, 237, 251, 276  
 Eddis 90, 113, 289  
 Edinburgh, Bishop of, 313  
 Edward the Confessor 329; and see  
 Part XVII  
 Edward I 307, 326; and see also  
 Eleanor

## E—continued

Edward II 307; and see also Isabella  
 Edward III 307, 333; and see also  
 Philippa  
 Edward VII 161; and see also  
 Alexandra  
 Edwards 72, 74, 350  
 Eleanor, First Queen of Edward I,  
 307, 326  
 Eleanor, Queen of Henry III, 307, 309  
 Elizabeth, Queen, 2, 3, 4, 7, 77, 281,  
 295, 316; and see Part XVII  
 Ellerton 112  
 Elliott 233, 249, 251, 272  
 Elliott & Fry, 117  
 Ely, Bishops of, 337  
 „ Dean of, 75  
 Emery 79  
 Emes, 53  
 Emperors; see Charlemagne, Claudius,  
 Napoleon, Nero and K. Wilhelm II  
 Empresses of:  
 India; see Victoria  
 Russia; which see  
 Essex, First Earl of, 333  
 Eu, Second Count of, 333  
 Evans 135, 199, 237, 251, 277  
 Exeter, Second Earl of, 308  
 „ Deans of, 92, 116, 118

## F

Fail 223  
 Falkland, Viscount 321; see also Cary  
 Faulkham 245  
 Faulkner 66, 251, 257  
 Fechten 312  
 Ferdinand III, King of Castile, 307,  
 326  
 Fischer; see Schalaeflie-Fischer  
 Flamsteed 73  
 Foote 211  
 Fordham 153  
 Fortescue 308  
 Foss 115, 344  
 Foster, Joseph, 107, 117, 325, 326  
 Fox-Davies 77, 117  
 Foxwell 173  
 France, Kings of; see Kings  
 Francis 33  
 Franklin 131  
 Furstenau 312  
 Fyfield 1, 15, 17, 18, 21, 40, 52, 63,  
 74, 82

## G

Galen 281  
 Gamble 116, 118  
 Garton 346

G—*continued*

Gee 161  
 George III 332; and see also Charlotte  
 Gibb 231  
 Gibbes 79  
 Gibbs 304  
 Gibson 110, 251, 257, 287  
 Gidden 183  
 Gilbert 308  
 Giles 44, 88, 251, 253  
 Glaysher 229, 247, 251, 266  
 Gobion 322  
 Goddard 20, 32, 121  
 Golden 112, 113, 301, 312-313, 328  
 Goldney 123  
 Gomm 308, 309; and see also Carr-Gomm  
 (Gooday?) 53 note  
 Goodden 105  
 Goodwin 333  
 Graham of Meiklewood 173  
 Graham of Montrose 91, 111, 173, 281-283, 301, 313-316, 317, 348, 349, 360; and see Part XVII; and also Montrose, Marquis of  
 Grahame of Claverhouse, 171, 316-317; and see Dundee, Viscounts  
 Grantham 79, 295  
 Graves 223, 245, 251, 263  
 Green 63  
 Grey 103  
 Grier 231, 247, 251, 269  
 Grubb 221  
 Grundy 153 sq., 209-211, 251, 258  
 Guidot 7, 119

## H

Hake 91, 111, 301, 313, 315, 316, 317-318, 349, 360; and see Part XVII  
 Halsbury, First Earl of, 293  
 Hammond-Davies 53  
 Hanbury 327  
 Hanson 55, 334  
 Harbottel 309  
 Hardcastle 72  
 Hardwar & Hardware 332  
 Harewell 347  
 Harlakenden 310  
 Harland 201  
 Harris 40, 124, 251, 271, 310  
 Harrison 195, 251, 275  
 Harsant 126  
 Hartley 163 sq., 219, 251, 291, 301, 318, 360; and see Horton-Smith  
 Hartley  
 H. A. S. 125  
 Haslewood 92  
 Hasein Effendi, 65, 66

H—*continued*

Hatton 49, 61, 112, 251  
 Haughton 187, 251, 269  
 Hawes 67, 223  
 Hawke 340  
 Hawkins 39, 84, 215, 245, 251, 261  
 Haydn 344  
 Head 35, 82, 251, 257, 301, 318-322, 334, 360 sq.; and see Part XVII  
 Henry III 307, 309, 311; and see Eleanor  
 Henry VIII 308, 328  
 Henwood 17, 64, 87 sq., 109, 251, 255, 283, 285  
 Hepburn 149  
 Herbert 309; and see Pembroke  
 Herford 157, 211, 213-215, 243, 245, 251, 258, 260-261, 291, 297  
 Heriot-Watt 151 etc.  
 Heritage 322  
 Herschel 65, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 78, 82  
 Hewer 350  
 Heytesbury, Lord, 102  
 Higginson 51  
 Higgs 22, 53, 54  
 Hill 319, 361  
 Hillier 347; and see Part XVII  
 Hilton 321  
 „ Brothers 321  
 Hippocrates 281  
 Hitler 297  
 Hoare 327  
 Hobbs 189, 233, 251, 270, 298  
 Hockin 139  
 Hodges 348  
 Hodgson 94  
 Holberton 191, 233, 249, 251, 272, 297  
 Holderness, 2nd and 3rd Earls of, 308; and see D'Arcy  
 Holgate 310  
 Holland 307  
 „ Count of, 307  
 Hollingdale 315  
 Homer-Saunders 334  
 Hore 18, 19, 20  
 Hornblow 18, 23, 28, 40  
 Horton 113, 301, 322-324, 344, 361; and see Part XVII  
 Horton-Smith 32, 69, 157-177, 215, 219-225, 245, 251, 261-263, 289, 293-295, 297 sq., 312, 322-325, 328, 344, 361, 364; and see Part XVII  
 "Horton-Smith MSS." 171  
 Horton-Smith Hartley 251, 263, 291-293, 318  
 Howard 219, 308; and see Berkshire  
 Howell 231, 247, 251, 269  
 "H. P." (a Plumber) 18  
 Huggins 211  
 Hughes 96



H—*continued*

Hulse 51, 251, 253  
 Hunt 43, 49, 251, 252, 332, 361  
 Hunter 96  
 Hussein Effendi, see Hassein Effendi  
 Hutchinson 346

## I

Ingliz Selim Effendi 65, 66  
 Ingram 113, 301, 313, 324, 328, 361  
 Innes 83, 85, 133, 143  
 Ireland, a Chief Secretary for, 102  
 Isaacs 229  
 Isabella, Queen of Edward II, 307

## J

Jackson 197, 235, 251, 275, 285  
 Janson 159, 348  
 Jardine 79  
 Jenings 31, 32, 57, 58, 59  
 "Jenings v. Baily" 31, 57, 58, 278  
 Jenkins 293  
 Jetter 351  
 Joasmi Pirates 91  
 Johannes de Mirfeld 163  
 Jones 79, 114, 179  
 Jopp 135, 197, 251, 277  
 Jowitt, Lord, 177, 293  
 Judges, see Bacon, Halsbury, Jowitt, Kay, Kindersley, Page-Wood, Romer, Scroggs and Talfourd; and see also Foss  
 "Junius, Letters of" 340

## K

Kaiser Wilhelm II 126  
 Kane 78, 100-103, 105, 124-131, 191-195, 233, 235, 251, 272-275, 287, 291, 297  
 ,, of another Family of Kane 131  
 Kay 114, 115  
 Keel 79  
 Keith 147  
 Kelly 78, 80, 81, 251, 273; and see O'Kelly  
 Kelly's Handbook 83  
 Kenny 125  
 Kentish 310  
 Keogh 127  
 Kerr 308, 309; and see Lothian, Marquises of  
 Key 113  
 Khadder 215, 245, 251, 263  
 Kindersley 89

K—*continued*

Kings, see:—

Castile:

Ferdinand III

England:

Edward the Confessor

William I

Henry III and wife Eleanor

Edward I and wife Eleanor

Edward II and wife Isabella

Edward III and wife Philippa

Henry VIII

Charles I

Charles II

George III and wife Charlotte

George IV and wife Caroline

Edward VII and wife Alexandra

France:

Philippe

Navarre:

Henry

Powys: see Powys

Prussia:

Kaiser Wilhelm II

Scotland:

Malcolm III

Wales 328

Kohn 147

Kolapore, Rajah of, 297

Kolle 323

Kynaston 99, 301, 324, 343-344

## L

Lacaille 73

Lalande 73

Lambert 213, 243, 251, 260, 334

Lancaster, Earl of, 309 and see

Plantagenet

Laurie 149

Le Bas 112

Lee 338

Leech 203, 239, 251, 255

Leicester, Earl of, 3, 25; and see

Dudley

Lemon 303

Lennox, last Duke of Richmond and; see Stuart

Lenthall 55, 56, 251, 277, 301, 324-325

Leopold, Prince, Duke of Albany, 99 and his widowed Duchess 99

Lesturgeon 177

Lews (Lewis?) 23

Lincoln, Bishops of:—

King, Dr. Edward, 116

Smith (or Smyth), William 342

Lindley 102

Lipstein 213, 243-245, 251, 260, 297



L—*continued*

Liverpool, Bishop of, 287  
 Llewellyn 163  
 Lloyd 83, 159, 251, 276, 301, 325-328  
 Lloyds Bank Ltd. 326-327  
 Lodge 141  
 Loggen 348  
 Long 195, 251, 275  
 Longden 18, 19  
 Lord 293  
 Lort 326  
 Lothian, 4th and 5th Marquises of,  
 308; and see Kerr  
 Lowings 225  
 Lowther-Williams 233, 251, 272  
 Luke, St. 93  
 Lumley I, The Northern Family of,  
 112, 113, 293, 301, 312, 313, 328-  
 330, 333, 344; and see Part XVII  
 Lumley II, The Southern (Milanese)  
 Family of, 328  
 Lumley Smith 112  
 Lupton 75

## M

Macalister 175  
 Macaulay 301, 317 sq., 330; and see  
 Part XVII  
 MacDonald 189  
 Macdonald 49  
 McDonnell 103  
 McGuinn 123, 251, 270  
 Mackarness 334  
 McKenzie 197, 237, 251, 277  
 McKibbin 189  
 MacKinnon 221  
 Maclachlan 61, 87, 251, 252  
 Macmillan 293  
 McNiel 317  
 McQueen 171  
 Mainwaring 99, 301, 330, 341, 343-  
 344  
 Makdougall 147, 149  
 Malcolm III, King of Scotland, 307  
 Malden 113, 115  
 March, 3rd Earl of, 307, 4th Earl of,  
 307  
 Marchant 126  
 Marchmont, Earl of, 340  
 Mark Twain 293  
 Marlborough, Dukes of, 47, 84  
 Marriott 203, 251, 256  
 Marshall 79  
 Marston 211, 243, 251, 259  
 Martin 17, 123  
 Martineau 68, 79  
 Maurice 116, 289  
 Meredith 310  
 Merriman 32

M—*continued*

Metcalf 318  
 Mildmay 310  
 Miller 147  
 Millington 332  
 Molony 179, 251, 264  
 Money 27, 39, 44, 50, 54, 61, 62, 69,  
 74, 319, 320, 321, 322  
 Montrose, 1st and "Great" Marquis  
 of, 91, 113, 316; and see Graham  
 Moreton 337  
 Morgan 298  
 „ „, de; see de Morgan  
 Morris 205, 241, 251, 256-257  
 Mortimer 307, 309  
 Morton 231  
 Mount 63  
 Mulvany 103  
 Munro 141, 143, 149  
 Murdoch 314  
 Murphy 127  
 Musgrave 45, 84

## N

Naesmyth 151  
 Napier 314  
 Napoleon 63; and see Part XVII  
 Navarre, Henry, King of, and Blanche  
 his wife, 309  
 Nelson, Lord, 76  
 Nero, Emperor, 281  
 Nevill:  
 of Raby, 4th Lord, 309  
 of Warwick and Salisbury, Earl, 308  
 Neville 308:  
 Westmorland, 1st Earl of, 309  
 Newman 115 sq.  
 Newth 94  
 Newton 21  
 Nichols 69  
 Nightingale 133  
 North 32, 33, 35, 41, 47, 55-56, 57,  
 58, 83-85, 87, 106, 107, 133, 251,  
 277-278, 285, 324, 325, 362  
 Northumberland, 2nd, 3rd, 4th and  
 5th Earls of, 309; and see Percy  
 Northway 17  
 Norwich, Bishop of (Dr. Bertram  
 Pollock) 221  
 Nutting 137, 251, 254

## O

O'Kelly 100, 104, 195, 251, 274;  
 and see Kelly  
 Oldman 339  
 Osborne 151, 157, 251, 259  
 Osgood 201, 239, 251, 254  
 Osler 211

## P

"P., H."; see "H. P."  
 Pagan 151, 157, 251, 257  
 Page 342  
 Paget 332, 333  
 Page-Wood 31, 32  
 Paradise 319, 362  
 Park 70  
 Parker 22, 52, 74  
     ,, Matthew, Archbishop; see  
     Part XVII  
 Parkes 326  
 Parry 347; and see Part XVII  
 Paul 109, 255, 314  
 Paulet 83, 105, 251, 276; and see  
     Winchester  
 Peacock 223  
 Pearce 211, 251, 258  
 Pearson 126, 348  
 Peart 197, 235, 251, 275  
 Pembroke, 1st Earl of, 309; and see  
     Herbert  
 Pentland 80  
 Percy 309, 310, 311  
 Percy, 3rd Lord, 309, 311, and 4th  
     Lord, 309  
 Perrott 326, 362  
 Peterborough, Dean of, 116  
 Petit 235, 249, 251, 275  
 Pett 91, 110, 111, 313, 317, 349  
 Philip, "Brother" 291  
 Philippa, Queen of Edward III, 307  
 Philippe, King of France, 307  
 Phillips 74, 75, 76, 326  
 Pinfold 27, 28, 29  
 Plantagenet 307, 308, 309, 311, 333  
 Playfair 102  
 Pocahontas, Princess, 342  
 Pocock 22, 29, 39, 40, 53  
 Pole 308; and see Part XVII  
 Pollock 221  
 Polychroniadis 233, 251, 270  
 Poole 131  
 Porson 165  
 Porter 185, 251, 269  
 Pottinger 28, 39, 40, 362  
 Powell 163, 213, 243, 251, 259  
 Pownall 313, 349  
 Powys, King of, 344  
 Poynings 309  
 Prendergast 179  
 Price 79  
 Priestley 70  
 Prior 195  
 Probert 310  
 Provence, Comte de, see Berengar  
 Proverbs, Book of, 98  
 Pryce 314  
 Pryor 313, 315, 317, 349  
 Purser 201, 251, 257, 298

## Q

Queens: See:—

Caroline, Queen of George IV  
 Charlotte, Queen of George III  
 Eleanor, First Queen of Edward I  
 Eleanor, Queen of Henry III  
 Elizabeth  
 Isabella, Queen of Edward II  
 Philippa, Queen of Edward III  
 Victoria

## R

Raghallaigh 102, 287; and see Reilly  
 Rameses II, 92  
 Randall 122 sq., 185, 251, 269, 310,  
 Ransome 17  
 Rawlins 114  
 Reade 345  
 Reece 211, 243, 251, 259  
 Redding 23, 209  
 Reffell 241  
 Reich 217  
 Reilly 102, 287; and see Raghallaigh  
     311  
 Reinold 109  
 Retberg 312  
 Rich 333  
 Richardson 16, 69, 95, 251, 257, 283,  
     301, 330-332, 336, 338, 362; and see  
     Part XVII  
 Richey 125  
 Richmond 119 sq., 302, 311, 332-333  
     ,, and Lennox, last Duke of;  
     see Part XVII  
 Rickards 348  
 Rivers, Earldom of, 287, 335 sq.  
 Robberds 157  
 Roberts 179, 302, 333, 341, 347, 350,  
     351, 362; and see Part XVII  
 Robsart 3  
 Rolfe 342  
 Romer 114  
 Rous 231, 247, 251, 269  
 Ruddy 239, 251, 255  
 Rupert (Prince of Albany); afterwards  
     Lord Trematon, 99  
 Russ 7  
 Russell 329  
 Russells 346  
 Russia, Empress of, 77

## S

"S.," H. A., see "H. A. S."  
 Saleri (of Rome) 92  
 Salisbury, Countess of, 308  
     ,, and Warwick, Earl of; and  
     see Warwick  
 Salt 327



## S—continued

Salter 165  
 Sandys 118  
 Sargent; see Part XVII  
 Saunders 112, 302, 330, 333-334; and see Part XVII  
 Savage 55, 82, 287, 302, 318, 334-336, 362-363; and see Part XVII; and see also Rivers, Earldom of  
 Say 68, 69, 95, 302, 330 sq., 336-340, 363; and see Part XVII  
 Schalaeflie-Fischer 225, 251, 274  
 Schomberg 308  
 Schroeder 312  
 Schuldham 304  
 Scotland, Kings of; see Kings  
 Scott 112  
 Scroggs 191  
 Scully 78, 80, 81, 251, 273  
 Selborne, Earl of, 171  
 Sexton 295  
 Seymour 329  
 Shakespeare (Shakspere) 295  
 Shaw 233, 251, 269, 293  
 Sheepshanks 73, 79  
 Shepherd 32  
 Shilleto 113, 115  
 Shuter 161  
 Siemens 141  
 Simms 79  
 Simpson 141, 314  
 Sivyor 79  
 Skinner 351  
 Sladen 94  
 Slater 153, 251, 257  
 Slocock 50  
 Smail 141, 143, 145, 149  
 Small 227  
 Smart 39  
 Smith:—  
   I of co. Buckingham, and afterwards of cos. Gloucester and Wilts., 302, 340-341, 349, 351, 363  
   II of co. Chester, and later of co. Lancaster 98, 99, 270, 302, 341-344, 363  
   III of co. Essex, later of co. Nottingham and afterwards of London and co. Middlesex, 112 sq., 302, 322, 328, 344-347, 363-364; and see Horton-Smith and Lumley Smith  
   IV of co. Kent and later of cos. Gloucester and Berks., and, later again, of London and co. Middlesex, 90, 257, 281, 302, 313, 314, 315, 317, 340, 347-352, 364; and see Part XVII  
   V of Divers Places 44, 46, 251, 253, 261, 310, 347

## S—continued

Smuts, Lord 155  
 Sophocles 295  
 Sparrow 31, 40, 56, 57-59, 106, 251, 257, 365  
 Spencer 227, 247, 251, 264  
 Spenser 309  
 Sphinx, The, 92  
 Stafford 308  
   " Lord, 308  
 Stanley 125, 327  
 Stansfeld 219  
 Steer 311  
 Steggall 114  
 Stein 179  
 Stevenson 51, 125, 145, 251, 253  
 Stevyns 88  
 Stewart 114; and see Part XVII  
 Stillman 28  
 Stoakes (or Stokes) 346; and see Stokes  
 Stockley 98  
 Stocks 326  
 Stokes 92; and see also Stoakes  
 Stowe 7  
 Stratford 78  
 Streatley 39  
 Strickland 116, 251, 277  
 Stroud 17  
 Stuart, Charles, last Duke of Richmond and Lennox; see Part XVII  
 Sulliard 310  
 Sulzbach 297  
 Symons 233, 249, 251, 272  
 Syneth 79

## T

Tait 157  
 Talfourd 115  
 Tate 175  
 Taylor 327  
 Taylour 199, 237, 251, 277  
 Temple 223  
 Tenison 3  
 Thomas 79  
 Thomson 147, 235, 249, 251, 274  
 Timbs 71  
 Togood; see Toogood  
 Tolley 56  
 Tomkinson 98, 341  
 Toogood 32, 64, 65, 79, 88, 89, 109, 137, 201, 239, 251, 254-255, 285-287, 365  
 Townsend 21  
 Trematon, Viscount 99; and see Rupert, Prince  
 Tremayne 350  
 Troy 101  
 Truman 293  
 Tull 17  
 Twisse 321



## U

Underwood 342  
Uthwatt, Lord, 177, 293

## V

Victoria, Queen, 91, 109, 167  
Villiers 285; and see Buckingham,  
Duke of  
Vincent 51, 54

## W

Wadd 189, 251, 270  
Wagstaff 213  
Wainwright 173  
Waldegrave 310  
Wale 310  
Wales, Kings in the Principality of,  
328  
,, , Prince and Princess of, after-  
wards King Edward VII and Queen  
Alexandra, 161  
Walker 122, 133, 310  
Walmsley 145  
Ward 72, 337, 338  
Warham 203, 239, 251, 255  
Warwick and Salisbury, Earl of, 308  
Washington; see Part XVII  
Watts 348, 352  
Wedderburn 171, 316, 317  
West 195, 251, 275  
Westmorland, 1st Earl of, 308, 309;  
and see Neville  
Wheeler 102, 103; and see Whiller  
Whiller (Wheeler) 40, 251, 257  
Whishaw 340  
Whisken 340  
White 112

## W—continued

Whitecross 251, 270, 298  
Whithead (? Whitehead) 78  
Whitmore 71  
Whitworth 201  
Wilcocke 346  
Wilhelm II, Kaiser; see Kaiser  
Wilhelm I, King of Prussia, 312  
Wilkins 153  
William I, the Conqueror, 307, 332,  
334  
Williams 96, 110, 153, 163, 320; and  
see also Lowther-Williams  
Wilson 96  
Winchester, 12th Marquis of, 105; and  
see Paulet  
Wingrove 78  
Wishart 314  
Withers 21  
Wolff 201  
Wolley 3  
Wood 31, 32, 289; and see also Page-  
Wood  
Woodroffe 313, 315, 317, 349  
Woodward 77  
Wornum 219, 251, 262  
Wrench 342  
Wright 14, 43, 251, 252  
Wyllie 126, 321  
Wynn 328

## X

Xanthoudides 179

## Y

York, 3rd Duke of, 308  
Young 20, 183

*And Also*

Adela, daughter of William I, the  
Conqueror, and wife of the Comte  
de Blois, 334  
Alanbroke, Lord, 298  
Annesley 352  
Beavan 58  
Blake 352  
Blanche, wife of King Henry of  
Navarre; see Navarre 309  
Boase 90  
Bunyan 352  
Cheesman 347  
Cobb 348  
Debrett 137, 163, etc.  
Defoe 352  
De Lomelini 328  
Ellis 293  
Faraday 149  
Fox 127  
"Genesis" 93  
George IV; see Caroline 338

George VI, 209  
Goethe 297  
Gough 241  
Gray 115  
Hare 139  
Henry, King of Navarre; see Navarre  
Hibbert 139  
Judges (surname) 79  
King 116  
Mackinnon 297  
"Moecenas" 348  
Peel 110  
Phillimore 27  
Rembrandt 293  
Rochester, Dean of, 331  
Rolland 251, 269, 298  
Siebel 251, 264, 298  
Sitnik 251, 264, 298  
Sutton 308, 342  
Twain, Mark, 293  
Wesley 352



PART XVII

SOME OF THE OTHER  
GENEALOGICAL AND ANTIQUARIAN  
WORKS BY THE SAME AUTHOR





## PART XVII

Some of The Other Genealogical and Antiquarian Works  
by the Same Author

- |   | Net Price |
|---|-----------|
|   | s. d.     |
| 1.—‘On the High Seas: An Incident of the Year 1808’, Concerning Captain William Thomas Graham (c. 1778-1864), H.E.I.C. Naval Service, in command of H.C. Cruiser ‘Sylph’, in the Sea-Fight against the Joasmi Pirates in the Persian Gulf on the Third Anniversary of Trafalgar. <i>Navy League Journal</i> , July, 1899. Republished as a Pamphlet, July, 1899. <i>Now out of print</i> ... ..   | 1 0       |
| 2.—‘Hymn by Lord Macaulay: An Effort of His Early Childhood, Hitherto Unpublished’; with photozincographical facsimile of the Hymn and with genealogical notes on the Families of Graham, Hake and Macaulay. <i>London Scottish Regimental Gazette</i> , June, 1897. Republished as a Pamphlet, with a Preface from the ‘Sewanee Review’, Tennessee, U.S.A. Cambridge: Metcalfe & Co. 1902. Two Editions. <i>Now out of print</i> ... ..  | 1 0       |
| 3.—‘The Massacre of Glencoe (1692): Important Historical Document’. <i>London Scottish Regimental Gazette</i> , February, 1907. Republished as a Pamphlet, February, 1907. <i>Now out of print</i> ... ..   | 1 0       |
| 4.—‘Family and College: Some Interesting Records and a Golden Wedding, 22 December, 1914’: that of R. H. Horton-Smith, K.C., and Marilla <i>née</i> Baily his wife. <i>Cambridge Daily News</i> , 2 January, 1915. Republished as a Pamphlet, January, 1915 ... ..  | 1 0       |
| 5.—‘The Descendants of Robert Richardson (ob. 1705) of Great Woodhouse in the Township of Leeds, co. York’, compiled by The Rev. T. C. Dale, assisted by L. G. H. Horton-Smith. Privately printed 1924. <i>Now out of print. Copy in British Museum.</i>  |           |
| 6.—‘A Mansfield Man: Napoleon and our Rights at Sea: and Jamaica of a Century Ago’. <i>Mansfield, Sutton and Kirkby Chronicle</i> : Serial; commencing 26 August, 1932. Republished as a Pamphlet, in revised form and with the addition of a Synopsis, under the title:—‘Jamaica of One Hundred Years Ago: and Reminiscences of the Napoleonic Wars: Letters and Documents of Capt. Richard Barlow’ (1790-1827) ‘of Mansfield’, co. Nottingham, 43 pp. October, 1932. <i>Now out of print.</i> | 1 0       |

- 7.—'The Rev. Jeremiah Smith, 1653-1723, "The Champion of the Trinity, 1719"', of Kentish descent. *Notes and Queries*, 3 and 10 November, 1934. Republished as a Pamphlet, in revised form, together with a 'Synopsis', December, 1934 I 0
- 8.—'A Tribute to the late Sir Percy Sargent (1873-1933), C.M.G., D.S.O., F.R.C.S.' *Lancet* 19/12/1936; and a Further and longer Tribute (inclusive of the former) *Cliftonian*, October, 1937. The latter republished as a Pamphlet:—Bristol: J. W. Arrowsmith Ltd., December, 1937. I 0
- 9.—'Francis Baily, The Astronomer, 1774-1844'; *Newburian* of Newbury, December, 1937. Republished, in implemented form and with picture of 37 Tavistock Place where he 'Weighed the Earth'.—Newbury: Blacket, Turner & Co., January, 1938 I 0
- 10.—'A Diversity of Stewarts and Stuarts: but Only One "La Belle Stuart" ';—i.e., Frances Teresa *née* Stewart (1647-1702), wife of Charles Stuart (1639-1672), last Duke of Richmond and Lennox; and being the 'Britannia' on the Copper and, later, the Bronze Coinage of the Realm from the time of King Charles II to the present day. *London Scottish Regimental Gazette*, August, 1938. Republished as a Pamphlet, September, 1938 I 0
- 11.—'The Saunders and Lumley Families of the County of Northampton in the Sixteenth Century. Part I, A Saunders Problem for Solution. Part II, A Lumley Visitation Error for Correction. With Portrait and an Account of the Life of W. G. Lumley, Q.C. (1802-1878)', the Originator of "Lumley's Public Health". *Journal of the Northamptonshire N.H.S. and Field Club*, December, 1941. Republished as a Pamphlet:—Northampton: Joseph Tebbutt, King Street, December, 1941 5 0
- 12.—'The Hortons of Leicestershire'; from the Early 1200's Onwards; originating at Horton near Northampton, whence their Name. With Plate of the 'Horton-Smith' Armorial Bearings. *Transactions of the Leicestershire Archaeological Society*, 1941-1942. Republished as a Pamphlet:—Leicester: W. Thornley & Son, Bowling Green Street, January, 1942. (See further No. 20 below) 2 6
- 13.—'The Rev. Francis Lumley, Vicar of Micklegate, co. Derby, 1607-1632.' *Derbyshire Archaeological and N.H.S. Journal*, 1943. Republished as a Pamphlet, 1943 I 0
- 14.—'The Heads of Winterborne and of Newbury, co. Berks.' *Berkshire Archaeological Journal*, September, 1943. Re-



- published as a Pamphlet in revised form:—Reading: Poynder & Son: The Holy Brook Press, Gun Street, October, 1943. (See further Nos. 18 and 25 below) ... 2 6
- 15.—‘The Family of Savage of co. Wilts.: with a Passing Note on the Dormant Earldom of Rivers’. *Wiltshire Magazine*, Vol. 50, No. 158. Republished as a Pamphlet:—Devizes, Charles H. Woodward, Exchange Buildings, July, 1944 . 3 6
- 16.—‘The Later Lumleys of Harleston in the County of Northampton, Circa 1545 Onwards’. Including an Appendix on the Washington Sundial at Little Brington. *Journal of the Northamptonshire N.H.S. and Field Club*, December, 1943. Republished as a Pamphlet, in revised and implemented form, July, 1944 ... 5 0
- 17.—‘The Hillier Family of Cirencester from 1635, together with the Family of Parry; and a Supplement on the Families of Dix, Roberts, and Smith’. *Transactions of the Bristol and Gloucestershire Archaeological Society*, 1943; issued in December, 1944. Republished as a Pamphlet, in revised form and with an additional Index:—Gloucester: John Bellows Ltd., Eastgate, May, 1945 ... 6 0
- 18.—‘The Heads of Winterborne and of Newbury, co. Berks.’ A Supplement to No. 14 above. *Berkshire Archaeological Journal*, 1944-45, issued April, 1946. Republished as a Pamphlet:—Reading: Lamport, Gilbert & Co. Ltd., Gun Street, May, 1946. (See further No. 25 below) ... 2 6
- 19.—‘A Sussex Lumley in Search of a Father Three Centuries Ago’. *Sussex Notes and Queries*, February, 1946. Republished as a Pamphlet, March, 1946. (See further No. 24 below) ... 1 6
- 20.—‘The Hortons of Leicestershire. The Three Lines:—(1) The Mowsley Line: Pedigree recorded at the College of Arms in 1938;—(2) The Saddington Line: Sprung of the Mowsley Line, with Tentative Chart;—(3) The Gumley Line: Sprung of the Saddington Line; Their Correct History with Chart’. *Transactions of the Leicestershire Archaeological Society*, 1946. Republished as a Pamphlet—with Portrait of the Author—Leicester: W. Thornley & Son, Bowling Green Street, December, 1946 ... 4 6
- 21.—‘The Old City Family of Say’, probably of Norfolk Origin, and its Connection with Essex’. *Essex Review*, January, 1948. Republished as a Pamphlet:—Colchester: Benham & Co. Ltd., High Street, 1948 ... 2 0
- 22.—‘The Bayley Family of Dorset, Somerset, Oxon. and Berks.’ *Notes and Queries for Somerset and Dorset*,

- September, 1947. Republished as a Pamphlet:—Sherborne :  
Sawtells of Sherborne Ltd., December, 1947 ... 2 6
- 23.—‘The Ancient Northern Family of Lumley and its Northamptonshire Branch: Records Covering the Past 680 Years’; with Resultant Pedigree back to Liulph, Lord of Lumley-on-the-Weare in the Bishopric and County Palatine of Durham in the time of Edward the Confessor. *Notes and Queries* (Oxford University Press), November, 1947 to May, 1948. Republished as a Pamphlet in revised form together with a Prefatory List of the 105 Different Families therein mentioned and Four Lumley Portraits:—St. Albans, Herts.: The Campfield Press, August, 1948 ... 7 6
- 24.—‘Richard Lumley of Midhurst’, co. Sussex, ‘Esquire, ob. 1656: ‘A Long Search Ended. His Parentage Proved’. *Sussex Notes and Queries*, May, 1948. Republished as a Pamphlet, May, 1948. (See No. 19 above) ... 2 6
- 25.—‘Rhyming Relics of the Legal Past’. Including, in particular, ‘The Hope of the Briefless, or, The Cradle of Crime’, written by an anonymous Wykehamist member of the Midland Circuit and of the Birmingham Sessions before 30/11/1882. *Justice of the Peace*, 17 December, 1949. Republished in Revised Form as a Pamphlet, March, 1950, (See further No. 27 below) ... 1 9
- 26.—‘For Them that are Yet for to Come: Some Records of the Past and Other Matters’; being, in effect, an Index of all the genealogical and antiquarian Articles, Pamphlets, etc., from the Author’s pen from the 1890’s onwards. A Reprint in Revised and Amplified Form from *Notes and Queries* of 14 May to 17 September, 1949; as a Pamphlet: St. Alban’s, Herts.:—The Campfield Press, April, 1950 7 6
- 27.—‘Rhyming Relics of the Legal Past’ (No. 25 above): A Supplement, identifying all the persons alluded to in the anonymous poem therein set forth, including the anonymous poet himself, and proving the poem to have been written a century ago, in 1850 or, at latest, early in 1851. *Justice of the Peace*, Christmas Number, 1950; and thence republished in implemented form, as a Pamphlet, March, 1951 ... 2 6
- 28.—‘George Acworth (born c. 1534): M.A., LL.D., and Fellow of Peterhouse, and sometime Public Orator of the University of Cambridge’, together with Translations into English of his Letters in Latin to Cardinal Pole (1558), Queen Elizabeth (1558), Archbishop Matthew Parker (1560/1), and Sir William Cecil, Lord Burghley, K.G., High Treasurer of England (1573). *Notes and Queries*, 7 and 21



- September, 1946, 8 February, 1947, and 1 and 29 April, 27 May, 24 June and 5 August, 1950. Forthcoming as a Pamphlet, in revised and greatly implemented form; with a Complete Account of his Life and Work and an Exposition of the Errors concerning him in the 'D.N.B.' The Campfield Press, St. Alban's, Herts., 1951. *Probably* ... 7 6
- 29.—'The Earliest Head of Winterborne, co. Berks.: and his Second Son's Descendants'. *Berks Archaeological Journal* (Forthcoming). To be republished as a Pamphlet ... 2 6
- 30.—'The Heads of Leckhampstead, co. Berks.' *Berks. Archaeological Journal*. (Forthcoming). To be republished as a Pamphlet ... 2 6
- 31.—'The Heads of Peasemore, Chilton and Letcombe Regis, co. Berks.' *Berks. Archaeological Journal*. (Forthcoming). To be republished as a Pamphlet ... 2 6
- 32.—'The Family of Smith of Buckland, near Maidstone, and later of Boughton Monchelsea, etc., co. Kent.' (Forthcoming in *Notes and Queries*, 1951; and to be republished thence as a Pamphlet ... *Probably* 8 6
- 33.—'History of *The London Scottish Regimental Gazette*, from its Outset in January 1896 Onwards'. A Chapter by the present writer—in response to Regimental request—as being the only now surviving Past Member of the Editorial Staff, for inclusion in the forthcoming Official History of the Regiment itself.
- 34.—'The Dix Family of Cirencester, co. Gloucester, from 1615; and their Presbyterian and Unitarian Connections'. (Forthcoming in the *Genealogical Quarterly*).

*See also*

The same Author's Series, entitled 'For Posterity', appearing in the *Genealogical Quarterly*, September, 1935; December, 1937; March and September, 1938; March, 1939; June, 1941; and December, 1944. See now No. 26 above, of 1950, which renders it unnecessary to continue further the Series here referred to.







